

FORWARD —

"TWO THINGS ARE ESSENTIAL TO THE REALISATION OF THE PROGRESS WE SEEK — THE DECLARATION OF A PRINCIPLE AND ITS INCARNATION IN ACTION" —

— PENSIERO ED AZIONE —

~~GIUSEPPE MAZZINI~~ ~~MAZZINI~~

GIUSEPPE MAZZINI

RESCAT IN PACE

ACTION. AND THE INTRODUCTION - PG 1
ST INFLUENTIAL EVENTS
SOCIAL ENVIRONMENT
ENVIRONMENT I LIVED
RIOTS OF 1992.
AT THE POLICE FORCE MEANT
DRAGNET ON T.V. —
MAN SENSELESS ON

VIDEO AND THEN, BEING FOUND NOT GUILTY. IT WAS ONE THING TO HEAR THAT THE LAW OF THE LAND WAS NOT A MACHINE GUN, BUT EQUALITY AND "BLIND JUSTICE", AND QUITE ANOTHER TO SEE HOW POLITICS BY OTHER MEANS INFLUENCED THOSE JURY VERDICTS. ~~AT THE TIME~~ AT THE TIME, IT WAS ALL NEW TO ME. A REAL NOVELTY TO SEE THE SOCIAL FORCES COLLIDE IN THAT WAY. I WAS ABLE TO LEARN FROM THE COLLISION, JUST LIKE A HADRON COLLIDER LEAVING RADIOACTIVE DEBRIS IN THE WAKE OF ACCELERATED PARTICLES. I WAS ABLE TO SEE THE LATENT FORCE, EXPLOSIVENESS, HIDDEN IN THE MASSES OF L.A. THE OFTEN USED METAPHOR OF "SPARKING" A BIG EVENT, WAS MOST APPT WITH THIS PHENOMENA BECAUSE THE CITIES HAD BECOME A POWDER KEG NEEDING ONLY A SMALL FORCE TO DETONATE THE BIG BANG. ALL THAT LATENT, POTENTIAL, PENT UP KINETIC ENERGY SHOWED ITSELF, LIKE FIREWORKS, BEST SEEN AT NIGHT. I WOULDN'T HAVE KNOWN ALL THAT POWDER KEG WAS EVEN THERE HAD I NOT SEEN THE LOOTING AND SHOOTING AND TORCHING AND ROBBING AND COUNTER BEATINGS. SOMEBODY COULD HAVE TRIED TO EXPLAIN THE EXISTENCE OF SUCH WENT DISCONTENT BEFORE 1992 AND IT WOULD NOT HAVE BEEN AS CREDIBLE TO MY EYES AS ACTUALLY SEEING LOS ANGELES BURN.

THAT WAS 20 YEARS AGO. A WHOLE GENERATION GAP. HOW MANY OF YOU PEOPLE READING THIS RIGHT NOW FEEL THAT I OUGHT TO BE BURNT AT THE STAKE FOR WRITING THAT ~~PAR~~ PARAGRAPH ABOVE THIS ONE? THAT I HAVE JUST NOW WRITTEN SOMETHING "ANTI-PATRIOTIC" — TRAITOROUSLY UN-PRO-COP? THAT I HAVE BETRAYED MY OWN PEOPLE FOR SAYING, "I SAW LOS ANGELES BURN" — ? HOW MANY, AND WHO AMONG YOU THINKS I OUGHT TO HAVE MORE FAITH AND TRUST IN MY POLICE, DUE TO MY SAYING ABOVE, "I SAW A RIOT AND IT SHAPED MY VIEWS"?

HELP TO CIRCLE — A CALL TO ACTION. AND THE BASICS, OF OUR SIDE OF OUR STORY. [INTRODUCTION - Pg 1]

WHEN I WAS A KID, ONE OF THE MOST INFLUENTIAL EVENTS THAT SHAPED ME; HOW I THOUGHT, TOWARDS THE SOCIAL ENVIRONMENT I LIVED IN, AND HOW I THOUGHT THE SOCIAL ENVIRONMENT I LIVED IN, THOUGHT OF ME — WAS THE RODNEY KING RIOTS OF 1992.

I WAS 14 AND THIS IS HOW I LEARNED WHAT THE POLICE FORCE MEANT! IT WAS ONE THING TO SEE T.J. HOOKER AND DRAGNET ON T.V. — QUITE ANOTHER TO SEE POLICE BEATING A MAN SENSELESS ON VIDEO AND THEN, BEING FOUND "NOT GUILTY". IT WAS ONE THING TO HEAR THAT THE LAW OF THE LAND WAS NOT A MACHINE GUN, BUT EQUALITY AND "BLIND JUSTICE", AND QUITE ANOTHER TO SEE HOW POLITICS BY OTHER MEANS INFLUENCED THOSE JURY VERDICTS. ~~AND~~ AT THE TIME, IT WAS ALL NEW TO ME. A REAL NOVELTY TO SEE THE SOCIAL FORCES COLLIDE IN THAT WAY. I WAS ABLE TO LEARN FROM THE COLLISION, JUST LIKE A HADRON COLLIDER LEAVING RADIOACTIVE DEBRIS IN THE WAKE OF ACCELERATED PARTICLES. I WAS ABLE TO SEE THE LATENT FORCE, EXPLOSIVENESS, HIDDEN IN THE MASSES OF L.A. • THE OFTEN USED METAPHOR OF "SPARKING" A BIG EVENT, WAS MOST APT WITH THIS PHENOMENA BECAUSE THE CITIES HAD BECOME A POWDER KEG NEEDING ONLY A SMALL FORCE TO DETONATE THE BIG BANG. ALL THAT LATENT, POTENTIAL, PENT UP KINETIC ENERGY SHOWED ITSELF, LIKE FIREWORKS, BEST SEEN AT NIGHT. I WOULDN'T HAVE KNOWN ALL THAT POWDER KEG WAS EVEN THERE HAD I NOT SEEN THE LOOTING AND SHOOTING AND TORCHING AND ROBBING AND COUNTER BEATINGS. SOMEBODY COULD HAVE TRIED TO EXPLAIN THE EXISTENCE OF SUCH UNREST DISCONTENT BEFORE 1992 AND IT WOULD NOT HAVE BEEN AS CREDIBLE TO MY EYES AS ACTUALLY SEEING LOS ANGELES BURN.

THAT WAS 20 YEARS AGO. A WHOLE GENERATION GAP. HOW MANY OF YOU PEOPLE READING THIS RIGHT NOW FEEL THAT I OUGHT TO BE BURNT AT THE STAKE FOR WRITING THAT ~~THE~~ PARAGRAPH ABOVE THIS ONE? THAT I HAVE JUST NOW WRITTEN SOMETHING "ANTI-PATRIOTIC" — TRAITOROUSLY UN-PRO-COP? THAT I HAVE BETRAYED MY OWN PEOPLE FOR SAYING, "I SAW LOS ANGELES BURN" — ? HOW MANY, AND WHO AMONG YOU THINKS I OUGHT TO HAVE MORE FAITH AND TRUST IN MY POLICE, DUE TO MY SAYING ABOVE, I SAW A RIOT AND IT SHAPED MY VIEWS

TO SUCH A PEOPLE I SAY, I DON'T WANT YOU TO PUT MY BOOK DOWN RIGHT HERE, OR PASS IT ALONG TO SOMEONE ELSE, NO, I WANT YOU TO LISTEN BECAUSE THIS BOOK IS FOR YOU TOO. AS WELL AS THE TYPE MORE SIMILAR TO MY OWN WAY OF THINKING AND ACTING. MY ILK.

HELP
TO
CIRKLE
PG 2

IN THE 20 YEARS SINCE RODNEY KING GAVE US A CRASH COURSE IN CALIFORNIA REAL POLITIC, I HAVE SEEN SO MANY THINGS WHICH HAVE MADE ME ADJUST MY EVALUATION AND DIAGNOSIS OF HOW THESE POLICE ARE PERCEIVED AND ESTEEMED BY THE PEOPLE OF CALIFORNIA.

I HAD TAKEN THE RODNEY KING RIOTS TO BE A NORM. MY CONCEPT OF A GENERAL RULE IN 93 AND 94, WAS, "IF THE POLICE DO THAT AGAIN WE SEE ANOTHER RIOT," BECAUSE THEY DON'T WANT ANOTHER RIOT - THE COPS WOULDN'T DO THAT AGAIN - NEXT TIME THEY'LL CHECK FOR CAMERAS BEFORE THEY BEAT ANYONE DOWN" - "IT WAS THE CAMERAS THAT SAVE US" - RATHER PRIMITIVE UNDERSTANDINGS OF HOW SOCIAL FORCES WORK. TAKING CERTAIN THINGS FOR GRANTED, OVERLOOKING THE KEY CONCEPT OF MOVEMENT, SEEING THE RIOTERS AS SOMEHOW INEVITABLE, TAKING THE POLICE TO BE TERMINATORS, WHAT ELSE WOULD PEOPLE DO?? AT THE TIME I DIDN'T RETHINK THE NEXUSES BETWEEN THE POLICE AND THE SEGMENTS OF POPULATION THAT SUPPORT POLICE, THAT DON'T SEE THEM AS SKYNET BUT AS PROTECTORS AND WHO RELY ON THAT PROTECTION.

THIS IS WHY I SAY I HAVE HAD TO MAKE ADJUSTMENTS OVER THE 20 YEARS. MY ANALYSIS WASN'T COMPLETE. I HAD ROOM TO PERFECT IT. THE PROBLEM WASN'T A SIMPLE $2-6=0$ COPS, - NO, ITS LIKE A QUADRATIC EQUATION MULTIPLIED BY 5 OTHER QUADRATIC EQUATIONS IF YOU REALLY WANT THE EXACT DETAILS OF THE MYRIAD SOCIAL RELATIONSHIPS. IF YOU REALLY WANT TO GO DOOR TO DOOR LOOKING FOR POLICE SYMPATHIZERS IT WASN'T "THE PEOPLE" WHO BURNED DOWN L.A. BUT ONLY A CERTAIN SECTION OR "MARKET SHARE" (TO USE THE NIELSEN MEDIA RESEARCH TERM) WAS OUT THERE LOOTING AND TORCHING IN PROTEST. THE FIGHT WAS BETWEEN CERTAIN CLASSES. AND NOT JUST ECONOMIC CLASSES. THERE WERE ALL KINDS OF DISTINCTIVE FEATURES WHICH THE RIOTERS HAD. IT WAS MORE THAN BEING BLACK OR BEING POOR OR BEING A VICTIM OF A SIMILAR POLICE ASSAULT, YOU COULD ACTUALLY MAP OUT CERTAIN AREAS OF L.A. AND MEASURE THE INTENSITY BLOCK BY BLOCK AND SEE WHICH GANGS PARTICIPATED COMPARED TO OTHER GANGS. INDICATING A FACTOR OF AREA AND ASSOCIATION TO THE PROTEST. BUT IT WASN'T JUST A MORE SCIENTIFIC APPROACH TO STUDYING THIS RIOT WHICH FORCED SO MANY ADJUSTMENTS

HELP TO CIRCLE pg 3 / MONTS IN MY VIEWS. IT WAS THE FACT THAT THE WORLD ITSELF HAS CHANGED SO MUCH OVER THAT 20 YEARS.

PHONES. IN THE 90S CELL PHONES WERE BIG BULKY, UGLY BET-GE RADIOS WITH UGLY ANTENNAS STICKING OUT LIKE A PORTABLE C.B. DRUG DEALERS AND BUSINESSMEN, FINANCIAL DISTRICT STOCK BROKERS HAD THEM. NOT LIKE TODAY, WHERE EVERYONE HAS A PHONE AND EVERYONE HAS A CAMERA BUILT INTO THE PHONE. EVERYONE WE HAD CAMERAS, VIDEO CAMERAS, BUT YOU HAD TO PREPARE TAKE THAT SOMEWHERE. YOU HAD TO GET LUCKY TO RECORD RODNEY KING'S BEATING. BE AT THE WRONG PLACE AT THE RIGHT TIME, NOT JUST NORMALLY GOING ABOUT YOUR BUSINESS. SINCE THIS SOCIAL TECHNOLOGY HAS PROLIFERATED I HAVE SEEN VIDEOS OF POLICE ACTIVITY RECORDED BY THESE UBIQUITOUS CAMERAS THAT MAKE RODNEY KING'S BEATING LOOK LIKE A LOVE TAP. I REMEMBER SEEING A YOUNG MAN NAMED CUEVAS IN INGLEWOOD RUNNING FROM THE POLICE AS HE WAS SHOT IN THE BACK AND THEN EXECUTED ISRAELI STYLE WHEN THE POLICE OFFICER APPROACHED THE DYING BODY AND "CONFIRMED THE KILL" BY PLUGGING THE KID WITH TWO TO THE BACK OF THE HEAD. DID I MENTION THAT THIS IS NOT A NARRATIVE BUT A VIDEO WHICH YOU CAN SEE FOR YOURSELF? ANOTHER MEMORABLE ONE IS WHAT WE SAW BY THE VIDEO TAKEN AT NIGHT IN SAN BERNARDINO, IN SOUTH CALI. I FORGOT THE NAMES BUT THERE WAS A MEXICAN IRAQ VETERAN ON THE GROUND WITH A BLACK PEACE OFFICER STANDING OVER HIM AT GUN POINT. THE BLACK POLICE TOLD THE MEXICAN DUDE TO "GET UP". AS SOON AS THIS VETERAN MOVED TO GET UP AS ORDERED TO, HE WAS SHOT. THE BLACK COP SPOKE INTO HIS RADIO "SHOTS FIRED, SHOTS FIRED" AND THIS WENT TO TRIAL. THE COP WAS FOUND NOT GUILTY. AND I WILL NEVER FORGET THE COMMENT OF THE MEXICAN VETERAN WHO WAS SHOT. "I CAN'T BELIEVE IT! I CAN'T BELIEVE THAT I WENT AND FOUGHT FOR THIS COUNTRY, SO THAT WE COULD BE FREE FROM TERRORISM AND THAT HE WAS FOUND NOT GUILTY" - "IT WAS ON VIDEO, HE DIDN'T SAY 'SHUT UP' OR 'GET DOWN', HE TOLD ME AT GUN POINT TO 'GET UP' AND THEN HE SHOT ME!" "I USED TO BE PRETTY PRO-COP BEFORE THIS HAPPENED BUT NOT ANYMORE" - I REMEMBER HIS WORDS BECAUSE THEY WERE SO SO INSTRUCTIVE. AND I WONDERED IF THIS MAN THOUGHT HE WAS THE ONLY PERSON TO BE ATTACKED IN THIS WAY. OR THE FIRST. AND WHETHER OR NOT HIS PRO-COP OR ANTI-COP WAS BASED ON THE BULLETS HE FELT HOT AND DEEP - OR IF IT WAS THE ABSTRACT CONCEPT OF TYRANNY AT LARGE.

HTC pg 4 / WHICH MOTIVATED HIS NEW FOUND POLICE BASED SENTIMENTS.
GALLILEO SAID "MATHEMATICS AND NUMBERS ARE
THE LANGUAGE OF SCIENCE. ITS ONE THING TO HEAR THE WORDS
"HOT" OR "MANY"; ITS ANOTHER TO STATE NUMERICALLY HOW MANY —
OR SPECIFY AN AVERAGE AND CALCULATE A DISTANCE FROM AN AVERAGE.
JUST AS IT IS ONE THING TO SAY SOMETHING IS "FOR SALE FOR MONEY" BUT
QUITE ANOTHER TO SAY FOR HOW MUCH MONEY" — THUS ITS IMPORTANT TO
INDEX OUR SOCIAL ASSESSMENTS WITH NUMERICAL AND MATHEMATICAL
MEASUREMENTS. "PEOPLE WERE KILLED" IS NOT VERY INTELLIGIBLE NOR
IS — "ITS HOT". "ITS 100° TODAY" IS MORE SCIENTIFIC THAN "I'M
HOT". SIMILARLY, "AMERICA WAS FREE" IS HARD TO QUALIFY AS SUFFICIENT
TO BE COMMENT BEYOND GIBBERISH, UNLESS YOU SPECIFY A TIME PERIOD.
"AMERICA WAS FREE IN 1984" HAS A NUMERICAL INDEX TO GO WITH IT.
WHAT WOULD OUR CRITICAL THINKING ANALYZERS SAY ABOUT THE WORD
"GHANDI", REPEATED OVER AND OVER AGAIN? IS IT A QUESTION? OR A
MAGIC WORD? "GHANDI, GHANDI, GHANDI, GHANDI, GHANDI, GHANDI." A SONG.

IF WE WERE TO ASK OUR SHOT-EX-PRO-COP-VETERAN — "AT WHAT
POINT, IN TIME, DO YOU BELIEVE "AMERICA" WAS WORTH FIGHTING FOR?" WE
COULD AT LEAST UNDERSTAND HIS VIEW IF HE PROVIDED A DATE. SIMILARLY, WE
COULD CALCULATE BY VARIOUS TIME SCALES WHEN OUR EX-PRO COP BECAME AN
EX-PRO COP AND NOT A PRO COP, I WOULD VENTURE, IT WAS AFTER HE WAS SHOT,
NOT BEFORE HE WAS SHOT. THIS IS AT LEAST CONSISTENT WITH WHAT HE SAID.

I DON'T APPRECIATE IT WHEN THESE POLITICIANS AND MEDIA TELEPROMPT
READERS CHOOSE TO TALK IN A WAY THAT DELIBERATELY AVOIDS NUMERICAL
QUALIFICATIONS AND SEEKS TO BLUR AND AFFECT A HIGH DEFINITION RESOL
UTION OF AN IMPORTANT PROBLEM. WHEN THESE LOW QUALITY PROPAGANDISTS
AVOID THE PRECISION AND ACCURACY OF MEASURABLE LANGUAGE.

THIS IS WHY I HAVE WRITTEN THIS BOOK, HELP TO CIRCLE. I
KNOW THERE IS MUCH ROOM TO PERFECT THE ASSESSMENT OF THE SOCIAL
FORCES IN THE U.S. TODAY. COURAGE IS NEEDED TO STAND UP AND FACE THE
BACKLASH AND BOYCOTTS THAT ARE RESERVED TO INTIMIDATE THOSE WHO
SPEAK OUT AGAINST THE LIVING CONDITIONS, USING TRUTH AS A WEAPON.
THEY CAN'T INTIMIDATE ME. THEY CAN'T GET ME TO BAND WAGON WITH
THEM. I GOT MY OWN BAND WAGON TO WORRY ABOUT. THE JAR OPTIC
CAN CALL THEMSELVES AN ECONOMY OR A NATION I DON'T CARE. I'M
HERE TO HELP FORTIFY OUR OWN CIRCLE TODAY. THEY GOT THEIR CIR
CLE AND THEY USE THAT HULA HOOP TO LASSO PEOPLE IMPERIALISTICAL
WE MUST FIGHT HARD FOR OUR OWN CIRCLE, IN ORDER TO LIVE ON OUR TERR

- I. THE ARGUMENT.
- II. NO ARGUMENT.
- III. BUILDING OUR OWN.
- IV. BREAKING FREE.
- V. PERFECTING THE CIRCLE.

CONTENTS.

WHAT IS A FIGHT?
 WHAT IS A CONFLICT?
 WHAT IS WARFARE?
 AND WHAT DO SUCH THINGS
 MEAN TO US FOR THE LONG
 AND SHORT TERM?

ANTAGONISMS AND CULTURAL CONTRADICTIONS CAN ONLY BE PART OF HUMAN LIFE IF THERE EXISTS TWO OR MORE OPPOSING AGENDAS. AS ANIMOSITY REQUIRES THE TUG BETWEEN TWO MINDS, AT ODDS SOME HOW, THERE CAN BE NO WARS WITHOUT OPPOSING SIDES. CONTENTION CAN NOT EXIST WITHOUT A DUALITY, A CONTRAST.

THERE CAN BE NO CHESS GAME IF ALL THE PIECES ARE OF THE SAME COLOR AND CAN'T TAKE EACH OTHER OFF THE BOARD. THAT WOULD BE PEACE, NOT CONFLICT, NOT A BATTLE OF THE WILLS, BUT ONLY ONE WILL.

RATHER THAN A SUBJECTIVE/EMOTIONAL FEELING, I PROPOSE WE CAN DETERMINE WHAT CONFLICT IS BY AN ANALYSIS WHICH INVOLVES DEMONSTRATING THE DEPTH AND EXTENT TO WHICH THERE ARE SYMPTOMS OF DIVISION. I WOULD MEASURE THE MAGNITUDE OF SOCIAL ANTAGONISMS BY THE DISTANCE FROM WHICH A GROUP OF PEOPLE LIVE AT PEACE, AND BY THE DEGREE TO WHICH THE PEOPLE INSIDE ANY CONTAINER KILL EACH OTHER AND DON'T WANT TO BE IN THE SAME CONTAINER.

WHEN IS A NATION? ——— RENAN: "A NATION IS A LIVING SOUL A SPIRITUAL PRINCIPLE. TWO THINGS, WHICH IN TRUTH ARE BUT ONE, CONSTITUTE THIS SOUL, THIS SPIRITUAL PRINCIPLE. ONE IS IN THE PAST, THE OTHER IN THE PRESENT. ONE IS THE COMMON POSSESSION OF A RICH HERITAGE OF MEMORIES; THE OTHER IS THE ACTUAL CONSENT, THE DESIRE TO LIVE TOGETHER THE WILL TO PRESERVE WORTHILY THE UNDIVIDED INHERITANCE WHICH HAS BEEN HANDED DOWN... THE NATION, LIKE THE INDIVIDUAL, IS THE OUTCOME OF A LONG PAST OF EFFORTS, AND SACRIFICES, AND DEVOTIONS... TO HAVE COMMON GLORIES IN THE PAST, A COMMON WILL IN THE PRESENT, TO HAVE DONE GREAT THINGS TOGETHER, TO WILL TO DO THE LIKE AGAIN, — SUCH ARE THE ESSENTIAL CONDITIONS FOR THE MAKING OF A PEOPLE" ——— I SAY AND BELIEVE, THAT WARFARE IS THE EXTENT TO WHICH THE QUOTATION OF RENAN ABOVE IS TRAMPLED ON, DENIGRATED, UNDERESTIMATED AND ALSO

AND THE PROVABLE AND UNPROVABLE, BETWEEN "THE GOOD" THE BAD AND THE UGLY, BETWEEN THE BEAUTIFUL AND THE IMAGINARY. SCIENTIFIC RESEARCH IS THE ART OF FINDING OUT WAYS AND MEANS TO REACH FARTHER THAN BEFORE, TO DO WHAT WAS DONE, BETTER THIS TIME. IT MUST NEVER RAISE ITS VOICE. IT WILL NEVER RAISE ITS VOICE. PROPAGANDA IS A MOUTH, SCIENCE AN EAR, OR AN EYE OR A NOSE, TVWS, AND BECAUSE OF THE MEDIOCRITY OF HUMANITY "POPULAR SCIENCE" REMAINS AN OXYMORONIC IDEAL. INSTEAD OF A PATIENT EAR TO HEAR THE WHISPERS OF OUR UNIVERSES' GENERAL AND OPERATIVE PHYSICAL LAWS, MAN PREFERS TO TALK OVER SUCH A SOFT PIANISSIMO IN ORDER TO SELL RAZORS AND CARS AND SOAP, TO INSTRUCT HUMANITY IN WHAT IT WANTS. - WHAT IT WANTS, IT CALLS, "THE LAW", AMERICAN AS APPLE PIE, THROWN AT AN UNKNOWN SPEED AT ~~THE~~ CANIO.

AND YET THERE IS SCIENTIFIC VALUE IN THAT NOISE TOO! NOT THAT SUCH DECREES DESCRIBE ANY REALITY ON PURPOSE, THEY IRONICALLY DO TEACH US ABOUT THE BELIEFS, IDEAS, VALUES, AND BEHAVIOR OF THEIR AUTHORS.

THIS, IS WHY THIS SECTION OF THE BOOK IS CALLED "THE ARGUMENT". NOT MY ARGUMENT AS SOME PEOPLE MIGHT GUESS BY THE TITLE, NOT MY CASE OR MY THESIS, NO - HERE BEGINS THE DELINEATION, THAT THERE IS AN ARGUMENT. AS I SAID IN THE INTRODUCTION, I SAW L.A. BURN. I DID NOT BURN IT. IT WAS BURNT WHEN I GOT THERE.

PLATO AND ARISTOTLE AND ALL THEIR FOLLOWERS TALKED ABOUT SOCIETY LAWS, DIFFERENT TYPES OF GOVERNMENTS AS WELL AS EVERYTHING ELSE UNDER THE SUN. THEY SPENT MUCH TIME ON THE CONCEPT OF UNITY. THEY BOTH EXAMINED WHAT SOCRATES POSTULATED AS AN IDEAL MODE FOR A PEOPLE TO LIVE BY: - UNITY. ARISTOTLE "DE POLITICA BOOK II SEC II.

THE THEORY IS: "THE BEST THING IS FOR THE STATE TO BE AS MUCH ~~OF~~ OF A UNIT AS POSSIBLE" - THEY TALKED ABOUT DIFFERENT TYPES OF UNITY AND PROPOSED CRITERIA ~~LIKE~~ SUCH AS, "IF ALL MEN SAY MINE AND NOT MINE AT THE SAME TIME" - THIS IS INDICATIVE THAT A STATE OR GROUP IS IN COMPLETE UNITY... LIKE MY PARABLE OF A CHESS SET WITH ONLY ONE COLOR OF PIECES, UNABLE TO TAKE ANY OTHER PIECE OFF THE BOARD. THE ANCIENT PHILOSOPHERS AND POLITICIANS SPOKE ABOUT HARMONY. AT LEAST THEY SAW SOME VALUE IN TALKING THIS WAY, WHETHER OR NOT THESE PEOPLE LIVED UP TO SUCH IDEALS, WHETHER THEY ADVOCATED AND PROMOTED THESE IDEALS BEYOND TALKING ABOUT THEM, IS NOT A MATTER TO BE DETERMINED BY REFERENCE TO MORE AND MORE OF THEIR RHETORIC.

WE CAN PHYSICALLY WRITE THE WORDS 'GANDHI, LIBERTY, PEACE, AD INFINITUM AND THEN GO OUT AND SHOOT KIDS IN THE BACK WITH 9 MMS.

HELP TO CIRCLE / AND SUCH ACTIVITY WOULD NOT BE COMPATIBLE WITH WHAT
BY D. MASSETTE / GHANDI TAUGHT US TO DO. — IF THE ANCIENTS HAD GONE
PG 4 [OUT AND SLAUGHTERED PEOPLE WITH SWORDS AND BURIED A MASS
GRAVE OF ASSORTED BODY PARTS ARCHEOLOGISTS COULD DIG UP THOSE BONES
AND FIND HACK MARKS IN THE SKULLS AND LIMBS AND PROVE THAT THE
PEOPLE HAD DIED AN UNHARMONIOUS DEATH. 50 TRILLION INSCRIPTIONS OF
THE WORD "GHANDI" WOULD NOT CHANGE THOSE ARCHEOLOGICAL CONCLUSIONS.

I SAY THAT THE SOCIOLOGICAL RICHTER SCALE SHOULD NOT BE CALIBRATED
TO DETECT WHETHER PEOPLE SAY "MINE AND NOT MINE AT THE SAME TIME"
BUT INSTEAD, BE CALIBRATED TO DETECT HUMAN BODIES WITH BULLETS IN THEM
TO SIMPLY MEASURE WHAT PEOPLE SAY AS AN INDICATOR OF WHAT THEY DO
REMINDS ME OF THE 60S BATMAN SERIES WHERE OSCAR ROMERO SWARS,
UPON EVERYTHING IN FELONIOUS FUNDAMENTAL THAT IS SURFING ABILITY AND EXPERIENCE
TRANSFEROMETER WILL WORK, AND IT DOES, UNTIL "THE BAT REVERSER-
OMETER IS EMPLOYED TO COUNTER ITS EFFECTS. IF ALL HAIL CESAR AT THE
SOMETIME THAT DOESN'T SEEM A RELIABLE METHOD FOR DETECTING THE
SULTS OF AN ASSASSINATIONOMETER. OUR SCALE OUGHT TO MEASURE THE
VIOLENT KILLINGS OF PEOPLE AS PARAMOUNT OVER THE VERBAL DECLARATIONS.

QUESTION — DO THESE FOLLOWING NUMBERS APPEAR TO YOU TO
BE INDICATIVE OF A SOCIETY THAT IS CLOSE TO A UNIFIED HARMONY?

- 30,000 PEOPLE SHOT TO DEATH IN THE U.S. EACH YEAR ^{HOMICIDES}
- 53% OF U.S. WORKERS EARN LESS THAN \$30K PER YEAR
- 19,000 BY SUICIDE
- 11,000 BY HOMICIDE ^{MORE DRUG OVERDOSE DEATHS THAN CRASHES}
- THE HIGHEST IN THE WORLD
- 50% OF N.Y.C. BELOW POVERTY LINE.
- 1 MILLION PEOPLE STOPPED AND FRISKED IN N.Y. PER YEAR
- 7 MILLION PEOPLE ON PAROLE PROBATION OR IN PRISON IN THE U.S. THE ALL TIME RECORD IN HUMAN HISTORY. 25% OF THE WORLD'S PRISONERS
- 2 MILLION IN PRISON, 150,000 IN CALIFORNIA ALONE
- 16 MILLION KIDS STRUGGLE WITH HUNGER EACH DAY IN AMERICA.
- ESTIMATED 1 MILLION MEMBERS OF SO CALLED "GANGS"
- 80% OF ALL WOMEN IN THE U.S. MILITARY REPORT SEXUAL ABUSE.
- 20,000 PEOPLE IN THE L.A. COUNTY JAIL SYSTEM THE BIGGEST IN THE U.S. — 90% BLACK OR HISPANIC
- 7,000 KIDS DROP OUT OF HIGH SCHOOL EVERY DAY IN THE U.S.
- 250 POLICE SPONSORED SHOOTINGS
- AND 150 ~~AND~~ KILLINGS, IN CALIFORNIA ALONE EACH YEAR
- (NOT INCLUDING STATE EXECUTIONS — UNDER DEATH PENALTY.)
- THE ONLY GROWTH SECTOR IN CALIFORNIA ECONOMY: PRISONS.

HELP TO CIRCLE / NO 1 LAW ENFORCEMENT "MURDER" AREA IN US:
D.M PG 5 93% OF ALL BLACK MURDER VICTIMS DIE AT THE HANDS OF BLACK
ONE POLICE OFFICER PER WK ~~AND~~ ASSASSINATED ON DUTY
10% ASSAULTED EACH YEAR → 30% UNEMPLOYMENT IN
THE POOR SECTORS, 30% IN US AMONG THE POOR SECTOR.
56% OF ALL MURDERS IN THE US ARE COMMITTED BY BLACKS, 35% BY MEXICANS.
FOREIGN POLICY WHICH FAVORS THE INTERESTS OF MILITARIST
WARMONGERS AT THE EXPENSE OF TAXPAYERS AND OF THE NATION
THEY WANT TO TARGET — (ALL OF THEM OPEC MEMBERS) WHICH
LEADS THE MIS-LEAD Pawns TO A TRULY FRIGHTENING NUMBER,
20 SUICIDES ~~PER MONTH~~ BY US VETERANS EVERYDAY!!!
950 PER MONTH ATTEMPT SUICIDE — THE "HEROES"
FIGHTING FOR "LIBERTY" ALSO PER 1 MILLION +
150,000 ABORTIONS IN CALIFORNIA | ABORTIONS PER
13% OF ALL MURDER VICTIMS ARE BLACK PER YR. | YEAR IN THE US
THE HIGHEST INFANT MORTALITY IN
THE INDUSTRIALIZED WORLD, 300 HOMICIDES IN
CALIFORNIA PRISONS | NUMBER ONE | THE BAY AREA PER YR,
HAVE THE HIGHEST CAUSE OF BANKRUPTCY IN THE
SUICIDE RATE IN THE US IS MEDICAL 600 HOMICIDES IN
U.S. EXPENSES UPON L.A. COUNTY PER YR
INEVITABLE ILLNESSES
4 TRILLION \$ SPENT ON WARS TO FREE OTHER NATIONS; TO
PAY FOR A SELF-APPOINTED "GLOBAL POLICE DEPT" COMPRISED OF SUICIDAL U.S. Troops
8 BILLION MILITARY PACKAGE TO ISRAEL EVERY YEAR.
70,000 HOMELESS IN N.Y.C. 50,000 HOMELESS IN BAY AREA.
18 TRILLION IN SO CALLED "NATIONAL DEBT"
WE ARE FLATLY TOLD BY MAYORS, BY PSYCHOLOGISTS,
BY POLICE AND PAROLE BOARDS THAT WE ARE SUPPOSED TO
ACCEPT THIS TYPE OF SOCIAL REALITY. WE ARE TOLD BY COURTS

HTC pg6 / SUCH AS THE SUPREME COURT, THE APPELLATE COURTS,
BY DM / THE MUNICIPAL AND SUPERIOR COURTS THAT WE MUST
NOT TRY TO KILL OUR WAY OUT OF SUCH A QUAGMIRE. WE
ARE TOLD BY PSYCHOLOGISTS THAT IT IS 'COMMENDABLE' AND 'GOOD'
IF WE BOW DOWN HUMBL Y AND PATIENTLY AND NON VIOLENTLY BEFORE
THESE PHENOMENA. AND WE ARE TOLD THAT IF WE DO NOT SUBMIT
PASSIVELY TO THESE SOCIAL ITEMS THAT WE OUGHT TO BE TAUGHT A
LESSON UNDER THE EUPHEMISM OF 'DISCIPLINE' AND THAT WE OUGHT
TO SUBMIT TO SUCH 'DISCIPLINE'. ONCE IN A DECADE A PSYCHOLOGIST
WILL COME AND TEACH US HOW TO 'CONTROL OUR ANGER' BUT IT ISN'T
EVEN IRONIC, IT IS OBVIOUS THAT ONLY THOSE WHO DIRECTLY BENEFIT
FROM SUCH AN ARRANGEMENT OF POLITICAL AND MILITARY ECONOMY
PREFACE THE DUTY OF OBEDIENCE TO IT. AND I HAVE NEVER MET ANY
ONE WHO HAS LOST A FAMILY MEMBER TO A POLICE TRIGGERED KILLING
THAT SAID 'OH ITS OKAY - THE POLICE WERE ONLY DOING THEIR JOBS
AND MY FAMILY MEMBER DESERVED TO DIE BECAUSE HE WAS A THREAT
AND I WILL SHOW MY DISCIPLINE BY NOT DOING ANYTHING ABOUT IT.
IN FACT THE POLICE ARE WELCOME TO KILL SOME MORE OF MY PEOPLE.' NO,
INSTEAD OF HARMONY ABOUT THOSE NUMBERS WE FIND A CONTENTION
WE DO NOT FIND A ~~CH~~ MONOCHROMATIC CHESS BOARD. WE HAVE DIVISION
AND WE CAN NOT EVEN AGREE TO DISAGREE. WE ARE TOLD BY THE NEWS
READERS THAT 'LIBERTY, GANDI, AND ISRAEL IS IN JEOPARDY' AS THEY PANDER
TO THE MONIED AUDIENCE WHICH THINKS EVERYTHING IS FINE AND UNDER
CONTROL AND WORTH MAINTAINING. NOT ONLY IS THERE A CONTENTION
ABOUT WHAT TO DO WITH THOSE NUMBERS, BUT THOSE NUMBERS ARE ALSO
SYMPTOMS OF DIVISION, DISCORD, ANTAGONISMS, EXISTING BEFORE THE
FIGHT OVER WHAT TO DO ABOUT THE FIGHT. ~~OR~~

THE FACT IS, THAT THE TYPE OF POLITICAL ECONOMY THAT EVOLVED OUT
OF THE MIDDLE AGES AND THE RISE OF THE NATIONAL MONARCHIES WAS
A REVOLUTIONARY STEP FORWARD. THIS WAS AN EMPOWERMENT OF A NEW
TYPE OF ECONOMIC CLASS. AN ECONOMIC CLASS THAT WAS FETTERED BY A
SYSTEM OF FEUDAL ARISTOCRACY. THE FEUDAL ARISTOCRACY WAS OVERTHROWN
BY THE MANAGERS OF THE NEW INDUSTRIES. THE INDUSTRIAL REVOLUTION HAD
CREATED THE CONDITIONS FOR THE VICTORY OF A CORRESPONDING POLITICAL
REVOLUTION ~~THIS~~ THAT IS THE BOURGEOIS REVOLUTION. AND THUS THERE
IS NO DENYING THAT CAPITALISM WAS NOT JUST BORN, BUT MADE DOMINANT
FROM THE MERCANTILE AND SLAVE BASED AGRICULTURE WHICH DOMINATED THE

HTC / PG 7 / THE 1700S - THE RISE OF INDUSTRY, OF STEAM, OF MACHINES, OF TRAINS, OF THE TELEGRAPH, GAVE RISE TO THE HIGHEST FORM OF BOURGEOIS RULE, THAT OF IMPERIALISM. I SAY THAT CAPITALISM HAS BEEN BASED ON ~~NOT~~ DEMOCRACY AND LIBERTY AND GANDI - BUT ON EXPLOITATION AND SUBJUGATION OF LABOUR AS SLAVES, ON WARFARE AND CONFLICT - SINCE DAY ONE, AND THAT ANY DEVIATION FROM THAT PATTERN WOULD HAVE TO BE SEEN AS AN EXCEPTION TO THE RULE. NOT AS SOME OF OUR MODERN T.V. ACTORS PRETEND, THAT SUCH INSTITUTIONALIZED MODALITIES ARE A SURPRISING REVELATION. SLAVERY IS NOT A NOVELTY IN AMERICA. OPPRESSION IS NOT NEW ON THE LIST OF STATE CRAFT TACTICS HERE. THE EXECUTIVE OF THE U.S. GOVERNMENT HAS ALWAYS BEEN A COMMITTEE FOR MANAGING THE AFFAIRS OF THE BOURGEOISIE AS A WHOLE. AND THUS ~~THE~~ HAS ALWAYS BEEN AN ORGANIZATION WHICH HAS PROFITED FROM ANTAGONISMS. ITS REVENUE ALWAYS HAS COME FROM THE BLOOD MONEY OF WARFARE AND IT HAS ALWAYS FOUND WAYS TO FIND A PLACE TO BITE DOWN LIKE A TICK TO ~~EXTORT~~ EXTORT TAX MONEY ~~FROM~~ FROM PEOPLE WITH THE THREAT OF THE MILITARY, POLICE, AND COURTS AND PRISONS. STRIKE BREAKERS AND JAILERS, GENOCIDE AND PARASITISM HAVE ALWAYS BEEN "THE AMERICAN WAY" SINCE THEY SHOWED UP. CONTRADICTIONS HAVE ALWAYS BEEN THE INTRINSIC FEATURE OF CAPITALISM NOT INCIDENTAL OR ESPECIALLY NOT COINCIDENTAL. THERE ARE NO PROFITS NOR SOCIAL STATUS WITHIN AN ECONOMY, UNDER CAPITALISM IF THERE ARE NO ACCOMPANYING ANTAGONISMS, AND WARS.

AS I HAVE SAID, THE FARTHER AWAY YOU ARE FROM HARMONY, FROM A UNITY, ~~THE FARTHER AWAY YOU ARE~~ THE CLOSER YOU ARE TO WARFARE. THUS THE US HAS ALWAYS BEEN THE WARFARE STATE, NOT THE WELFARE STATE.

THIS, EVEN THOUGH THE U.S. GOVERNMENT PRINTED UP FLYERS THAT SAID "THAT A GOVERNMENT DERIVING ITS JUST POWERS BY THE CONSENT OF THE GOVERNED IS THE GOVERNMENT WE WANT TO BE" - FOLLOWED BY A MILLION REPETITIONS OF THE WORD AND PROMISE OF "LIBERTY". NO ONE WANTS TO BE A SLAVE. AND THUS, SLAVERY REQUIRES WARFARE TO MAINTAIN IT. YOU CAN'T HAVE ONE WITHOUT THE OTHER, AND WE NEVER HAVE. "HAPPY - AND THE PURSUIT OF HAPPINESS" HAVE ALWAYS MEANT TO KILL THOSE WHO WANT TO KILL YOU, PREFERABLY BEFORE THEY KILL YOU, NOT AFTERWARD. ~~THE PROTAGONISTS IN 1776 NEW ENGLAND WHO PRINTED UP FLYERS LIKE THE DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE KNEW THIS SECRET TO HAPPINESS. THEY KNEW THE CODE TO DECIPHER THE MYSTICAL BONDS OF YTREBEL. YTREBEL WAS THE KEY TO UNLOCK THE PSYCHOLOGY OF 1784...~~

THE PROTAGONISTS IN 1776 NEW ENGLAND WHO PRINTED UP FLYERS LIKE THE DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE KNEW THIS SECRET TO HAPPINESS. THEY KNEW THE CODE TO DECIPHER THE MYSTICAL BONDS OF YTREBEL. YTREBEL WAS THE KEY TO UNLOCK THE PSYCHOLOGY OF 1784...

HTC Pg. 7.25 / THOSE MOZART ERA ENGLISH COLONIALS, HAD
ALL THESE FANCY IDEAS. JOHN ADAMS AND HAMILTON, THOMAS
JEFFERSON. THE FLYER WRITERS. "IF ALL MEN WERE ANGELS, NO
GOVERNMENT WOULD BE NECESSARY" THEY SAID. AND, "THERE IS
A DANGER IN ALL MEN. THE ONLY MAXIM OF A FREE GOVERNMENT
SHOULD BE, THAT OF BELIEVING NO ONE THAT LIVES WITH THE POWER
TO ENDANGER THE PUBLIC" — "THAT GOVERNMENT WHICH GOVERNS
LEAST, GOVERNS BEST" — ETC. ETC. I LIKE THE ONE FROM
CHRIS CHRISTY WHO SAID, "THAT IS THE REESTABLISHMENT OF THE
POWER OF KINGS AND TYRANTS, ITS THE POWER AGAINST WHICH
WE HAVE ~~WENT~~ SUPPOSEDLY FOUGHT INNUMERABLE ~~WARS~~ WARS
TO AVOID"... REMEMBER GAULE'S EXPLANATION THAT SCIENCE
SPEAKS NUMERICALLY. AND FOR CHRIS CHRISTY TO REFER TO
'INNUMERABLE' WARS TO AVOID ~~TO~~ TYRANNY'S POWER IS A
VAGUE 'SUPPOSABLEY', INDEED. AND IF SO, WHEN HERE GOES
ROUND 2 RIGHT? NOT A COMPLAINT MACHINE BUT AN
OTHER ~~ONE~~ OF THOSE "FIGHTS" OF YOURS, RIGHT?
IF YOU REALLY HAVE LOST COUNT, DONT START COUNTING NOW!!

IN MY VIEW THE PHENOMENA IS NUMERABLE AND THAT NUMBER
WOULD BE EXACTLY: 0. AND PERHAPS IN THAT SENSE WITHOUT NUMBER,
NO — WITHOUT AMOUNT. ~~Q~~ THEY LOVE TO HEAR THEMSELVES TALK.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN WAS OKAY. HE WAS NO LIGHTWEIGHT MIND
AND WAS THE BRAINS OF THE OPERATION. THE REST OF THEM WERE
PRETENTIONS, HYPOCRITICAL CLOWNS, AND TO THINK WHAT THEY SAID
IS SOMEHOW BINDING OVER ME AS SOME KIND OF FORCED MARRIAGE, IS
TO INVITE A BURNING BED. I'LL CUT YOUR THROAT IN YOUR SLEEP!!
OR JAB OUT YOUR EYES WITH AN ICEPICK WHEN YOU CLOSE THEM.
THE BRITISH, ALTHOUGH A WORLD CLASS PEOPLE WITH MANY ACCOMPL-
ISHMENT HAVE NEVER BEEN ABLE TO CONQUER ANY OTHER EURO NATION
BESIDES IRELAND. THE SUPREME POWER IDEOLOGY IS NOT APPLICABLE TO
ME. MANY OF THE IDEAS OF THE MOZART ERA BRITISH COLONIALS WERE
ONLY BASED UPON WHAT THEY THOUGHT THEY COULD GET AWAY WITH AT THE TIME

HTC pg 7.5 / IN OUR TIME SO CALLED "POLITICS" IS NO DIFFERENT.
THERE IS A SYSTEM IN PLACE CURRENTLY RULING IN
WASHINGTON D.C. WHICH IS COMPLETELY INFECTED WITH BY LEGALIZED
BRIBERY. IF A MAFIA DRUG LORD IN N.Y.C. HANDS A DETECTIVE
10,000 \$ IN CASH AS A "CONTRIBUTION" — WHAT WOULD THE ENEMIES
OF THAT DETECTIVE AND MOB BOSS CALL SUCH A PAYMENT? BRIBERY,
OF COURSE. IN WASHINGTON D.C. THEY DO THAT EVERY DAY. ITS LEGAL. ITS
THE AMERICAN WAY. POLITICAL ACTION COMMITTEES OR PACS, CAN AND
DO HAND OUT MONEY TO THESE "POLITICIANS" TO BID FOR THEIR CAUSE
AS IN AN ~~election~~ AUCTION. ITS CALLED 'BUYING AN OUTCOME'. OIL
COMPANIES THAT WANT TO DRILL INTO PUBLIC PARKS HAVE TO CUT SOME
RED TAPE OUT OF THEIR WAY. THEY DO THAT WITH GREEN SCISSORS. NOT
ENVIRONMENTALIST GREEN BUT WITH GAS PUMP PROFIT, MONETARY GREEN.
THE MEDIA OUTLETS DO THE SAME THING WITH THEIR ADVERTIZERS. LIKE
CHESS MAGAZINES WON'T SAY ANYTHING BAD ABOUT TOP CHESS PLAYERS DUE
TO THEIR NEED FOR ACCESS TO THE TOP PLAYERS; THATS CALLED "HAPPY TALK".

IF YOU THINK I'M SOME WILD CONSPIRACY THEORIST CLAIMING THAT THE
JEWS HAVE TAKEN OVER THE U.S. AT ITS TOP LEVELS AND CONTROL THE
CONGRESS THROUGH BRIBERY AND RACIAL FAVORITISM OR EVEN NEPOTISM,
THEN — (NOT IF YOU SAY I AM OR WANT ME TO BE THOUGHT OF AS ONE)
EXPLAIN WHY IT IS? AND EVEN BETTER, HOW IT IS? THAT THE U\$ HAS
PROVIDED MORE MILITARY AND POLITICAL SUPPORT TO ISRAEL THAN TO
ANY OTHER ENTITY IN ALL OF U\$ HISTORY?? AND, WHY THE AMERICAN-
ISRAEL PAC HAS GIVEN AWAY 60 MILLION DOLLORS IN DONATIONS TO
U\$ POLITICIANS ?? — THIS AT A TIME WHEN 50 MILLION PEOPLE
IN THE U\$ HAVE NO MEDICAL INSURANCE, 21 DEATHS PER 100,000
PREGNANT WOMEN, 51ST IN LIFE EXPECTANCY, THE WORST EDUCATION
TEST SCORES IN THE INDUSTRIALIZED WORLD.

AND WE ARE "COMMENDED" BY PSYCHOLOGISTS AND COURTS AND PRISON
GUARD COMMITTEES IF WE ACCEPT THIS, AND CONDEMNED IF WE FIGHT IT.

STATISTICALLY SPEAKING THE U\$ IS IN BIG TROUBLE IN ALL AREAS.
IN ANY WAY OF MEASURING SOCIAL ILLS, WHICH GOES BEYOND WHAT THE
SOURCES AND CAUSES OF THESE MALADIES SAY ON T.V. TO THEIR MARKET
SHARE — NORTH AMERICA — IS IN A PROFOUND DECAY. IT HAS A FEVER OF 110°

HTC #7.6] AMERICA IS SICK RIGHT NOW, YET ITS POLITICAL RULING CLASS IS WORRIED ABOUT IRAQI FREEDOM, ISRAELI FREEDOM, EGYPTIAN FREEDOM, KOREAN FREEDOM, JAPANESE FREEDOM. FREE, FREE, FREE THEY CANT EVEN FREE DETROIT FROM BANKRUPTCY. THEY CANT EVEN TAKE CARE OF THE AMERICAN PEOPLE. YET THEY FEEL ENTITLED TO BE THE GLOBAL POLICE FORCE OVERSEAS. HOW CAN SOMEONE EXPORT ~~THE~~ SOMETHING OVER SEAS — WHEN THEY CANT PRODUCE IT DOMESTICALLY? HOW CAN A NATION TAKE CARE OF ANOTHER NATION WITHOUT TAKING CARE OF ITSELF FIRST? IT CANT! AND THE ISRAELI LOBBY COULDN'T CARE ANY LESS ABOUT IT. THE ISRAELI LOBBY WOULD GLADLY SACRIFICE ALL RURAL WHITE KIDS AND INNER CITY BLACK AND MEXICAN KIDS FOR THE CAUSE OF DEFENDING ISRAEL'S BORDERS AND EXPANDING SETTLEMENTS.

THE GARISHLY IGNORANT AMERICAN PEOPLE HAVE TOLERATED THIS ARRANGEMENT FOR THE PAST 60 YEARS. CALLING THAT 'FREEDOM'. THIS BEING THE TYPE OF FREEDOM EXPORTED, SO THAT ALL THOSE RULED BY 'GLOBAL LAW ENFORCEMENT' WILL THEMSELVES BE RULED BY JEWS AND IN THIS WAY AMERICA WILL BE THE SIEGFRIED FOR THEM. THE BOYISH WARRIOR, EXCITED TO DO BATTLE, ON INSTINCT, AND CONQUER THE WORLD FOR HIS MANIPULATIVE BOSS. AFTER ALL, SIEGFRIED WAS ABANDONED INTO THE CARE OF THIS MANIPULATIVE BOSS. POOR SIEGFRIED!! I MIGHT HAVE SHOT THAT MIGHTY YOUNG LION. I DONT WANT TO DO IT. SIEGFRIED VS. CANIO. SIEGFRIED VS. CAVARADOSS!. — "OH YOU 'LOYAL' AMERICAN TROOPS, STAY WHERE ARE! IF YOU WANT TO KILL ANYONE ON BEHALF OF YOUR LIBERTY STAY HOME AND FIGHT RIGHT WHERE YOU WERE BORN. DONT EXPORT YOUR FREEDOM PRODUCING KILLINGS, IMPORT THEM BACK INTO YOURSELF AND WORRY ABOUT YOUR OWN STREETS, YOUR OWN CRUMBLING BRIDGES, AND DILAPIDATED IDOLS. YOUR OWN POOR AND HOMELESS, FOR IN FIGHTING YOUR BOSS YOU CAN FREE US ALL. DONT COME TO THE MIDDLE EAST FOR A CAREER AND A WAY TO ESCAPE YOUR OWN POVERTY BACK HOME. OUR STREETS ARE LAND MINED. I DONT WANT YOU TO FREE ME, I WANT YOU TO FREE YOURSELF" — THUS SPAKE, SAID BENENGELI. —

YOU DONT MEASURE THESE THINGS WITH 'PEACE TALKS'. YOU'LL NEVER CHANGE A SINGLE ATOM OF SOCIAL CONDITIONS BY PREACHING HOW 'FREE' YOU ARE. — AGAIN, YOU HAVE TO BE HONEST AND NUMERICAL WELL ARMED WITH KNOWLEDGE AND FULL OF CONTEMPT FOR THE IGNORANT.

HTC / THERE ARE PEOPLE READING THIS WHO WANT TO KNOW WHERE I
PG 8 GOT THOSE NUMBERS, THOSE STATISTICS. I GOT THEM FROM
THE WORLD ALMANAC, THE CIA FACTBOOK, FROM THE AUGUST ISSUE OF
"AWAKE" MAGAZINE, FROM WIKIPEDIA AND FROM THE COALITION FOR
PRISONERS RIGHTS, AND FAMILIES AGAINST CALIF. THREE STRIKES.
(F.A.C.T.S.) AND CALIFORNIA PRISON FOCUS. — IF YOU DO
NOT AGREE OR APPROVE OF THOSE NUMBERS PLEASE SEND YOUR COMPLAINTS
DIRECTLY TO THEM AND NOT TO ME.

EVERYWHERE YOU GO, IN THE POOR NEIGHBORHOODS OF ANY
MAJOR CITY THE STORY IS ALWAYS THE SAME; CONSTANT HARASS-
MENT AND HOUNDING BY THE POLICE. CAN'T WALK THE CITY STREETS
WITH THE POLICE STOPPING YOU, SEARCHING YOU AND ASKING FOR
I.D. — AND IF YOU MENTION THE OBVIOUS TO THEM, THAT YOU LIVE
HERE AND HAVE DONE NOTHING WRONG, THEY WILL SAY THAT THEY
ARE PROTECTING THE COMMUNITY. AND DEMAND THAT WE DON'T SHOOT
THEM FROM A ROOFTOP, SNIPER STYLE LIKE CHRIS KYLE. (WHO WAS A
MAN WHO KILLED 123 PEOPLE FOR THE U.S. MILITARY) (OH YEAH, HE
WAS KILLED BY ANOTHER ~~DOUBLED~~ DOUBLED O). IN PRISON THE NARRATIVE
IS THE SAME. WE HAVE ALL HAD THINGS STOLEN FROM US BY THE
GUARDS. WE HAVE ALL HAD TO FIGHT LONG BATTLES FOR MEDICAL
CARE, FOR ACCESS TO COURTS, TO PROTECT OUR PROPERTY AND OUR
BODIES. CONSTANT FIGHT, FOR LAUNDRY FOR ACCESS TO LEGAL FORMS, FOR
SUPPLIES, AND OUR EDUCATION, BECAUSE WE CONSTANTLY HAVE TO FIGHT
TO PROTECT OUR BOOKS AND MAGAZINES. OUR CULTURES ARE FORBIDDEN.
BECAUSE THEY THROW AWAY OUR STUFF. THEY TOOK MY "PHILOSOPHY OF
HISTORY" BY HEBEL, THEY TOOK MY CATHOLIC HISTORY BOOKS. KULTUR-
KAMPF IN HERE IS THE FIGHT FOR CULTURE. AND THERE ARE ALL KINDS OF OTHER
DAMAGES, THAT THEY DO TO US. HARD TO MAKE PHONE CALLS, YOU HAVE TO OBEY
THEM OR YOU CAN'T MAKE PHONE CALLS. THEY HAVE ALL THESE SANCTIONS ON
US IN HERE. POWERFUL, CRUSHING, CHOKING SANCTIONS. ON THE ~~MAINLINE~~
MAINLINE THERE PRISONERS WHO CAN TAKE A G.E.D. TEST. IN THE SHU
PROGRAM (SOLITARY CONFINEMENT) THEY WON'T LET YOU TAKE THE TEST.
IT'S A WAY TO EXERT OBEDIENCE OUT OF YOU, OUT OF US. I AM TRYING
TRYING TO APPEAL. THIS SLAVE ~~MAKER~~ MAKER POLICY AND CHANGE IT,
BUT IT'S ANOTHER BATTLE WITH THIS HISTORIC ENEMY. ~~JULY~~ "POPULAR
SCIENCE" PG 39 — JULY, SAYS "RAISING THE GRADUATION RATE BY 1%

HTC / WOULD HAVE RESULTED IN 100,000 FEWER CRIMES, SAVING
pg 9 2 BILLION DOLLARS FROM THE 30 BILLION DOLLAR WAR
CHEST PER YEAR FOR THE PRISON INDUSTRY. DO YOU THINK A
VAMPIRE RAT LIKE THESE PIGS WANT TO PREVENT CRIME? NO, THEY
LOVE CRIME! THEY FUND IT, AS AN EXPENSE TO BE RECOUPED LATER
WITH THEIR LAW ENFORCEMENT FEAR Mongering AND FINANCIAL TRICKS
OF LEGAL BRIBERY AND KICK BACKS. PRISONS FOR PROFITS, AND THEY
ARE POACHERS. THEY PAY JUDGES TO SENTENCE CHILDREN TO JAIL
AND FILL UP THEIR QUOTAS. A SINISTER NEXUS BETWEEN PROFIT
SECTOR PRISONS AND THE COURTS AND COPS IS DESTROYING THOUSANDS
OF LIVES, 100~~300~~ OF THOUSANDS IN CALIFORNIA. AND THE PIGS SAY ITS
'GOOD' TO NOT DO ANYTHING ABOUT THIS, AS A MORALITY. PROBITY TO THE
MERCENARIES IS DEFENSELESSNESS AND THE FORFEITURE OF OUR WILL TO
LIVE. THEY WANT US TO ALLOW THEM TO ENSLAVE US. DESPITE THE SOCIOLOGICAL
AND HISTORICAL FACT THAT NO PEOPLE HAVE EVER ALLOWED THIS.
THE OTTOMAN TURKS PREFERRED TO CHARGE INTO TANKS WITH HORSES
RATHER THAN SURRENDER. THE PALESTINIANS PREFER TO FACE TANKS WITH
ROCKS THAN ALLOW THEMSELVES TO BE TRANSFERRED OUT OF THE HOLY LAND.
ONE THOUSAND EXAMPLES COULD BE GIVEN HERE ABOUT PEOPLE WHO DIDNT
CAVE IN UNDER THE CHALLENGE OF WINNING NATIONAL LIBERATION. THE
VIETNAMESE FOUGHT BACK WHEN ORDERED TO DIE, WHEN ORDERED NOT
TO SHARE THE RESOURCES OF THEIR NATION EQUALLY AMONG THEMSELVES
BUT TURN THEM OVER TO THE U.S. THE ITALIAN PEOPLE DIDNT CAVE IN
WHEN ORDERED NOT TO BE A NATION BY THE HAPSBURGS AND METTERNICH.
MAZZINI ASKED THE ITALIAN PEOPLE "COULDN'T A UNITED ITALY CONQUER
4 AUSTRIAS?" — THE CHINESE FINALLY UNITED AND KICKED OUT ITS
COLONIAL BOSSES, NOT BY BEGGING OR COMPLAINING, BUT BY ORGANIZING
AND LAYING THEIR LIVES DOWN ON THE BATTLEFIELD. THE PUNJABI
SIKHS DID THE SOMETHING WHEN THEY KISSED THE HANGMAN'S NOOSE
~~BEFORE~~ BEFORE IT WAS PLACED AROUND THEIR NECKS AT THEIR PROSECUTIONS
FOR REBELLION. EVEN THE UNITED STATES ITSELF WAS BOURNE OUT OF
SERIES OF BLOODY BATTLES TO KICK OUT ENGLISH MANDATE, SO WHY DO
THEY OBJECT WHEN PEOPLE KILL THEM TOO AS NATIONAL PARASITES?
INSTEAD OF THE PARASITIC BRUTALIZERS ADMITTING WHAT THEY DO
THEY DENY IT. THEY TRY TO HIDE IT. THEY DESTROY VIDEO FOOTAGE IN
THE DASH CAMS OF THEIR PATROL CARS UNLESS IT CAN BE USED AGAINST
THEIR OPPONENTS. THEY CALL PEOPLE TRAITORS IF THEY EXPOSE WHAT THEY DO

HTC / THEY DON'T MEAN TO CORRECTLY IDENTIFY US AS TRAITORS,
P10 BUT TO STIGMATIZE AND INTIMIDATE PEOPLE TO STOP. JUST

AS THEY DON'T CALL PEOPLE TERRORISTS AS A SCIENTIFIC LABEL NO,
ITS A WAY TO SCARE PEOPLE WITH THE THREAT OF BEING CALLED A "TERROR
IST." THE SAME WAY THE JEWS CALL THEIR ENEMIES "ANTI-SEMITIC"
EVEN THOSE ENEMIES WHO ARE THEMSELVES SEMITIC LIKE ARABS, OR
JEWS NOT ON THE SAME PAGE AS THEY ARE. — THE WORD "TRAITOR"
IN ENGLISH IS ANYONE WHO BETRAYS ALLEGIANCE DUE TO THE TRAITORS
OWN PEOPLE. NOT ONLY IS THE WORD "TRAITOR" A LABEL USED AGAINST
ALL THOSE ENGLISH PEOPLE ON THE MONEY THEY PRINT, BY THE BRITISH,
BUT THAT WORD IS AN INTERNAL AFFAIRS CONCEPT. WAS HITLER A TRAITOR
TO THE DUTY HE OWED TO THE ENGLISH? WERE THE VIETNAMESE A
BUNCH OF TRAITORS TO THE LOYALTY THEY OWED TO THE FRENCH?
OK. — ITS JUST A LOW BUDGET RHETORICAL MOTIF, BROUGHT TO YOU
BY ~~THE~~ THE SAME PEOPLE WHO HAVE GIVEN YOU ONE OF THE MOST HIDEO
USLY GRUESOME RHETORICAL MOTIFS OF ALL TIME. NOT "TRAITOR" TALK,
BUT ONE OF THE WORST SPOOFS IN ALL HUMAN HISTORY.

WITH ALL THE DEVILISH CUNNING OF A RELIGIOUS FRAUD, A QUACK WHO
ACTS LIKE HE'S GOD'S FAVORITE BIBLE READER, THE HOLY ROLLERS, THE BORN
AGAIN, "REVEREND BOOYAAOWS" — THE RIDICULOUS RELIGION OF LEGALISM.
OH BOY. LEGAL, LEGAL, LEGAL, LEGAL, LEGAL, LEGAL, LEGAL. AN ENDLESS
DRONE OF LEGAL, LEGAL, LEGAL, LEGAL, LEGAL. OVER AND OVER. EVERY
DAY OF THE YEAR ON THE TORTUROUSLY HIDEOUS NEWS "CONSTITUTIONAL".
THEY HAD A GOOD PBS SERIES ON "THE CONSTITUTION" THIS GUY GOES OUT
ACROSS COUNTRY ON A STAR SPANGLED HARLEY DAVIDSON INTERVIEWING
VARIOUS SECTORS OF AMERICA ON THE CONSTITUTIONALITY OF WHAT THEY'RE
DOING OR TRYING TO DO. AND IT LOOKS LIKE THERE ARE A LOT OF SUCKERS
OUT THERE ON THAT MENTAL HOOK OF LEGALISM. PEOPLE WHO HAVE CONS
UMED THAT POISON AND TAKEN UP THIS VALUE SYSTEM AS PART OF THEIR
CULTURE. ADOPTED SOMEONE ELSE'S DESIDERATUM AS THEIR RELIGION.
LIKE A NAME BRAND LOYALTY AT A SUPERMARKET. THEY FALL FOR THAT LOW
BUDGET PRIESTCRAFT. — I REMEMBER A COP ON T.V. IN FRESNO, WHO
HAD A HANDCUFFED GANG MEMBER IN TOW, ESCORTING HIM TO HIS SQUAD
CAR, THE COP FELT THAT HE WOULD PREACH A LITTLE, "IF YOU GUYS WOULD
LIVE HOW WE TELL YOU TO LIVE THIS WOULDN'T HAPPEN" HE SAID IN

HTC / HIS TENSE BUT FIRM VOICE. THAT WOULD SUM UP TO ME,
PG 11 / IN ONE SENTENCE THE ESSENCE OF POLICE THOUGHT AND
POLICE PROPAGANDA. COERCION TOWARD SUBMISSION.

AND IT IS SO STUPID THAT SO MANY PEOPLE WOULD WORK THEMSELVES
UP OVER "WHAT'S LEGAL?" AND "WHAT'S CONSTITUTIONAL?" WHEN
HISTORICALLY WE KNOW EXACTLY WHAT WAS MEANT BY THE ONES
WHO WROTE AND SIGNED THAT MANIFESTO, "FREEDOM FOR ME,
AND DEATH TO WHOM I CHOOSE", AND "GET RICH". IT DOESN'T
MATTER IF ABRAHAM LINCOLN MISDESCRIBES WHAT HAPPENED 4
SCORE AND 7 YEARS AGO. THAT'S NOT WHAT HAPPENED AND MORE
IMPORTANTLY FOR MY PURPOSES, NO HUMAN BEING IS CAPABLE OF BEL-
IEVING THAT A LIFE AND DEATH WAR OVER SLAVERY AND SUCCESSION
WAS SOMEHOW NOT PRIMARILY MOTIVATED BY SLAVERY AND SUCCESSION
BUT LIBERTY AND CONCEIVED IN DEMOCRACY AND 1784 CRIME THINK.
HOW IS THAT CONSIDERED A MOVING SPEECH? GETTYSBURG — YESTER-
DAY WE HAD LIBERTY AND LAW AND LEGALITY TODAY WE FIGHT FOR
MORE LIBERTY AND LAW AND LEGALITY AND THE WHOLE SLAVERY
THING, WELL THAT WAS ALWAYS ILLEGAL, EVEN THOUGH IT WAS LEGAL
TODAY I DECREE THE MYSTIC BONDS OF LEGAL SHALL NOW BE LEGAL.

HUMOROUSLY GROTESQUE WAY OF TALKING AND OF
ESTIMATING YOUR AUDIENCE'S INTELLIGENCE. UGLY! LIKE A SPOOPY
B MOVIE THAT DOESN'T KNOW HOW UGLY IT IS. LIKE A ZOMBIE WITH A
FACE FULL OF MAGGOTS AND A MINDLESS SHUFFLE WITH ARMS EXTENDED
OUT IN FRONT OF THEM, THE SLOW BUT INEXORABLE SHUFFLE TOWARD YOU, THE
A SUIT AND TIE AVALANCHE IN SLOW MOTION WITH BRIEFCASES, AND BLOODY
SHIRTS AND MOUTHS, STAGGERING TOWARD WITH AN ANTHEMIC MUTTER,
"LEGAL, LEGAL, LEGAL, LEGAL, GHANDI, GHANDI, THREATS, THREATS, THREATS."

IT'S SO BAD THAT CULTURALLY THEY DON'T KNOW ANY BETTER. THEY
DON'T KNOW THAT FOR EVERY VICTORY THEY WIN IN A COURT, THERE IS A
CORRESPONDING COUNTER-WIN AGAINST THEM IN THE STREET. LAWYERS
TALK IN A WAY THAT IS THE EXACT OPPOSITE OF SCIENTIFIC DISCOURSE. A
LAWYER IS ESSENTIALLY A RHETORICAL UTILITARIAN. THE SAME WAY THAT
ACTORS READ WHAT THEY ARE TOLD, LAWYERS READ FROM A SCRIPT THAT
THEY THINK WILL ACCOMPLISH THEIR GOAL — & WIN A COURT. LAWYERS
RARELY UNDERSTAND REVOLUTIONARIES LIKE ME WHOSE GOAL IS TO

HTC pg 12 / DESTROY THE COURTS!! THE REAL POINT AIMED AT IS NOT TO WIN IN COURT BUT WIN IN THE STREET AT THE EXPENSE OF THE COURT, ERASING THIS PALE VERSION OF COMPROMISED NEO CLASSICISM, AN FERILY HOLLOW TRAVESTY OF MY OWN PEOPLE. ALL THAT COURT LATIN, "DE MINIMUS NON CURAT LEX", "CAVEAT EMPTOR", BLACK'S LAW DICTIONARY FULL OF MY ANCESTORS QUOTES. LEAVING OUT MOST OF THE GOOD ONES: "ET TU BRUTE?" AND "VENI VIDI VICI". ETC.

IMAGINE FROM AN ANTHROPOLOGICAL PERSPECTIVE HOW THAT MUST LOOK TO ME. THE MAGGOTS INSTRUCTING ME ON CONCEPTS MY PEOPLE INVENTED (OR BORROWED FROM THE GREEKS), MAGGOTS THAT WERE NOT RESPONSIBLE FOR THE INTRODUCTION AND MAINTAINANCE OF THIS CULTURE. USING IT AS SOME TYPE OF FORCED MARRIAGE THAT I AM UNABLE TO REJECT, AS AN EXCUSE TO ENSLAVE ME, THAT THEY WEAR DOCKERS SLACKS IS TO BE A SYMBOL OF DIVINE RIGHT OR ~~PER~~ PEROGATIVE OVER OUR LIVES. IN SOCIOLOGICAL SCIENCE, A PROPOSAL LIKE THIS IS GARISHLY, RAKISHLY UNPRECEDENTED. THIS LEGALISM AS RELIGION IS SO OBVIOUSLY BUILT ON SELF PROMOTION AND OPPORTUNISTIC COMPROMISES THAT IT IS LIKE LUCHA LIBRE PROFESSIONAL FARCE/CLOWN WRESTLING. TO PROPOSE THAT WE WILL BE THE FIRST IN WORLD HISTORY TO HUMBLY ALLOW OURSELVES TO BE KILLED AND THAT THESE PALE MOTLEY SHREWS WOULD SOMEHOW BE WORTHY OF THE TITLE OF THE FIRST WORLD CONQUEROR ON THE GROUND THAT THEY ARE ACTING LEGALLY. ——— EXAMPLES

- HITLER AND THE NAZIS WANTED TO CONQUER BASED ON THE SINCERE BELIEF THAT HIS RACE WAS MENTALLY AND AESTHETICALLY SUPERIOR TO ALL OTHER HUMAN RACES. THAT BECAUSE HIS PEOPLE HAD A HIGHER "VALUE" ~~TO HIS PEOPLE~~ (TO USE HIS WORD) THAT OTHER PEOPLE WOULD BE LEGITIMATELY SACRIFICED FOR THEM, MUCH LIKE CATTLE WOULD BE SLAUGHTERED FOR THE BENEFIT OF HUMAN KIND.

- GHENGIS KHAN - WORLD CONQUEROR WHO FELT THAT MONGOL CODE WAS A SUPERIOR PHILOSOPHY TO THE ARROGANT SNOBBERY OF HIS NEIGHBORS WHO LOOKED DOWN ON HIS PEOPLE WHILE CHENG GHIZ (GHENGIS) KNEW THAT HIS NEW COMPOUND BOW AND SUPERIOR HORSEMEN COULD EASILY FLATTEN THE SNOBBY NEIGHBORS. SO HE ORGANIZED AND ADVANCED, PILED UP THE SKULLS OF HIS OPPONENTS IN PYRAMIDS. DIDN'T LAST LONG. HIS SON KUBLAI COULD NOT ADMINISTER ALL THAT CONTINENT CHENG ~~GHIZ~~ THE KHAN CONQUERED AND THAT WAS IT. FELL APART.

HTC 13 / US FOUNDERS, — CONTINENTAL CONQUERERS, THOUGHT
THAT THE ABUSE SUFFERED BY THEM LIKENED THEM UNTO THE
PERSECUTED JEWS IN EGYPT AND AFTER THEIR EXODUS THAT THEY
NEEDED A PROMISED LAND. THEY NEEDED A PROMISED LAND FULL OF
NATIVE PHILISTINES WHICH THEY WOULD HAVE TO EXTERMINATE.
LIKE THE BIBLE SAYS IN JOSHUA ~~WHEW~~ 1:1 — GET YOUR
WEAPONS READY BECAUSE IN 3 DAYS ~~WE~~ WE WILL CROSS
OVER THE RIVER AND TAKE POSSESSION OF THE LAND THAT
GOD HAS GIVEN TO YOU! — THIS THEY SAID WAS THEIR DESTINY
— A DESTINY SO CLOSE AND OBVIOUS THEY COULD SEE IT, IT WAS
MANIFEST DESTINY, TO WIPE ~~OUT~~ OUT THE PEOPLE THAT LIVED THERE
AGAIN — THEY FELT SUPERIOR TO THE PEOPLE THEY HAD TO KILL OFF.

ROMAN EMPIRE — A LITTLE DIFFERENT BECAUSE THESE
WORLD CONQUERERS STARTED OUT RELUCTANTLY. NOT SO MUCH
IN ITALY 300 B.C. BUT AFTER HAVING BEEN ATTACKED THEM
SELVES BY SUPERIOR FORCES — THOSE OF THE PHOENICIANS (TO
THEM "PUNIC") AND GREEKS THEY WERE SOMEWHAT FORCED TO
INVEST IN NAVAL POWER AND TO BECOME ONE AND THEY DID.
AFTER THE II PUNIC WAR THEY WENT ON THE OFFENSIVE AND
CAPTURED AND COLONIZED THEIR ENEMIES AREAS. THAT'S HOW
THEY BECAME CONQUERERS. THE ROMAN EMPIRE LASTED SO LONG
BECAUSE OF MANY REASONS THAT WOULD TAKE UP HUNDREDS OF
PAGES TO EXPLAIN — BUT BASICALLY THEY FELT SUPERIOR AS
WELL. CULTURALLY, ARTISTICALLY, TECHNOLOGICALLY, MILITARILY
THEY THOUGHT THEY WERE GOD'S FAVORITES UNLESS THEY HAD
THOUGHT THEY WERE GOD HIMSELF — LIKE ALEXANDER AND NERO
AND ~~CAESAR~~ CAESAR.

"THE SUN NEVER SET ON THE BRITISH EMPIRE" — CHURCHILL
SAID, — "WHY ARGUE ABOUT WHETHER OR NOT THE BRITISH
WERE SUPERIOR — THEY WERE SUPERIOR".

I'LL JUST LET THAT ONE SPEAK FOR ITSELF. LIKE HITLER, THEY
JUST WRITE BOOKS ABOUT WHITE SUPREMACY. ITS NO SECRET OR EVEN
AN INFERENCE OR EXTRAPOLATION — THEY SAID SO OPENLY.

THE SOVIET EXAMPLE OF WORLD CONQUEST WAS DIFFERENT
FROM MANY OTHER EXAMPLES AND SIMILAR IN MANY RESPECTS.

HTC Pg 14 / THIS KIND OF CONQUEST WAS MORE SUBTLE AND CLANDESTINE. NOT REALLY DONE FROM THE TYPE OF MOTIVATION OF RACIAL SUPERIORITY BUT OF IDEOLOGICAL SUPERIORITY. THEY FELT THAT THEIR PHILOSOPHY OF ECONOMIC DETERMINISM AND DIALECTICAL MATERIALISM WAS CORRECT AND WAS WHAT THE WORLD NEEDED AND EVERYONE ELSE WAS LIQUIDATABLE. REACTIONARY

— NOW WATCH THIS PEOPLE — TRUE STORY — I'M AT SAN QUENTIN NEXT TO DEATH ROW PRISONERS LIKE ARTHUR — RICHIE (RAMIREZ) STANLEY TOOKIE WILLIAMS (WHO SENT ME A KITE ENCOURAGING ME TO GET INTO COMPUTERS) — AND I MAKE A LITTLE CARVING OUT OF SOAP. ITS A LOGO FROM A PHILOSOPHICAL GROUP I SAW DISCUSSING GNOSIS AND THEOLOGICAL CONCEPTS, COMPARING VARIOUS DOCTRINES WITH PLATO AND SOCRATIC METAPHYSICS. I USED TO STUDY ON THEIR WEBSITE AT THE S.F. MAIN LIBRARY — "THINKING ALLOWED" WAS THEIR NAME. THE LOGO I MADE IS A WIERD LOOKING CYLINDRICAL OBJECT THAT LOOKS LIKE A VASE MADE ON A POTTERY WHEEL FOR SPINNING CLAY. IF YOU SQUISH DOWN SOME SPINNING CLAY, ROTATING CLAY AND FLARED OUT SOME RIDGES TO FORM A SOLID OBJECT BUT WHOSE PROFILE WILL REVEAL THE OUTLINE OF TWO HUMAN FACES — FACING EACH OTHER AS IN A DIALOGUE, LIKE THE PLATONIC DIALOGUES. — COOL LITTLE ARTWORK TO HAVE AROUND, LIKE THE NIETZSCHEAN HAMMERS I MAKE OUT OF TOILET PAPER AND SOAPY WATER.



AND I'M THINKING HOW INEPT AND IGNORANT THESE PIGS ARE AND SO ARROGANT TOO. I MADE THE LOGO FOR ME, NOT TO SHOW OFF, BUT WHAT THE HECK NO HARM NO FOUL — SO I SHOW IT TO A GUARD — "HEY LOOK" NO WAY HE'S GONNA RECOGNIZE IT FROM THE 'THINKING ALLOWED' WEB SITE — GUESS WHAT HE DOES — IN SECONDS 1, 2, 3, 4, HE TAKES THE LITTLE SOAP CARVING THAT I MADE AND AT 4 SEC. HE TWISTS HIS WRIST TO ELEVATE ONE SIDE OVER THE OTHER. — AS IF TO SAY IN SOME SILENT SIGN LANGUAGE — "SUPERIOR".

IT IS NOT MY PURPOSE WITH THIS WRITING TO PROVIDE YOU WITH THE MYRIAD STORIES I HAVE LIVED THROUGH IN PRISON. I DO HAVE SOME GOOD ONES TO SHARE IN ANOTHER WORK, NOT HERE. I SHARE THAT ONE BECAUSE I THINK ITS SO ICONICALLY TYPICAL AND EPITOMIZING.

AND THEN YEARS LATER AND 300 MILES TO THE NORTH AT PETICAN

PG 15 HTC / BAY PRISON, IT WAS REPEATED!! THIS TIME THERE WAS A WALL IN THE T.V. ROOM WHERE PRISONERS COULD COLOR IN A DRAWING OF FLOWERS AND PUT IT ON THE WALL. LIKE A CORK BOARD OR BULLETIN BOARD. NO ONE THOUGHT TO PUT ANYTHING POLITICAL OR PHILOSOPHICAL OR RELIGIOUS UP THERE, JUST MEANINGLESS STUFF WAS PUT UP, A MOUNTAIN RANGE OR TREE OR A SMILING SUN. — I SEE AN OPPORTUNITY FOR PROPAGANDA.

I'LL SLIDE ONE UNDER THEIR SNOOTS AND THEY WON'T EVEN NOTICE. I DRAW A CHESSBOARD DEAD CENTER AT THE BOTTOM OF THE PAPER. I GIVE IT SOME DIMENSION ~~SO~~ THAT IT TAPERS BACKWARD LIKE IT WAS AT PLAY IN FRONT OF YOU, NOT LIKE A DIAGRAM PERFECTLY ABOVE IT. I PUT ONE WHITE KNIGHT CHESS PIECE TO THE RIGHT OF THE BOARD, ONE ~~BLACK~~ BLACK TO THE LEFT. I PUT FIRE UNDERNEATH THE BLACK HORSE AND A PALM TREE ABOVE THE WHITE HORSE. I PUT CROSSED SWORDS UNDER THE BOARD AND SPACE SHOT OF EARTH ABOVE THE CHESS BOARD AND THEN A ROUND CHESS BOARD SPHERE THE SAME SIZE AS THE GLOBAL EARTH. —

— & TAUNTING? & CHALLENGING? OPTIMISTIC? — I LEAVE IT FOR YOU TO FILL IN THE BLANKS. I LEFT NO OTHER SPECIFICATIONS ON THE DRAWING, NO CROSSES OR CRESCENTS OR STARS OF DAVID OR SWASTIKAS, I LEFT IT GENERIC — WHAT THEY ALL SHARE IN COMMON. AND THE GROUP FACILITATOR JUST MINDLESSLY PUT IT UP ON THE WALL. TWO WEEKS LATER, IN ANOTHER GROUP IN THE T.V. ROOM GUESS WHAT? SOMEBODY, NOT A PRISONER, HAD TWISTED THE DRAWING TO AN ~~ANGLE~~ ANGLE LIFTING UP THE WHITE KNIGHT OVER BLACK ONE WHICH I HAD DRAWN DEAD LEVEL TO EACH OTHER... JUST LIKE MY SOAP CARVING AT QUENTIN

AGAIN I'M NOT GIVING YOU A BUNCH OF MY LIFE STORIES OF ABUSE AND TORTURE AND FIGHTING POLICE. I SAY THIS TO YOU AS AN INDICATOR OF A MENTALITY. A WIDESPREAD, PREDICTABLE IDEOSYNCRASY...

CAN YOU IMAGINE A CHAUVINISM BASED NOT ON THE SCIENTIFIC RACISM OF 1920'S GERMANY LIKE WITH HITLER — NOR ON THE ~~THE~~ MILITARY MIGHT OF A NEW COMPOUND BOW UNDER CHENG GHIZ THE KHAN, NOT ON THE OVERWHELMING DISPARITY BETWEEN THE MILITARY FORCES OF COLONIAL NEW ENGLAND VERSUS NATIVE AMERICANS, NOT THE IMPERIAL TALENT OF THE BRITISH AND ROMANS — BOTH EXTREMELY SUCCESSFUL AND EFFICIENT IMPERIALIST MODELS — PAR EXCELLENCE IF YOU'RE INTO THAT —

— THIS ~~CHAV~~ CHAUVINISM IS BASED ON WHETHER OR NOT YOU ARE "LEGAL". YEAH, LEGAL SUPREMACY LIKE THE PHARISEES, THE LAW

HTC PG16 / LOVERS!! WHETHER OR NOT SOMEONE PROFITED OR RE-
SISTED "THE LAWS", "THE LAWS. NOW HOW BACKWARD IS THAT? A
VALUE SYSTEM THAT KILLS AND CRIPPLES WITH SANCTIONS BASED ON
"LAW-ISM". WOW! NOW THAT IS A NOVEL CREED. (NOT THE CHAUVANISM)
THERE ARE MILLIONS OF CHAUVANISMS. SPORTS TEAMS, MUSICAL STYLE,
ACCENTS, FOOD, — BUT LEGALISM AS A PHARISEE CHAUVANISM.
JESUS REBUKES THESE MASTERS OF THE LAWS, WHO STRAIN OUT A GNAW
AND THEN SWALLOW A CAMEL. YOU BLIND GUIDES WHO SAY HE WHO
SWEARS ON THE ALTAR IS NOT BOUND TO DO IT, BUT HE WHO SWEARS ON THE
GOLD OF THE ALTAR IS NOT BOUND TO DO IT. — HOW CAN YOU ESCAPE THE
JUDGEMENT? YOU HYPOCRITES YOU SAY TO YOUR BROTHER THAT HE IS
UNCLEAN BECAUSE HE HAS A SPECK IN HIS EYE BUT YOU IGNORE THE
LOG IN YOUR OWN EYE — HOW CAN THE BLIND CORRECT THE BLIND?
FIRST REMOVE THE LOG IN YOUR OWN EYE SO YOU CAN SEE CLEARLY HOW
TO HELP YOUR BROTHER. — IS THAT NOT SO COP? CONDEMN ME
FOR CRIME AND IMPRISON MILLIONS OF PEOPLE FOR SELLING DRUGS AND
THE BIGGEST DRUG DEALERS INSIDE PRISON ARE THE GUARDS! WE
SAW A CORRECTIONS GUARD ARRESTED FOR SELLING DRUGS AT A THE
PRISON CALLED SATF (SUBSTANCE ABUSE TREATMENT FACILITY)!!
SO WHY IS SHE A PRISON GUARD THEN? IMPRISONING HER OWN
MEXICAN PEOPLE CONDEMNED FOR SELLING DRUGS? NO EXCUSE!!
— "SUPERIOR" — "LEGALLY SUPERIOR" — OH YEAH THAT'S MY
NEXT BOOK TITLE... HOW CAN PEOPLE SO LOW, SO CRASS, SO DUMB
AND IGNORANT, SHADES OF REAL HUMAN BEINGS BE SO QUALIFIED
TO PUT MILLIONS TO DEATH FOR THE GLORY OF LEGALDOM. CAMPY!!

WHAT'S NOT SO CAMPY IS A SOCIAL PHENOMENON THAT SEEMS RELATIVELY
TRIVIAL TO GUYS LIKE ME WHOM ARE FOCUSED MAINLY ON THE
MURDERS AND ASSASSINATIONS COMMITTED BY POLICE, RATHER
THAN THE HARASSMENTS, BUT AN ISSUE GAINING INCREASED POPULAR-
ITY AMONG THE MASSES IN AMERICA IS THE ISSUE OF STRIP SEARCHES.
MORE AND MORE STATES IN DIRECT PROPORTION TO THE INCREASE IN THE
POWER AND INFLUENCE OF POLICE POWER HAVE ENACTED LAWS WHICH SAY
THAT ANYONE IN THE CASE THEY ARE ARRESTED MUST SUBMIT TO A STRIP
SEARCH. I KNOW THEY DO THAT LAW IN THE SOUTHERN STATES AND IN
N.Y. SOMETIMES, I KNOW PEOPLE BOOKED INTO COUNTY JAIL HAVE TO
TAKE OFF THEIR CLOTHES AND PUT ON JAIL CLOTHES. PRISONERS IN COR
CORAN ARE CONSTANTLY STRIP SEARCHED, 3 TO 4 TIMES A WEEK IF YOU

HTC Pg 17 / WANT TO GO OUT TO THE CAGES AND GET SOME AIR.
WE ARE EXPECTED TO ACCEPT THIS AS OK. AND LEGITIMATE BECAUSE
THEY ARE THE AUTHORITIES. — SAW A BAKERSFIELD POLICE OFFICER
PULL UP TO A WOMAN'S HOUSE A WK AFTER SHE MET THIS COP AND
DEMAND THAT SHE STRIP DOWN AGAIN FOR HIM. THEY MIGHT HAVE
FIRED THAT DUDE. BUT TODAY ON INSIDE EDITION THEY SHOWED HOW
A WOMAN WAS PULLED OVER FOR HAVING A BROKEN HEAD LIGHT. SHE
HAD A NEWBORN BABY IN THE PASSENGER SEAT. THE POLICE OFFICER
ORDERED HER TO LIFT UP HER SHIRT AND SHAKE OUT HER BRAS. HE
SAID HE WAS GOING TO TAKE HER TO JAIL ANYWAY BUT THEN SAID HE
WAS DONE SCARING HER AND THAT SHE COULD GO... WE ALL SAW IT
ON THE PIGS DASH CAM. — LATER ON THE BOSS OF THAT COP SAID, "ANY
ONE ON OUR POLICE FORCE THAT ENGAGES IN SUCH INAPPROPRIATE CONDUCT
WILL BE DISCIPLINED ACCORDINGLY"... THE PIG WAS GIVEN 4 DAYS OF
PAID ADMINISTRATIVE LEAVE. — THEY "DISCIPLINED" HIM WITH A
VACATION. THEY DO THAT ALOT! WHAT A LOT? THAT! WHAT'S THAT?
SHOW THAT THEY HAVE VERY DIFFERENT IDEAS ABOUT "DISCIPLINE"
WHEN IT PERTAINS TO THEMSELVES AND WHEN IT PERTAINS TO US.
DO YOU KNOW WHAT TYPE OF POLICY FOLLOWS THE WORD "DISCIPLINE"
IN HERE? THEY PUT US IN PRISON, FOR MONTHS OR YEARS BY EXTENDING
THE TIME PRISONERS HAVE TO DO, THIS THEY CALL "A DEAL". WE CALL IT
"PENCIL WHIPPING" — "THEY PENCIL WHIPPED ME" — "TOOK AWAY ALL
MY "GOOD" TIME" — ANOTHER EUPHEMISM — "GOOD" TIME. "GOOD" IS
A MORAL CONCEPT NOT "OBEDIENT" TIME, "PASSIVE" TIME BUT "GOOD".
AGAIN WHAT THEY WANT THEY CALL "GOOD". WHAT WE WANT THEY CALL
"BAD". SOMEWHERE THERE IS A WORKSHOP, MAYBE AT SANTA'S LAIR
IN THE ARCTIC WHERE THESE WORDS ARE FORGED. USED TO BE CALLED
A PENITENTIARY — RELATED TO PENITENCE AND REPENTANCE. A
THEOLOGICAL CHRISTIAN SIN CONCEPT. REPENT AND THOU SHALT BE
SAVED! — FROM WHAT? FROM ME! SOMEWHERE IN THAT WORKSHOP WE
GOT A NEW PRESENT FROM "ON HIGH" NO LONGER PENITENCE BUT
CORRECT AND CORRECTIONS, DEPARTMENT OF "CORRECTIONS". DOESN'T
THIS AT LEAST IMPLY THAT SOMEWHERE THE PARADIGM EXISTS THAT
OBEDIENCE TO THE LAW IS THEREFORE CORRECT? AS IN RECTITUDE? OR
DOES IT EVEN MATTER, A FEW YEARS AGO THEY PUT AN 'R' SUFFIX ON
CDC — TO GET CDCR — REHABILITATION — WHAT'S IN A NAME?

HTC IS / DOES DUNG BY ANY OTHER NAME SMELL LESS BAD??
I NOTICED NO SUBSTANTIAL CHANGES IN LIVING CONDITIONS HERE,
IN FACT THIS JUST KEEPS GETTING WORSE AND WORSE. AS THEIR
POWER GROWS SO DOES OUR WEAKNESS. IN DIRECT DIAMETRIC OPPOS
ITION. THEIR UP IS OUR DOWN THEIR DOWN IS OUR UP.

AND THIS IS WHY LEGALISM IS SO ABSURD OF AN IDEOLOGY TO GO
OUT AND CONQUER PEOPLE WITH. THE PHARISEES WERE A LEGALISTIC
SECT THAT JESUS CHECKED BY SAYING "GOD MADE THE SABBATH
FOR MAN NOT MAN FOR THE SABBATH" REMINDING THEM OF THE
PRIORITY ORDER BECAUSE PHARISEE LAW WAS SUPPOSEDLY GOD'S
LAW IT WAS ~~NOT~~ THOUGHT TO BE A HUMAN ARTEFACT, A DERIVATIVE OF
SCHOLARLY PRIESTCRAFT COMBINING EGYPTIAN POETRY AND BABY
LONIAN HAMMURABIC CODE - NO, IT WAS 'GOD RULES' ACCORDING TO THE
TRADITION AND COULDN'T BE SHIFTED AROUND AND REWRITTEN AT WILL.

PIG LAW TODAY IS NOT JUST PIG LATIN AND GAVELS - THE LAW
AS PIGS THINK OF IT IS VULNERABLE TO BEING CHANGED AND MODIFIED
BY DEMOCRATIC INTERFERENCE. THESE BIG CITY POLICE DEPTS. PAY OUT
TENS OF MILLIONS OF DOLLARS EACH YEAR FOR LAWSUITS AGAINST THE
POLICE FOR INJURIES AND DAMAGED PROPERTY, WRONGFUL DEATHS
ITS JUST ANOTHER EXPENSE FOR THEM THAT THEY DON'T PAY FOR.
ITS ANOTHER BILL THEY SEND TO TAXPAYERS - "TO GRASS AND
TERRORIZE" PRINTED ON THE SIDE OF THE L.A. P.D. SQUAD CARS.

YA KNOW, A ~~FLAT~~ TIRE CAN STILL MAINTAIN ITS AIR PRESSURE IF
YOU'VE GOT A SMALL LEAK AND KEEP ON FILLING IT UP WITH AIR AT
THE GAS STATION EVERY DAY - BUT IF THERE'S NO WAY TO REFILL IT
THE TIRE WILL GO FLAT AND THE CAR WON'T DRIVE ANY MORE, ESPECIALLY
OFF ROAD. - THIS PIG LEGAL CHAUVANISM IS ONLY VIABLE UNDER A
RICH AND LUXURIOUS ECONOMIC INFRASTRUCTURE. ITS A FORM OF
UNSUSTAINABLE SLAVERY. THE KIND OF SLAVERY THAT EXISTED IN THE
US IN 1840S SOUTHERN STATES HAD ALL OF THE CONTRADICTIONS
AND HOSTILITIES AND ANTAGONISMS OF OUR MODERN SLAVERY EXCEPT
THAT SLAVERY OF THE 1840S WAS A HIGHLY PRODUCTIVE MODALITY. I
MEAN IN TERMS OF RAW AGRICULTURAL OUTPUT. HUGE AMOUNTS OF
COTTON, TOBACCO, SUGAR, PEACHES - GOING WORLD WIDE IN THE HEIGHT
OF BRITISH AND FRENCH IMPERIALISM - WHICH WANTED US SLAVE
PRODUCTS, BY THE BOAT LOAD - BIG MONEY, HUGE FORTUNES WERE MADE
NOT IN EVERY SINGLE CASE, NOT ON ALL PLANTATIONS, BUT STILL BIG, BIG

HTC pg 19 / MONEY WAS MADE, PROPORTIONALLY MUCH GREATER THAN
THE PRISON INDUSTRIAL COMPLEX WHICH ESSENTIALLY HAS
NO PRODUCTION. IF YOU GAVE ME A CHOICE BETWEEN BEING A SLAVE IN
THE SOCIOLOGICAL CONTEXT OF THE US 1800S OR A SLAVE IN THE 20TEENS
I WOULD HAVE TO SAY ON A PERSONAL LEVEL THE 1800 MIGHT BE BETTER
FOR MY OWN INDIVIDUAL CONCERNS BUT ANY CONSIDERATIONS BASED ON
MACRO AND COLLECTIVE RESPONSIBILITY I KNOW THIS MODERN KIND CAN
BE DEFEATED MORE EASILY. BECAUSE TO BE A CAPITALIST IS TO HAVE NOT
ONLY A PERSONAL MOBILITY BUT A SOCIAL STATUS IN PRODUCTION. CAPITAL
IS A PRODUCT THAT ONLY HAS VALUE WITH THE SYSTEMATIC CONTEXT OF AN
ECONOMY. WHICH MAKES THE 1800S SLAVERY MUCH HARDER TO DESTROY.
IT HAD WIDER AND DEEPER ROOTS AND HAD AN IDEOLOGICAL COMPONENT
OF ADAMANT WHITE RACISM, WHITE NATIONALISM. A TRUE ETHNIC
CATEGORY WAS BEHIND THAT 1800S SYSTEM. UNLIKE THE PHARISEES
THESE GUYS, EXACTLY LIKE WASHINGTON AND FRANKLIN
AND THE GANG, WROTE DOWN WHAT THEY WANTED AND CALLED IT, THE
LAW, FUNNY, NOT SO FUNNY ~~Q~~ HOW SIMILAR IT IS TO TODAY'S LAW:
SUBMIT, BE WEAK, DON'T CHALLENGE, TAKE COMMANDS. "SERVE"
BUT NOT YOURSELF, SERVE ME, SERVE US. — THAT'S ANOTHER
EUPHEMISM THAT THEY LOVE: "SERVE". YOU CAN JOIN THE US
ARMY AND GO AND KILL FOR THEM AND THEY SAY "YOU SERVED
YOUR COUNTRY". AFTER ALL THAT'S WHAT ARMED FORCES DO RIGHT? I
DON'T THINK THE CIA COUNTS AS A PACIFIST N.G.O. DOES IT? IT MAY
DRESS UP LIKE NURSES AND DOCTORS AND EMBASSADORS, THE MASKS
MAY CHANGE — BUT THE ACTIVITY DOESN'T — "SERVE" MEANS KILL.
YOU ARE FORBIDDEN UNDER THEIR LAW TO SERVE IN ANYWAY OUTSIDE
OF THEIR CHAIN OF COMMAND. IF YOU DO THEY WILL SERVE AGAINST YOU.
YOU ARE NOT ALLOWED UNDER THEIR LAW TO BUILD AN ORGANIZATION
WHICH "SERVES" FOR YOUR INTERESTS, YOUR CONSIDERATIONS, YOUR **AIMS**.
MY POINT IS, THAT A SLAVERY THAT ACTUALLY PRODUCES A
REAL COMMODITY IS NOT THE SAME IN AN ECONOMIC CONTEXT
AS ONE THAT HAS NO PRODUCTION BUT ONLY SENDS A BILL TO THE
TAXPAYER. THAT'S HOW EMPIRES, KINGDOMS, MILITARIES GO BROKE.
SINCE THE TIME OF SUN TZU'S ~~ART~~ OF WAR IT WAS RECOGNIZED
THAT WARS ARE EXPENSIVE AND REQUIRE TREMENDOUS AMOUNTS
OF ENERGY TO MAINTAIN. SUN TZU SAID "KEEPING ARMIES WHEN THEY
AREN'T REALLY NEEDED WILL COST YOU 30 KILOS OF SILVER EVERY DAY".
THE ROMANS AND THE VIKING PLUNDERERS OF IRELAND FIGURED OUT

HTC 29 / THAT TO COMPENSATE FOR THE HIGH COSTS OF MAINTAINING
ARMIES YOU HAVE TO BE A BIT OF AN ACCOUNTANT, AND MONITOR THE
INCOME AND OUTGOING, AND THAT MEANS CONQUERING PEOPLE ~~WHO~~
WHO HAVE GOLD, AGAIN A REAL COMMODITY. VOLTAIRE KNEW THAT
PAPER CURRENCY WILL ULTIMATELY REVERT TO ITS REAL VALUE—PAPER.
AND IN OUR HIGHLY INTEGRATED—HYPER EVOLVED CAPITALIST SYSTEM
WHAT EFFECTS ONE SECTOR ~~OF~~ OF THE ECONOMY CAN HAVE A RIPPLE
EFFECT IN EVERY OTHER FINANCIAL SECTOR—AND THUS THE
ROLE OF PRISONS/COURTS/COPS—IS INTIMATELY CONNECTED TO
OTHER SECTORS OF THE ECONOMY. THE DYNAMICS AND INTER-
DYNAMICS OF THE 1800S PLANTATION SLAVERY AND THE NEW
20 TEENS' "SEND A BILL TO THE TAX PAYER" SLAVERY ARE THE
SAME DYNAMICS BETWEEN A SECTOR OF THE ECONOMY WHICH IS
AT THE BASE OF A HIERARCHY OF POLITICAL ECONOMY AND ANOTHER
WHICH RESTS HIGHER UP ON THE PYRAMID, DEPENDENT
UPON THE LOWER STRATA OF PRODUCTION—NOT FOR MONEY
BUT FOR THE VALUE OF MONEY.—IT IS A SOCIOLOGICAL FACT
THAT INSTITUTIONS WHICH HAVE A MORE VITAL ROLE IN ANY ECON-
OMY ARE HARDER TO ATTACK BECAUSE THEY HAVE MORE POWER AND
POLITICAL LEVERAGE. THIS LESSON IS BROUGHT TO US NOT ONLY BY
SUCH AN ANCIENT EXAMPLE AS ROME IN 200 BC. BUT FARTHER
BACK TO THE FIRST AND SECOND KINGDOMS (PHAROAH DOMS) OF
EGYPT. WITHOUT THE GOLD OF THE CONTINENTAL RIFT ZONE
(THE SAME GEOLOGICAL PROCESS THAT MADE CALIFORNIA THE
GOLDEN STATE) SOUTH OF THE NILE VALLEY OR "NUBIA" (NUB
MEANS GOLD TO THIS DAY IN ARABIC) THERE WOULD HAVE NOT
BEEN SUCH A SUCCESSFUL CIVILIZATION THERE. NOT AS MANY
ALLIES, NOT AS MANY TROOPS, NOT AS MANY—EVERYTHING. EVEN
DOWN TO THE AMOUNT OF PROPAGANDA CARVINGS OR PYRAMIDS. I
SAID GOLD NOT MONEY. EVEN THOUGH TODAY, MONEY HAS A GOLD
LIKE QUALITY BY NO MEANS IS IT THE SAME. GOLD AND LAND AND
GUNS ARE REAL ESTATE, 1800S SLAVERY WAS REAL ESTATE, THIS KIND
OF "SEND A BILL" SLAVERY, ISN'T SELF SUSTAINING ENOUGH TO REALLY
GENERATE ITS OWN VALUE, ITS NOT ONLY PARASITIC BUT DEPENDANT.
LOOK! "SEND A BILL SLAVERY" COULD NEVER EVEN COME CLOSE TO TRYING
TO BREAK OFF AND START THEIR OWN COUNTRY LIKE THE CONFEDERACY
DID. THE CONFEDERACY ISSUED ITS OWN COTTON BONDS AND SOLD THEM TO

HTC 21 / BRITAIN AND FRANCE AND THEY WOULD HAVE HAD A LOT OF VALUE IN EUROPE ~~WHEN THE~~ THE UNION ~~HADN'T~~ WISELY CUT OFF THE PORT AT NEW ORLEANS AND TURNED SOUTHERN COTTON BONDS INTO PAPER. — YOU CAN NOT TRULY UNDERSTAND THESE SYSTEMS AND INSTITUTIONS UNLESS YOU ESCAPE THAT INDIVIDUALISTIC AND PSYCHO-ASTROLOGY THAT THEY FEED PEOPLE WITH THEIR MEDIA. YOU CAN NOT TRULY UNDERSTAND THESE SYSTEMS AND INSTITUTIONS UNTIL YOU LOOK AT THEM FROM ~~AFAR~~ AFAR AND STUDY THE INDIVIDUAL COMPONENTS IN A WAY THAT DOESN'T ISOLATE THEM FROM THEIR INTER-CONNECTEDNESS AND INTER-DEPENDENCE.

STUDYING THE PAPER TRAIL OF ECONOMICS WILL GIVE YOU A BETTER PICTURE OF SO CALLED "POLITICS" — ESPECIALLY IN AMERICA — THAN WILL THE STUDY OF REAL, ACTUAL POLITICAL IDEAS AND PHILOSOPHY. ~~WHEN~~ YOU WATCH WHAT HAPPENED IN THE EXPERIMENTS OF SOCIAL PSYCHOLOGIST STANLEY MILGRAM IN HIS TOWERING "OBEDIENCE TO AUTHORITY" DEMONSTRATIONS. — FOR THOSE WHO DON'T KNOW — QUICKLY —

MILGRAM ~~HE~~ SET UP A MOCK INSTRUMENT PANEL WITH 4 SERIES OF SWITCHES. 20 OF THEM WITH OFFICIAL LOOKING LABELS UNDER THEM READING OUT A GRADIENT OF ELECTRICAL VOLTAGES. THE FIRST ON THE LEFT HAD A LABEL — 9V — THE NEXT 15 VOLTS THE NEXT 20 VOLTS ETC ETC UP TO AN AMOUNT I KNOW TO BE VERY DANGEROUS FROM MY FRIEND WHO IS AN ELECTRICIAN — A MEMBER OF THE INTERNATIONAL BROTHERHOOD OF ELECTRIC WORKERS — 450 VOLTS! THE POWERAGE COMING OUT OF A WALL SOCKET IS 120 VOLTS SO THINK 3 TIMES THAT. PERHAPS NOT ENOUGH TO KILL SOMEONE ~~BUT~~ EASILY COULD KNOCK THEM OUT — (WHICH IS ANOTHER ELECTRICAL PROCESS). THE LABEL CORRECTLY WARNED "SEVERE SHOCK". THERE WAS NO ELECTRIC FLOW THROUGH ANY OF THEM BUT THERE WAS A MAN IN ON THE TEST SITTING IN CHAIR BEHIND THE PANEL THAT COULD BE HEARD NOT SEEN FROM ~~THE~~ WHERE THE OPERATOR WAS THROWING SWITCHES. THE OPERATOR WAS CALLED "THE TEACHER" AND THE COLLEGE IN THE "ELECTRIC CHAIR" CALLED "THE LEARNER". THE LEARNER WAS ASKED A SERIES OF TRIVIA QUESTIONS — LIKE ON JEOPARDY — AND IF HE GOT THE QUESTION WRONG — THE TEACHER WOULD ZAP THE LEARNER WITH AN INCREASING DOSE OF ELECTRICITY.] — MILGRAM WANTED TO SEE HOW FAR PEOPLE WOULD GO IF PRESENTED WITH A

HTC PG22 / SOMBER NOD FROM AN "AUTHORITY". "PLEASE CONTINUE"
IN A PASTORAL TONE WOULD BE THE ENCOURAGEMENT IF
A TEACHER HAD SECOND THOUGHTS ABOUT HIS ORDERS. 2/3 WENT ALL
THE WAY — EVEN THOUGH THE LEARNER IS SCREAMING "HELP ME"
"STOP" "YOU HAVE NO RIGHT TO DO THIS TO ME" — "STOP!"

WAS THIS CONSIDERED A BREAKTHROUGH IN POLITICAL SCIENCE?
WAS THIS A DEMONSTRATION IN FOREIGN POLICY AND MILITARY TRAINING?
WAS THIS A CRASH COURSE IN CONSTITUTIONAL LAW? — THE SAME
EXPERIMENT CAN BE REPEATED OVER AND OVER. THERE IS A
SHOW ON ABC "WHAT WOULD YOU DO?" WITH DON QUINONES
WHICH ACTUALLY CONDUCTS SIMILAR EXPERIMENTS ON THE STREET.

THE ACTOR GOES AND BUYS A PLASTIC BADGE FROM THE 99¢
STORE AND PUTS A QUARTER INTO A KIDDIE VENDING MACHINE
TO GET A PILL-LOOKING PIECE OF CANDY. HE GOES INTO THE MALL
AND FINDS HER AT AN OPEN CAFETERIA TYPE RESTAURANT —

"HEY MOM, I'M WITH LAW ENFORCEMENT — SEE THAT
MAN OVER THERE" — AS HE TUCKS HIS "BADGE" BACK INSIDE HIS
POCKET. "HE'S A WANTED FUGITIVE I DON'T MEAN TO BOTHER YOU
BUT I'M ACTUALLY FROM ANOTHER COUNTY AND I FOLLOWED HIM
HERE — I'M ASKING FOR YOUR HELP BECAUSE I CAN'T GET
TOO CLOSE TO HIM OR I'LL SPOOK HIM YOU UNDERSTAND —
I DON'T WANT TO MAKE A SCENE, I'LL HAVE THE WAITERESS
CALL HIM OVER AND I NEED YOU TO PUT THIS IN HIS DRINK."

"OKEE DOKEE." — THIS TRAILER PIG SUMMONS
ALL HER POWERS OF SLEATH OF GUILF OF ESPIONAGE — SHE'S
A SECRET AGENT NOW — "DOUBLE H0 SEVEN" — SHE WISHES
NOW THAT SHE HAD BOUGHT THAT 20\$ TRENCH COAT FROM THE
HOME SHOPPING NETWORK INSTEAD OF THAT POLISHED WIND-
SHIELD RING — SHE SLINKS OVER AND DROPS THE CANDY INTO
THE UNSUPERVISED COFFEE AND BACK TO HER TROUGH OF BBQ
FRANCH FRIES.

"HEY I'M DON QUINONES FROM
"WHAT WOULD YOU DO?" THE CAMERAS CONVERGE ON HER.
"I'M NOT A COP. I GOT THIS AT THE 99¢ STORE AND THE
PILL WAS CANDY FROM THAT VENDING MACHINE." — "WHAT IF
THIS WAS POISON?" — THE SOW SAYS "WELL, I WOULD HAVE
HAD TO LIVE WITH THAT" — ANOTHER MISTAKE BECAUSE IF
SHE HAD POISONED MY BROTHERS SHE WOULDN'T HAVE HAD TO LIVE AT ALL

HTCPg 23 / THIS IS NOT A PESSIMISTIC OR CYNICAL ALARM.
A SIMPLE QUESTION WOULD SUFFICE — IS THAT
POLITICS? NO — THAT'S EMOTION. THAT'S BLIND OBEDIENCE
TO A NORM OR JUST THE APPEARANCE OF A NORM. AN IM-
ITATION OF THE NORMS. — EMOTION — PERSONALITY — IT DOES
NOT TAKE MUCH, A CLIP BOARD AND A PAIR OF DOCKERS. BACK IN
MY S.F. MISSION DISTRICT WE HAD A POWERFUL FLASHLIGHT
WHICH PLUGGED INTO THE LIGHTER OF THE CAR. ALL YOU HAD
TO DO IS SHINE THAT LIGHT ON PEOPLE AND YOU "FREEZE"! AND
THEY WOULD DO IT. "PUT YOUR HANDS UP IN THE AIR?" —
THEY'D DO IT. "NOW LET ME SEE YOUR DRIVER'S LICENCE." —

NOW CORRELATE THAT BACK TO THE STREETS OF SAN FRANCISCO AND
LOS ANGELES. IF I PULL OUT A GUN AND POINT IT AT A WOMAN AND
ORDER HER TO TAKE OFF HER CLOTHES, WHAT DOES THAT MAKE ME,
OR MAKE ANYONE WHO DOES THAT? A RAPIST? WELL I DON'T KNOW
WHAT LAW THAT IS, SOME KIND OF SEXUAL TERRORISM OR ASSAULT OR
SOME VIOLATION OF A LAW SOMEWHERE. IF A POLICE DOES IT, AND I'VE
JUST TOLD YOU A FEW PAGES AGO THAT THEY DO IT EVERY DAY TO
1000S OF PEOPLE, THIS IS NEVER OKAY WITH THE PEOPLE TO WHOM IT IS
DONE BUT ACCEPTABLE TO THE POLICE AND THEIR FANS AND BARKERS.
AGAIN NO FANS AMONG THOSE TO WHOM THE ORDERS TO DISROBE
ARE GIVEN. THIS IS WHY I USED THE WORD "GHANDI" AS PART OF
MY SATIRE AGAINST THEM. THERE ARE 100% PACIFISTS OUT THERE
THAT BELIEVE ALL FORMS OF VIOLENCE ARE WRONG WITH NO EXCEPT-
IONS. BUDDHISTS AND JAINISTS AND HASIDIM AND SHAOLIN
MONKS ETC. ~~ALL~~ ALL RENOUNCE ALL VIOLENCE LIKE JEHOVA'S
WITNESSES THEY REFUSE TO PARTICIPATE IN ANY MILITARY
AND WISELY REFUSE KILL THEIR CORELIGIONISTS IN OTHER
COUNTRIES, WHICH IS A LIKELY SCENARIO IF JEHOVA'S WITNESSES
JOIN THE U.S. ARMY AND RESPECTIVELY IN A MIDDLE EAST COUN-
TRY MERELY FOLLOWING "THE AUTHORITIES". SUCH AS IN WWII
WHERE U.S. SOLDIERS MANY OF ITALIAN DESCENT DIED WITH ROSA-
RIES IN THEIR POCKETS AGAINST OTHER ITALIANS WITH ROSARIES IN
THEIR POCKETS. ASHES, ASHES WE ALL FALL DOWN! ONE COULD OB-
JECT AND SAY, WELL, THAT'S DIFFERENT — THAT'S POLITICS" — RIGHT
THAT'S WHAT I'M ELABORATING ON RIGHT NOW — ~~IF~~ WHETHER
OR NOT THERE ACTUALLY IS ANY DIFFERENCE ~~AND~~ BETWEEN ITALIAN

HTC 24 / FASCISM AND US FASCISM, AND WHAT ARE THOSE DIFFERENCES, EXACTLY. NOT AS A SHOCK JOCK INTERESTED IN HIS AUDIENCE CONSTRUCTION BUT AS A VALID RESEARCH QUESTION TO BE TAKEN LITERALLY AND ANSWERED FACTUALLY NOT EMOTIONALLY.

THE NON VIOLENT JEHOVAH'S WITNESS WILL NOT KILL ANYONE - UNDER ANY FLAG OR ANY AUTHORIZED MILITARY. WHEN THIS PERSON CONDEMNS VIOLENCE AND PREACHES AGAINST VIOLENCE FOR THE MOST PART THIS IS NOT HYPOCRISY. SUCH A PERSON HAS A POSTER OF GHANDI ON HIS OR HER WALL AND IS NOT FAKING REVERENCE FOR THE PRINCIPLES OF NON VIOLENCE. JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES HAVE SUFFERED ALOT HISTORICALLY AND INTERNATIONALLY FOR THIS NON VIOLENCE. THEY HAVE BEEN IMPRISONED, CALLED "TRAITORS", CALLED "COWARDS" AND HAVE BEEN CALLED "SEDITIONS" HAD HOMES AND PROPERTY CONFISCATED BY "AUTHORITIES" BECAUSE THEY REFUSE TO KILL ON BEHALF OF SUCH AUTHORITIES.

IT IS QUITE ANOTHER MATTER WHEN YOU BELONG TO, OR "SERVE" THE BIGGEST MOST VIOLENCE PRODUCING MILITARY IN HUMAN HISTORY, PROFIT DIRECTLY FROM MILITARY CONTRACTS, PROFIT FROM THE EXPROPRIATION OF THE NATURAL RESOURCES OF OTHER COUNTRIES, AND THEN POINT TO GHANDI'S POSTER AS AN IDEAL FOR PEOPLE TO LIVE UP TO. THE PSYCHOLOGISTS ARE QUICK TO COMMEND AND RECOMMEND THAT WE PRISONERS ACCEPT ALL OF OUR CRISES WITH GHANDI-LIKE PACIFISM, BUT THEY WILL NEVER CONDEMN "THE AUTHORITIES" FOR UNGHANDI LIKE GENOCIDES AND MASS SLAUGHTERS SUCH AS URBAN BOMBINGS AND KILLER SANCTIONS WHICH ARE DESIGNED TO ATTACK SANITATION WORKS AND DEPRIVE MEDICAL SUPPLIES TO CIVILIAN POPULATIONS. ONE WAY GHANDISM IS A DOCTRINE WHICH IS DIFFICULT TO PREACH OUT IN THE OPEN. IT RELIES ON KEEPING THE CAT IN THE BAG. IT RELIES ON CONNIVING AND MAKING ITS AUDIENCE FEEL THAT IS OK. - OFFICIAL - AUTHORIZED - LEGAL - NOT THAT IT'S SO DIFFERENT TECHNICALLY. LIKE TORTURE. IF THE US TORTURES PRISONERS - AND IT DOES - AS DICK CHENEY ADMITTED - SUCH IS DONE "TO PROTECT AMERICANS". IF US SOLDIERS ARE TORTURED FOR THE PROTECTION OF ANY OTHER GROUP - SUCH IS "NOT AUTHORIZED" - ACCORDING TO THEM. INSTEAD OF KANT'S MORALITY - "THE APPLIED NORMATIVE ETHICS" AS THE SOPHISTS CALL IT TODAY - WE HAVE THE PRESCRIPTION: RX - GHANDI FOR YOU - NONE FOR ME. I.E. - ONE WAY GHANDISM. EXACTLY LIKE HOW THE OIL FIELDS IN IRAQ WERE REFERRED TO AS "THE WORLD'S OIL SUPPLY" BUT THE ALASKAN OIL PIPES REFERRED TO AS "AMERICA'S OIL RESERVES" AND

HTC 25 / OTHER TACTIC IS TO MINIMIZE THE SHARPNESS OF THE CONTRASTS THAT EXIST WITH SUCH ANTAGONISTIC CAMPS SUCH AS THOSE WHO WANT TO KILL AND THOSE WHO DON'T WANT TO BE KILLED AND PREFER THAT THEIR OPPONENTS BE KILLED. THEY DO THIS BY CENSORING AND BANNING THE PUBLICATION AND EXPRESSION OF SUCH IDEAS THAT WOULD ACKNOWLEDGE ANY WILL TO LIVE OF THE TARGETED GROUP. THEY ALSO KNOW THAT IDEAS ARE CONTAGIOUS AND CAN STRENGTHEN THE ORGANIZATION OF THE PEOPLE HOLDING THESE VIEWS AND AGENDAS. THEY CENSOR EXPRESSIONS AND FACTS AND EVIDENCE BY PHYSICALLY DESTROYING NEWSPAPERS AND BOOKS AND BLOCKING T.V. AND RADIO BROADCAST WITH THEIR 'AUTHORIZED' COMMITTEES. THEY CALL IT "HATE" OR "GANG ACTIVITY" OR "THREATENING" OR "CLASSIFIED" OR "TOP SECRET". ANOTHER WAY THEY CENSOR THE MESSAGE OF OPPOSITION IS TO TALK INCESSANTLY ABOUT THEIR OWN VALUES TO THE EXCLUSION OF ANY COUNTER POINT. EVEN EXTREMELY OBVIOUS COUNTER POINTS. EVEN WHEN THE BULL IN THE ROOM THAT THEY DON'T WANT TO ACKNOWLEDGE HORNS THEM IN THE SIDE AND FLIPS THEM UP IN THE AIR, THEY JUST KEEP ON TALKING ABOUT WHAT THEY WANT LIKE NON STOP MOTOR MOUTH. ~~THE~~ ~~OSTERICH~~ OSTERICH HEAD IN THE SAND RHETORIC - TO KEEP THEIR MUSHROOMS IN THE DARK. WEARING THE MIND FORGED MAN ACLES AND ENTOMBED IN A PRISON OF FALSE IDOLS: AUTHORITY.

WHEN WE STUDY HISTORICAL EXAMPLES THAT REQUIRE A 1000 PAGES EACH TO FULLY OUTLINE: ROTHSCHILDS, MEDICIS, KENNEDIES, BUSHES, ~~THE~~ HAPSBURGS, STUARTS, HUGHENOTS, CAESARS, AND BOURBONES, - SAVOYARDS, CZARS, YOU TAKE THE WORD AUTHORITY ~~WITH~~ WITH A PAUSE, A STEP BACK, AND A QUESTION, "IS THIS REALLY MY LEGITIMATE RULER - 'RULING WITH THE CONSENT OF THE GOVERNED' AS THEY PROMISED, OR AN ALIEN PARASITE NOT EVEN RULING BUT JUST PILLAGING LIKE SOME LAND PIRATE? WHO ONLY SHOWS UP TO DESPOIL? CERTAINLY, BESIDE BEING A GENOCIDAL HOTEL KEEPER IN PRISON ON THE STREET THAT'S ALL WE EVER THOUGHT OF THE POLICE, AS THE TAKERS, CONSTANTLY TAKING AND FRISKING AND TOUCHING AND ~~BEATING~~ BEATING, HANDCUFFING, TEACHING US 'POLICE' SUPERIORITY. THE WE GANGL. THE CHASERS, THE K9S, THE PIG THE SNOUTS, THE MILITARY WING OF THE BOURGEOISIE. TRYING TO BOSS US AROUND, TRYING TO PARALYZE US WITH FEAR, TRYING TO INTIMIDATE US.

HTC, PG 25.3 / OR TRYING TO CONVINCED US THAT ITS NOT GOING ON. THE ~~MAJOR~~ MAINSTREAM CAPITALIST MEDIA WHICH WORKS IN TANDEM WITH THE POLICE THE COURTS AND THE "POLITICIANS" TALK ONLY ABOUT MOVIE STARS, ATHLETES, FIRES, AND THE LATEST SHOOTING — WORKING TO MAKE SURE WE AVOID FACING HARD TRUTHS, YET TRULY OPPRESSED PEOPLES ARE NOT LIKELY TO BE BOUGHT OFF BY SUCH FIMSY PROPAGANDA. THEY ARE TALKING TO THE CROWD THAT WILL RETURN THEIR MONEY TO THEM TO THE CROWD THAT THEY CAN MAKE A PROFIT OFF OF. THE MIDDLE CLASS. JUST LIKE TALK ABOUT TAXES DOES NOT EFFECT OR CONCERN THE REAL POOR. YOU CANT TAX THE REAL POOR, ONLY THE MIDDLE CLASS. ~~AND~~ ABOVE, NO, THE RICH CAN BUY TAX BREAKS FROM POLITICIANS AND THAT WOULD BE "LEGAL".

OFTENTIMES POLICE AND THE POLICE LOVING CLASS BELIEVE THEIR OWN PROPAGANDA. THEY ADOPT THE IDEOSYNCRACY THAT IF THEY DONT ACKNOWLEDGE CERTAIN THINGS, THEN THOSE THINGS WILL NOT EXIST. AS IF IT WERE UP TO THEM TO DECIDE WHAT IS REAL AND WHAT IS FOR SALE. FOR EXAMPLE, THE ZIONIST ENTITY OF ISRAEL IS EXPANDING ITS SETTLEMENT CAMPAIGN, AGAINST THE UN'S STATEMENTS THAT IT IS FUNDAMENTALLY WRONG AND UNHAND- LIKE TO CONQUER OTHER NATIONS, TAKE THEIR LAND, AND BUILD ON IT.

YET IF ANY OTHER ARMY ON EARTH DID THE SAME EXACT THING THAT ISRAEL HAS DONE FOR THE PAST 70 YEARS, TO ISRAEL ITS GLF THEY WOULD IMMEDIATELY BE ATTACKED ~~AND~~ BY THE US ARMY AND BRANDED A "TERRORIST ORGANIZATION BY THE UN. ... THE "UNHANDLIKE" BEHAVIOR WOULD IMMEDIATELY BE CONDEMNED. WHAT THEY CALL "THE WORLD" AND "THE INTERNATIONAL COMMUNITY" — (READ, THE U.S., ISRAEL, AND ENGLAND BECAUSE, CHINA, RUSSIA, KOREA, IRAN, TURKEY, SAUDI ARABIA, IRAQ, EGYPT, YEMEN, LYBIA, TUNISIA, MORROCCO, NIGER, NIGERIA, ETHIOPIA, OMAN, VENEZUELA, ECUADOR, BRAZIL, ARGENTINA, SOUTH AFRICA, CONGO, EL SALVADOR, NICARAGUA, MEXICO — DOES NOT COUNT AS "THE WORLD" OR "INTERNATIONAL COMMUNITY" TO THEM). (READ: JEWS) WOULD REJECT! NOT THAT THE INJUSTICE OF IMPERIAL CONQUEST WAS TAKING PLACE, NOT THAT ETHNIC CLEANSING WAS GOING ON BUT THAT IT WAS THEMSELVES BEING BULLDOZED. THE U.S. POLITICIANS HAVE SOLD THEIR APPROVAL TO THE JEWS FOR A HIGH BID AT AUCTION.

HTC 25.5/ BUT HOW IS IT POSSIBLE FOR AN OPPORTUNIST COW
ARD TO INTIMIDATE A PEOPLE WHICH IS OLDER, STRONGER, WISER,
BETTER ORGANIZED AND MORE WILLINGLY TO DIE FOR ITS CAUSE?
HOW CAN YOU ENSLAVE A BETTER PEOPLE, MORE WILLING TO DIE
THAN WILLING TO BE TAKEN ALIVE? OR DO THEY KILL BY THE CONSENT
OF THE MURDERED? THEY SOMETIMES SAY THAT THEY DO ACTUALLY.
IN PRISON I GET SHEETS OF PAPER ONCE A YEAR WITH AN EXTRACT
NOTIFICATION, TELLING ME WHAT THE CLASSIFICATION COMMITTEE SAID
ABOUT ME. THESE ARE THE PEOPLE THAT FEEL THEMSELVES ENTITLED
TO IMPOSE RESTRICTIVE SANCTIONS ON US. TAKE AWAY THOSE
VITAL FUNCTIONS OF OUR LIVES WHICH THEY CALL "PRIVILEGES," AND AS
THEY DO THIS THEY HAND OUT THESE FLYERS—LIKE A MEMORANDUM, A
NOTICE THAT SUCH AND SUCH POLICY OF THEIRS IS PLANNED AND "LEGAL".
ROUTINELY THESE WRITINGS OF THEIRS, DONE IN THE UGLI-
EST, MOST HIDEOUS ~~AND~~ STYLE IMAGINABLE—THIS MOTLEY, MONGREL
OF PSYCHOBABBLE AND LEGALESE—INSTEAD OF RETTERATING HOW
THEY RULE BY THE CONSENT OF THE GOVERNED AS THE MOZART ERA
BRITISH COLONIALS HAD PROMISED EACH OTHER—THESE WRITINGS SHOW
BY WHAT INCREDIBLY, UNBELIEVABLY, EXTREME DEGREES THESE PROSTITUTES
ARE WILLING TO PERJURE THEMSELVES AND SACRIFICE AND FER-
FET WHAT WOULD BE CALLED, SCIENTIFIC OR ACADEMIC "INTEGRITY". THESE
WRITINGS ARE EXACTLY HOW LAWYERS WOULD TALK IF THEY FELT THAT
NO ONE WAS AROUND TO QUESTION OR CROSS EXAMINE THEM. AS IF THE
CROSS EXAMINATION WON'T GO ON WITHOUT THEM. AS IF NOT ALLOWING
SOMEONE TO SPEAK OR INTERJECT WAS ENOUGH TO SECURE THEIR CONSENT.
THEY MAKE FALSE REPORTS BY ADDING FALSE QUOTATIONS—OF ME!
EVERY NOTICE I GET FROM THEM CONTAINS THE FABRICATION THAT I
"AGREED" WITH THEIR DECISION TO IMPOSE SANCTIONS ON ME. AS IF I'D
SIGNED MY LIFE AWAY IN SOME DEAL LIKE THE GHOST RIDER.— THERE
ARE OTHER STANDARD FABRICATIONS THAT SAY—ABOUT ALL PRISONERS
"4 PRISONER SAID HE WAS IN GOOD HEALTH AND READY TO PROCEED"—
WHEN NO ONE ASKED OR NO ONE EVER SAID THAT.—A STANDARDIZED
AND NORMALIZED AND LEGALIZED—DISCREPANCY. ITS A FALSE IDOL! I
AM NOT INTIMIDATED BY THE GARISH PROSTITUTION HERE. THEY KNOW
THAT RAPE IS UNCONSENTUAL. THEY KNOW THAT RAPISTS ARE PROVEN
LIARS BY SIGNS OF A STRUGGLE, SO WHAT DO YOU HAVE LEFT OF A
PEOPLE THAT OPERATE THIS WAY—OBVIOUSLY FOR MONEY??? A CLAQUE PHON

~~THE~~ HTC 26 / ~~AND~~ IF YOU REMOVE THE FINANCIAL INCENTIVES FROM THE EQUATION WHAT DO YOU HAVE LEFT? SOME RIDICULOUS DIAPYCNIC RESIDUE OF A CULTURE WHICH IS IN FACT THE PRODUCT OF NOT HAVING A CULTURE, AN UNCULTURE, AN ANTI-CULTURE. TOTALLY UNWORTHY OF JUSTIFYING ANY WORLD CONQUEST. A SEMI LITERATE PACK OF BARBARIAN SAVAGES WHOSE KNOWN RULE OF WARFARE IS AN INDISCRIMINATE SLAUGHTER OF ALL AGES, SEXES, AND CONDITIONS. THEY TWIST THE ARMS OF PEOPLE IN WHEELCHAIRS TO ORDER THEM TO WALK! THEY SHOUT "STOP RESISTING" TO PARALYZED PEOPLE AND APPLY TORTURE PRESSURE POINT FORCE TO THE JAWS OF MEN IN WHEELCHAIRS AND ORDER THEM TO GET UP. ~~INTERVIEW~~ I SAW THAT ON A SHOW CALLED "JAIL". THE PIG TOLD THE CRIPPLE, "YOU STOP AND I'LL STOP" — THE OTHER PIG SAID "YOU LOOK PRETTY MOBILE". HE COULDN'T WALK. AND IF I DON'T ALLOW THIS I'LL BE CALLED "ANTI-SOCIAL", IN NEED OF "DISCIPLINE" AND REQUIRING MORE PRISON. THEY WILL IMPRISON ME IF I ASSAULT THEM IN ORDER TO STOP THIS. THEY WILL CALL ME (AND ONLY ME) "UNGHANDLIKE" IF I AMBUSH A POLICE OFFICER IN HIS SQUAD CAR OR WAIT TIL SHIFT CHANGE IN THE PARKING LOT. THEY WILL ~~CALL~~ CALL ME A MURDERER AND REDUNDANTLY ~~ASK~~ ASK FOR MY DEATH WHEN IT WAS PRINCIPALLY THEIR REQUEST FOR MY DEATH THAT ~~THEY~~ INSPIRED ME TO ATTACK IN THE FIRST PLACE. THEY WILL ACCUSE ME OF NOT MEETING THEIR STANDARD OF A HERMAPHRODITIC SLAVE CLASS AND PRECISELY SO. IT IS NOT THEIR CONDEMNATION THAT I FEAR ~~DO~~ BUT THEIR PRAISE THAT TRULY FRIGHTENS ME. FOR WHAT WOULD SOCRATES HAVE BEEN WITHOUT HIS HEMLOCK? OR JESUS WITHOUT HIS CROSS? WHAT WOULD BIN LADEN HAVE BEEN WITHOUT HIS AIR FORCE OF COMMITTED "SERVICEMEN"??

LIKE A PACIFIC SALMON WHO FINDS THE CURRENT OF THE COLUMBIA RIVER AN IRRESISTABLE CHALLENGE. THE SALMON PUTS HIS FACE INTO THE STREAM, MEETING THE PRESSURE STRIDE FOR STRIDE, GAINING GROUND AGAINST THE RELENTLESS RUSH OF GRAVITY DRIVEN WATER, DODGING EAGLES AND BEARS TO MAKE IT UP STREAM — FOR ONE REWARD. ONE SINGLE REWARD. A REWARD NOT GIVEN TO IT FROM A GAME SHOW HOST, NO DEALS, NO ZONKS, A REWARD GIVEN TO IT BY ITS OWN. NOT TO PURSUE HAPPINESS AND LIBERTY AND "BE GHANDI OR BE KILLED" (GHANDI WAS ASSASSINATED — BY THE WAY) A REWARD THE SALMON WON'T EVEN LIVE TO SEE. THE REWARD OF A FUTURE GENERATION. CLAUDE THAT!!

HTC Pg 27 / YOU CAN THREATEN A SALMON — DOES HE CARE? WILL IT INFLUENCE HIM TO LET YOU KILL HIM? WILL IT WORK, AS THAT MEANS — WORK FOR YOU? WE LIVE ON AFTER DEATH, NOT BY PERMISSION OR BEING LEGAL BUT BY CONTINUING IN THE SAME DIRECTION THAT OUR LIVES HAVE ALWAYS FLOWED, THAT IS — TOWARD THE FUTURE TO THE CHAGRIN OF ALL OPPONENTS, TO THE CHAGRIN OF ALL PARASITES — UPWARD AND FORWARD, DEFFING THOSE FORCES WHICH PREVENT OUR RISE AND KEEP US STATIONARY. WE PROMOTE OUR OWN PRODUCTION.

"HERE I SIT — FORMING MEN — IN MY OWN IMAGE — A RACE TO BE LIKE ME — TO SUFFER, TO WEEP — TO DELIGHT, AND TO REJOICE, AND TO DEFF YOU — AS I DO" — THUS SPOKE THE SALMON.

AS I SAID AT THE ~~BEGINNING~~ BEGINNING, THERE ARE NO ARGUMENTS WITHOUT ANTAGONISMS, AND WANTING TO KILL PEOPLE IS NO ANTAGONISM. IT IS ONLY AN ANTAGONISM IF WE HAVE AN OPPOSING WILL TO LIVE. IT IS PRECISELY OUR WILL TO LIVE THAT IS THE PRIMARY ~~CONTENTION~~ CONTENTION AGAINST OUR OPPONENT TODAY IN AMERICA, ESPECIALLY IN THE CITIES WHERE THE POLICE OPERATE LIKE DEATH SQUADS, RESTRAINED ONLY BY CAMERAS AND THE THREAT OF RIOTS AND EVEN THEN THEY STILL DO IT ANYWAY. OFTEN TIMES GETTING AWAY WITH VIDEO TAPED BEATINGS. BEFORE CAMERAS POLICE JUST USED TO DENY THAT THEY BEAT PEOPLE. JUST LIKE THEY USED TO DENY TORTURING PEOPLE. IN THE POST CAMERA WORLD THESE MARGOTS HAVE CHANGED THEIR RHETORIC TO MORE OR LESS AGREEING TO THE VIDEO CLIPS BUT SAYING "ITS LEGAL" ITS OFFICIAL. DICK CHENEY WOULD HAVE NEVER DEFENDED THE SECRET TORTURE PROGRAM, OR TRIED TO SELL IT AS BENEFICIAL TO AMERICANS UNLESS IT HAD BEEN LEAKED ~~ALREADY~~. IF IT HADN'T BEEN LEAKED THEY WOULD HAVE ALL SWORN ON A STACK OF BIBLES, LOOKED STRAIGHT AT THE CAMERAS AND SAID "WE DO NOT NOW OR EVER HAVE BEEN A MEMBER OF THE TORTURING PARTY" AND "WE KILL PEOPLE OVERSEAS IF THEY TORTURE PEOPLE BECAUSE WE ARE GOOD AND WE ARE THE GLOBAL POLICE. TORTURE IS TERROR — WE KILL TERROR WE ARE THE GOOD. WE WILL INVADE IRAQ TO SAVE ITS PEOPLE FROM THE GOVERNMENT THAT KILLS ITS OWN PEOPLE — WE WILL KILL SADAM HUSSEIN FOR HUMAN RIGHTS BECAUSE WE LOVE "THE LAW" AND ITS LEGAL TO KILL TERROR. WE KILL ALL VIOLENCE". — IT IS APPALLING TO SEE THIS ADJUSTMENT BECAUSE WE CAN SPECIFICALLY IDENTIFY THE EXACT FACTORS WHICH HAVE CAUSED THIS SHIFT IN OFFICIAL RHETORIC MOTIFS. THE FACTOR

HTC 28 / THAT HELPED THE MOST, IS OUR WILL TO LIVE! THE FRUIT OF THIS WILL TO LIVE IS THE MOVEMENT TO IMPOSE CONSTRAINTS UPON THAT ENEMY IN THE SAME WAY THAT YOU MUZZLE A DOG SO IT CAN'T BITE YOU. THIS ENEMY WILL NOT ADMIT WHAT IT IS AND WHAT IT WANTS AND CAN ONLY BE UNDERSTOOD BY SOCIOLOGY, BY POLITICAL ECONOMY AND COUNTING DEAD BODIES. THEY DENY THAT THEY DO BODY COUNTS BUT THEY DO. WE MUST ALSO.

BEATINGS, ROBBERIES, THREATS WITH SANCTIONS, SHOOTING AND HANDCUFFS, DESTRUCTION OF CULTURE, DESTRUCTION OF OUR FAMILIES — OCCUPATION OF OUR STREETS AND NEIGHBORHOODS, EVEN OUR SCHOOLS — THAT'S WHAT THE POLICE MEN TO US, EXTORTION AND STRIP SEARCHES, VANDALISM, AND A SLOP ON THE WRIST FOR MURDERING US. THE ARMED WING OF THE COURTS — THE ENFORCERS OF THE DEMANDS OF AN ALIEN AND PARASITIC CLASS AND ETHNIC BASE WHICH FEEL ENTITLED TO RULE US. QUITE CONTRARY TO "THE CONSENT OF THE GOVERNED" AS THEY SAID IN THEIR FLYER, WE HAVE "THE NEMESIS OF THE GOVERNED" OR EVEN BETTER — "THE FRENZIED REVOLUTION AND REJECTION OF THE RULED". OR, "THE HATRED AND PASSIONATE, ARDENT WILL TO LIVE OF THE ASSAULTED" — YEAH, "THE HATRED OF THE OPPRESSED" — THE ONLY SCENARIO THAT WOULD CONFIRM THAT THEY RULE BY THE CONSENT OF THE GOVERNED IS IF THEY WERE NOT PART OF A SOCIAL CONTEXT THAT CONTAINED ALL THAT I HAVE ~~BEEN~~ DESCRIBED SO FAR. IT'S THE SAME POSITION TAKEN BY RAPISTS. THEY CAN'T REALLY DENY ANYMORE THAT SEXUAL ACTIVITY HAS TAKEN PLACE, THEY USED TO, AND THAT STILL IS THEIR FIRST CHOICE, BUT WHEN THAT DOESN'T FURTHER WHAT THEY WANT ANYMORE, THEY'LL SAY THAT IT WASN'T RAPE IT WAS CONSENSUAL. SIGNS OF A STRUGGLE?? WHAT MIGHT THOSE LOOK LIKE? WE'LL NEVER KNOW IF WE ONLY LISTEN TO THEIR NARRATIVE. THEY HAVE NO INCENTIVE TO EDUCATE ANYONE ABOUT THE SOCIAL FORENSICS OF CONSENT. THEY HAVE EVERY INCENTIVE TO SMILE WHEN POLICE ARE OVERLY NAUGHTY AND ACT (AS ACTORS DO ~~NOT~~ SOME REAL VERB) AS IF THAT'S OK. "AWWWW" "ISN'T THAT SHOT GUY SO CUTE?" — THE NEW ONE IS "OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING" "A LOT DOWN HERE IN THE CENTRAL VALLEY" — TWICE A MONTH. SOMETIME "THE PERSON SHOT LIVES MOST OF THE TIME" SUBJECT IS DEAD. VERY RARELY DOES THAT MEAN OFFICER WAS HIT. THEY LIKE THE VAGUENESS ~~AND~~ OF THAT EUPHEMISTIC LOGIC: "INVOLVED" IS

HTC Pg 29 / LABEL THAT THEY WOULD LOVE TO SEE CATCH ON.
SOMETIMES THESE MEDIA SNAKES LIKE TO CIRCULATE
CONCEPTS LIKE PRODUCTS, LIKE MINTED COINAGE. I REMEMBER WHEN
THEY ISSUED THE FIRST "ROAD RAGE" COIN BACK IN THE 90S. THEY ALL
PICKED IT UP LIKE GOOD MONKEYS, MONKEY SEE, MONKEY DO.

THEY WOULD LOVE TO ASSASSINATE DEFINITIVE CONCEPTS LIKE
LIABILITY AND RESPONSIBILITY AND WOULD LOVE THE MURKY CANO
FLAGE, THE BLACK WATER OF "ENVOLVEMENT". ITS ANOTHER
LAWYERS TRICK TO PRETEND THAT THEY CANT TALK PROPERLY.
PUT THEIR HANDS OVER THEIR MOUTHS AND SAY "I CANT TALK."
"ENVOLVEMENT" OR SO THEY THINK, WILL ALLOW THEM TO BLUR
WHEN THEY SHOOT. LIKE "SERVE" IT SUGAR COATS "TO KILL". I
SAW JUDGE CHRISTINA PEREZ DO THAT WITH A TRAFFIC JEC
IDENT. SHE PRETENDED TO NOT KNOW THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN
LIABILITY AND ENVOLVEMENT. SHE DISMISSED A LAW SUIT, SAYING
"I'M SORRY BUT ACCORDING TO THE POLICE REPORT YOU WERE"
---...--- "SLIGHT HEAD SHAKE" --- "ENVOLVED, IN THE ACCIDENT."
REALLY? A TRIAL LAWYER - A JUDGE WITH A T.V. SHOW, ACTING
LIKE THAT'S THE BEST THEY CAN DO. "YOU WERE ENVOLVED". JUST A
LITTLE LAWYERS TRICK. LIKE A MAGICIAN - PUT A LITTLE SPIN,
A LITTLE "ENGLISH" ON THE BALL. BLAAAH! THEY CAN KEEP IT.
THEY SAY THINGS THAT DEFY LOGIC ALL THE TIME. ANSWER "HOW
TO" QUESTIONS, WITH - "ABSOLUTELY".

HTC 301 ~~ADRIANT~~ ~~WHERE THERE IS~~ MY POINT IS, THAT
THERE IS A WAR BEING WAGED AGAINST MANY OF
THE AMERICAN PEOPLE. MOSTLY A LOW INTENSITY WARFARE ON
THE POOR PEOPLE ON BEHALF OF THE MONIED ESTABLISHMENT.
AND ONE OF THE SADDEST THINGS I'VE HAD TO ACCEPT AS A
FACT NOT MORAL TRUTH — IS THAT WHEN WE MEASURE OTHER
ARMED CONFLICTS WE'LL FIND KILL RATES LIKE THE ALLIES LOST
2000 PER DAY IN WWII WHEN THEY WERE MAKING THEIR
WAY ACROSS EUROPE AND NORTH AFRICA. IN VIETNAM
THE US ONLY LOST 60 000 PEOPLE, COMPARED TO THE CIVIL
WAR OF THE 1800S 500,000 KILLED. BLOODY BATTLES LIKE
FREDRICKSBURG, ANDERSEN VILLE, SHILOH ETC... RWANDA
HAD A MILLION KILLED IN THE TUTSI SLAUGHTER OF THE
90S IN JUST A COUPLE MONTHS. KOREAN WAR VETS WERE
KILLED ABOUT 30 000 TIMES. — THAT'S ALL REAL WAR
RIGHT THERE. FOR ALL MY VALID ~~ASSESSMENT~~ ASSESSMENT OF THE
DEFICIENCIES OF US CULTURE AND POLITICAL MILITARY
ECONOMY — YOU CAN'T SAY THAT THEY ARE BEING KILLED
AT ANYWHERE NEAR THE RATES OF REAL WARS. TODAY,
MORE POLICE DIE IN CAR ACCIDENTS AND FIRES AND SUICIDE
THAN BY VIOLENT OPPOSITION. AMONG MY FRIENDS THE RATE OF
DOING SOMETHING TO THEM IS VERY HIGH, BUT I KNOW HOW
RARE THAT IS. FEW AND FAR BETWEEN. A LOT OF SIGNS AND A LOT
OF TALK BUT ONCE A WEEK ISN'T A WAR, SORRY TO SAY. LOW
INTENSITY — SMALL SCALE RESISTANCE, HERE AND THERE.

THIS IS BECAUSE SO MANY AMERICANS BENEFIT UNDER THE
STATUS QUO. OUT OF 300 MILLION PEOPLE LIVING IN NORTH AM
ERICA — UNDER US RULE, LESS THAN 1% WOULD ACTUALLY
SHOOT A POLICE OFFICER ON POLITICAL GROUNDS, WITH NO TACTICAL
CORRELARIES, LIKE SOMEONE TRYING TO ESCAPE A BANK ROBBERY OR A
HIGH SPEED CHASE, I MEAN SOMEONE WHO GOES OUT WITH THE SOLE
PURPOSE, LIKE OFFICER DORNER, NO OTHER VICES OR CRIMES, STRAIGHT
POLITICAL ASSASSINATION LIKE ~~THE~~ HARVEY OSWALD, A PURE BRED THE
CIVIL WAR REVOLUTIONARY. — THIS REQUIRES TREMENDOUS IDEOLOGICAL
DEVELOPMENT. PHILOSOPHIC SOPHISTICATION, A BIG PICTURE ABILITY
AND A DISCIPLINED SACRIFICE OF ALL INDIVIDUAL CONSIDERATIONS. THIS
REGARDLESS OF WHAT POLITICAL OR RELIGIOUS CAUSE IS BEING ADVANCED,
I CALL "MARTYR CLASS". WHEN YOU GET TO THE HIGHEST ~~AT THE TOP~~

HTC 31 / YOU BECOME A CRACK TROOP. THE KAMIKAZES OF JAPAN WHO WILLINGLY EMBODIED THE DIVINE (KAMI) WIND (KAZE) AFTER THE MIRACULOUS TYPHOON THAT DEFEATED KUBLAI KHAN BEFORE HE INVADED JAPAN SAVING THE NIPONESE. — OR THE BERSAGLIERE AND ARDITI OF ITALY IN WWI WHO PUT A BAYONET IN THEIR MOUTH AND A HAND GRENADE IN EACH HAND CHARGED AHEAD ON A ONEWAY TRIP OVER THE RIDGE OF THE MOUNTAINS, STAYING TO GARRISON THE ALPS FOREVER. THE MUSLIMS HAVE THEIR DEVOTED SHIA MARTYRS WHO ATTACK IN WAVES CALLED "KARBALAH'S" AFTER THE HOPELESS ODDS ~~ALL~~ ALL FACED AGAINST A HEARTLESS KILLING MACHINE, WHO SHOT ARROWS INTO HIS INFANT CHILDREN.

THE CHRISTIANS WHO CHOSE TO FACE LIONS IN THE ARENA THAN TO RENOUNCE THEIR LOVE OF JESUS. THERE WERENT THOUSANDS OF MARTYRS IN THE ROMAN WORLD BUT A FEW DOZEN MARTYRS AND 1000 OF FANS OF THESE MARTYRS. PEOPLE ON THE SIDE LINES, WATCHING. THE FANS ARE NOT MARTYRS, THE FANS ARE THE MASSES.

RIGHT NOW, THE MASSES ARENT REALLY IN THIS FIGHT TO THE DEGREE NECESSARY TO CHANGE IT. THEY DONT LIKE A LOT OF THING THAT ARE GOING ON BUT THEY DONT KILL THEIR PROBLEMS. THEY FIGHT LIKE SHEEP. THEY ABSORB PAIN UPON PAIN AND ONLY TALK ABOUT IT. DONT MISTAKE ME, FOR SOME NEEDY WRITER, OKAY, I'M NOT ALL TALK. I HAVE OVER 20 SERIOUS ASSAULTS AND MANY TIMES HAVE I SQUEEZED A TRIGGER AND PUNCTURED AN ENEMYS HEART. IT IS THE MASSES OF PROTESTORS WITH PETITIONS AND SIGNS AND LOUD SPEAKERS THAT ARE ALL TALK, AND THEN THEY MAYBE SMASH OUT A FEW WINDOWS WHEN THEY HAVE A HUNDRED PEOPLE BEHIND THEM. NOT ME. I'LL GO ALL THE WAY TO THE GAS CHAMBER AND BE A MARTYR.

AT PRESENT IT IS ONLY CERTAIN SECTORS OF THE POPULATION WHO ARE READY TO GO ALL THE WAY LIKE THAT, EVEN INSIDE PRISON A SECTOR YOU MIGHT THINK TO BE VERY ANTI-COP — A LOT OF COP SYMPATHIZERS AND COLLABORATORS. MORE DISTURBING FOOTAGE OUT THERE IN VIDEO LAND. I'VE SEEN VERY MANY VIDEOS OF PRISONERS WHO ATTACK GUARDS ONLY TO BE TAKEN DOWN AND STOPPED BY OTHER PEOPLE WEARING ORANGE JUMPSUITS. PRISONERS COMING TO THE RESCUE AND DEFENSE OF THE GUARDS, SAVING THE GUARDS LIFE IN SOME CASES. YET I HAVE ALSO SEEN PRISONERS KEEP THEIR MOUTH SHUT WHEN THEY KNEW A C/O WAS GOING TO BE STABBED THE NEXT DAY. EVEN IN NAZI-GERMANY THERE WERE COLLABORATORS THAT WORKED FOR THE CAMP GUARDS

HTC 32 / IN HANDLING OTHER PRISONERS, USUALLY FOR THE FEE OF A FEW CIGARETTES. THE JEWS CALLED THESE GUYS "KAPOS". WE HAVE THE SAME TYPE OF SELL OUT, STOCKHOLM SYNDROME RATS IN HERE TOO.

WE ARE ALWAYS ON GUARD TO BE GOOD AT DETERMINING THE TRUE REVOLUTIONARIES FROM THE FALSE REVOLUTIONARIES WHO ARE IN FACT REACTIONARIES, AND DOUSING THEM AWAY FROM ALL OUR BATTLEFRONTS TO PROTECT OUR VICTORIES WON SO FAR AND THE VICTORIES TO COME IN THE FUTURE. WHAT IS FAKE IS FAKE. STRIP AWAY THE DISGUISES.

YOU DONT HAVE TO TAKE CHANCES WITH PEOPLE. THIS ISN'T A GAMBLING GAME AT A CASINO, WE SET LIMITS AND FORCE PEOPLE TO LIVE UP TO OUR STANDARDS. WE DEMAND ACTIVITY. ACTIVITY IS HARD TO FAKE. WE CAN LISTEN TO THE WORDS OF A CANDIDATE — AND WE CAN SEE WHAT THE CANDIDATE DOES IN REAL WORLD APPLICATIONS. THE SHORTAGE IS NOT IN THE AMOUNT OF WORDS, BUT IN SOLDIERS TO MAKE IT HAPPEN.

I THINK OF IT LIKE POUNDS OF PRESSURE. IF SOMETHING WEIGHS A TON IT TAKES ONE TON OF LIFT POWER TO MOVE IT AROUND. WITH 30 PRISONS IN CALI — AVERAGED ROUGHLY — 5000 PRISONERS AND 1000 GUARDS PER EACH THATS 150,000 PRISONERS VS. 30,000 GUARDS

1/5 — BY FAR THEY PUT IN MORE WORK ON US THAN WE DO ON THEM!! BY FAR PRISONERS KILL THEMSELVES BY SUICIDE AND BY PRISONER ON PRISONER CRIME THAN KILLING GUARDS. 50 TO ONE ODDS OR 100 TO 1 ODDS. WHAT KIND OF COWARD RESPONSE IS THAT?? IN 16 YRS I'VE SEEN 10 SUICIDES. LUTHER, JOHNSON, TINY, ANGEL, CELL 25, CELL 118, ~~COO~~ CAO, BOBBY — ITS VERY COMMON IN HERE. WHY I GET IT, LIVING IN HERE ISN'T REALLY LIVING. I GET IT. DONT GO AND MAKE IT EASIER FOR THEM. DONT DO THEIR JOB FOR THEM. I SAY MAKE THEM KILL YOU. IF YOU WANT TO SOLVE YOUR PROBLEM DONT LIGHT YOURSELF ON FIRE, LIGHT YOUR OPPONENT ON FIRE. WE HAVE WORK TO DO. AN OBJECT TO LIFT, NOT A MIKE TO MEET. IF YOU WANT TO BE A SUICIDE, AT LEAST, FOR EVERYONE ELSE, IF YOU HAVE ANY ONE ON YOUR TEAM, BE A SUICIDE-BOMBER. FIGHT BACK AND ATTACK IT.

THAT IS THE TYPE OF LOGIC THAT SEPERATES THE LAWYERS FROM THE SCIENTISTS. HOW DO YOU SOLVE A PROBLEM OUTSIDE OF THE WORD-WORLD. I LOVE LITERATURE OKAY, POETRY, DON QUIXOTE, HOMER, FICTION CAN BE A GREATER TEACHER OF THE TRUTH THAN A BORING FIELD STUDY, AT TIMES. THERE ARE MANY KINDS OF TRUTH BESIDE EMPIRICAL TRUTHS. A PRIORI AND LOGIC AND PARABOLIC, ANABOLOGICAL TRUTHS, BUT WHEN IT COMES TO FINDING OUT HOW TO SOLVE PROBLEMS LIKE HUNGER, HOMELESSNESS, UNEMPLOYMENT, STRAY BULLETS, I PREFER TO LEAVE THE SHAKESPEARES AT HOME AND DEAL WITH MY GUERRILLA WARFARE IN THE URBAN SETTING. JUST AS THERE IS A TIME FOR ROMANCE AND TIME FOR SLEEP A TIME FOR CHESS

HTC 33/ IT DOESN'T DETRACT FROM ANYTHING. - LAWYERS SIT DOWN AT A CAFE AND HASH OVER CASES, AND COLLUDE WITH EACH OTHER ABOUT WHAT THEY HAVE IN COMMON FOR THEIR STRATEGIES. THEY AGREE TO STIPULATE SO AND SO FACTS AS TO NOT ARGUE ABOUT THEM AT COURT - TO FULFILL THEIR STAGE CRAFT. SCIENTISTS CAN'T DO THAT. THEY CAN'T AGREE TO NOT ASK WHAT THE TEMPERATURE ON MARS IS, SO AS TO NOT ALLOW A JURY TO HEAR THE FACT THAT THE FIGHT STARTED OVER A HEATER. OH BOY, THEY THINK THEY ARE SO SMART. THEY THINK IF THEY CAN STOP A QUESTION FROM BEING ASKED IN COURT THAT IT WON'T BE RAISED OUTSIDE OF COURT - AND - THAT THEREBY THEY CAN EFFECTIVELY CENSOR. BY THIS MEANS, WHAT EVER THE ANSWER TO THE UNASKED IS. THAT'S WHAT PRISON PSYCHOLOGISTS DO. THEY SET OUT TO TAKE ADVANTAGE OF ~~THE~~ THE FACT THAT NO ONE CAN CROSS EXAMINE THEM. THIS IS A TERRIBLE MISTAKE. BECAUSE THE QUESTIONS ARE ASKED AND ANSWERED IN THE STREET, AND THEY EXPOSE THEMSELVES AS VERBAL PROSTITUTES.

THE GOAL OF THE SCIENTIST ISN'T TO MAKE A CAREER OUT OF WINNING CASES! THAT'S THE FIRST BIG DIFFERENCE. THE GOAL OF THE SCIENTIST ISN'T TO MAKE A CAREER OUT OF TREATING PEOPLE. IN ORDER FOR A MECHANIC TO MAKE ANY MONEY FIRST ~~HE~~ HE OR SHE NEEDS A BROKEN CAR. IN ORDER TO FIX IT LIKE A PRIEST WHO NEEDS TO MAKE SINNERS TO FILL UP HIS CONFESSORIAL EVERY WEEK OR A SECURITY FIRM THAT NEEDS A BIG DOSE OF THREATS AND CONTRACTS. THE SCIENTIST NEEDS TO FIND NEW TRUTHS FOR HIS OR HER CAREER, DISCOVER SOMETHING BIG AND MEANINGFUL. TO EXPAND THE KNOWN UNIVERSE. RESULTS AND UTILITY ARE DIAMETRICALLY ~~OPPOSED~~ OPPOSED HERE.

THE SUICIDE CASE IS LIKE ONE OF THESE SHOWY COMMERCIAL TYPES. THE SUICIDE BOMBER IS OUT FOR SOMETHING OBJECTIVE. TO EFFECT A PHYSICAL CHANGE IN THE ENEMY'S STRUCTURE. NOT JUST PROTEST. I BELIEVE THAT FOR EVERY 100 SUICIDES THERE IS 1 ATTEMPTED MURDER IN THE CROWD. WE WOULD NEED A RELIABLE SOURCE TO VERIFY AND DENOMINATE THE RATIO ~~BE~~ BETWEEN THE TWO.

I STILL CONTEND THAT SUICIDE IS PART OF WARFARE OF DIVISION. SUICIDE IS HOW RICH PEOPLE FIGHT: A LUXURY. YOU DIDN'T FIND MANY JEWS IN NAZI GERMANY OR WHO SURVIVED NAZI GERMANY KILL THEMSELVES. NOT AFTER ALL THAT EFFORT TO LIVE. 20 SUICIDES PER DAY FOR US TROOPS! THAT'S STAGGERING. THAT'S MORE THAN THE TALIBAN AND AL QAEEDA COULD DREAM OF. ONE OF THE NAVY SEALS THAT KILLED OSAMA BIN LADEN WANTS TO BE A WOMAN NOW. WE GOT A PHOTO OF THAT NOW. SEX-CHANGE SURGERIES - 5% OF SAN FRANCISCO IS HOMOSEXUAL. I WONDER WHAT SOCIAL FORCES MAKES HOMOSEXUALITY INCREASE OR DECREASE? I THINK HOMOSEXUALITY IS ON THE RISE BUT I NEED A WAY TO MEASURE IT.

HTC Pg 33.5 / How do you scientifically measure things which
can be subjective and vague? How do you measure whether or
not one has had a dream or a nightmare the night before? I
venture that counting paintings which belong to a certain type
can be a tricky business — "is it impressionist or romantic," "is
it abstract or emotionalist?" — "verismo or bourgeois?" etc
etc... What's not so vague and subject to opinion is a comment
such as — "the problem is, the way in which George Bush has
taken out a credit card in our children's name from the
Bank of China and rose our so called "national" debt from 5
trillion dollars spent by the first 42 presidents ~~which~~ to
the 43 who spent 4 trillion ~~all~~ on his own — now we
have 20 trillion in debt — that is irresponsible and anti-
patriotic." — How do you measure freedom? I propose that
this requires a different calibration than what is used to de-
tect peace or unity or community. Continuing our monochrom-
atic chess metaphor, let's say all the peace and unity exists
from A1 to H8, A8 to H1, — E4 is no longer a Brenner Pass,
or an English Channel, but a peaceful people's park, F7 isn't a
Pearl Harbor any more, G8 no longer a gas chamber, but a farm
all is one, no divisions, no conflicts, — then a black and red
non algebraic gameboard slides up next to chess world — and
its checkers!! They invade like giant ants! Shifting diagonally
never having set foot on green squares before. They marvel —
at the ~~different~~ sights and smells. They surround the pieces on the
white squares daring them to come out and fight, mercilessly
hunting down the ~~black~~ dark squared bishop, butchering
him and taunting, "you could have been a king on our world —
but you serve that pompous fraud from E1 — coward!" — etc
etc — the campaign of the United Chess World to drive out
the red and black checkers is not really a fight for greater
unity — but national liberation — for freedom. An exhortation to take
chess world and freether from the barbarians — that's how some
nations talk. Their culture is focussed on that. Italians, Germans,
Philippines ^{super} with their ^{micro} "Bayan Ko". Arabs think like that, about
overcoming imposed divisions. Americans talk about liberty and laws
about rights — and justice — they don't talk or think about national unification.

HTC 34 / STATISTICALLY I WOULD CONFIRM THAT 20 CAUSALTIES A DAY, 950 SUICIDE ATTEMPTS PER MONTH IS ENOUGH OF A RATE TO ~~WARRANT~~ EVIDENCE THAT THE U.S. IS WAGING A WAR ON ITSELF! 950 TIMES A MONTH WOULD BE A HIGH SCORE FOR AN ENEMY OF THE U.S. THEY DIDNT DO THAT IN WWII BUT THEY DID IN VIETNAM. THEY CAVE IN DUE TO EMPTINESS. KINDA LIKE THE PRISONERS DO. THE SAME LOGIC APPLIES. DONT YOU HAVE SOME ONE BETTER TO KILL? WHAT KIND OF ESPRIT DE CORP IS THAT? TROOP MORALE, APPARENTLY, HAS SUNK TO A DEATH WISH.

THEY COME BACK FROM TOURS OF DUTY WITH NO MORE FEAR OF DEATH AND FIND POLICE ORDERING THEM AROUND LIKE IN REVERSE RAMBO ORDER, PART III THEN PART I. POLICE TALK TO THEM LIKE THEY ARE COWARD SLAVES AND JUST LIKE PAROLEES THEY ARE THE ONES TO HIT THE POLICE THE HARDEST. CANT FIND WORK UNDER CAPITALISM, FACING HOMELESSNESS AND STARVATION, YET EXPECTED NOW — NOT TO KILL — ITS PREPOSTEROUS. JUST LIKE US, WE LIVE BY FIGHTING IN THE THEATER. IN THE THEATER IF YOU DONT TAKE DELIBERATE STEPS ~~TO~~ TO LIVE, YOU'LL DIE QUICK. SAME IN PRISON. YOU ARE FORCED TO TOUGHEN UP ~~AND~~ AND FIGHT BACK OR DIE. ITS HELL. WAR IS HELL. PRISON IS WAR, THE THEATER IS WAR, PRISON IS A THEATER, I DONT MEAN REFUTE CANIO BUT THEY ARE THE SAME.

THEN THE ARROGANT POLICE ENCROACH AND GET HIT HARD. THAT IS WHO IS HITTING HARDEST TODAY, PAROLEES WHO HAVE VOWED NEVER TO GO BACK TO PRISON AGAIN, AND VETERANS THAT KNOW HOW EASY IT IS TO KILL. BOTH A POOR, DANGEROUS, SUICIDAL, MILITARIZED, DESPERADO CLASS. THIS CLASS MANY WEAKNESSES. UNEDUCATED, UNSCIENTIFIC, COLLOQUIAL, PASSIONATE IN AN EMOTIONAL WAY NOT A RATIONAL WAY, INEPT, DISORGANIZED, LOW BUDGET. THEY DONT FIGHT FROM THE MIND BUT FROM THE KNUCKLES. THEY ARE COMPLETELY INEPT ABOUT CHEMISTRY AND EXPLOSIVES. THEY FIGHT LIKE APES WITH A VERY LOW LEVEL OF TECHNIQUE. THEY NEED TRAINING BECAUSE A REAL REVOLUTION IS SO MUCH MORE THAN KILLING, ITS A COMPLETE LOGISTIC RECONSTRUCTION AND REQUIRES FOOD SUPPLIES IN A HIGHER DEGREE THAN BULLETS. YOU'VE GOT TO BE LIKE VIET CONG AND HAVE YOUR RICE PATTYS. NAPOLEON SAID IT, "THE ARMY TRAVELS ON ITS STOMACH". THATS WHY THE UNION BURN'T THE CROPS OF THE CONFEDERACY. THATS WHY THE VIKINGS KNOCKED DOWN THE ROMAN AQUEDUCTS, THATS WHY EUROPE HAD 1500 HUNDRED YEAR OF SIEGE WARFARE, THATS WHY THE PHAROAHS LOOTED THE ASSYRIAN CITIES ETC. ISLAM FORBID SUCH INHUMAN WAR TACTICS EVEN IF THEY WERE USED AGAINST ITSELF BY ITS ENEMIES. WE WOULD BE FOOLS TO THINK THE US

HTC 35. I WOULD HESITATE TO COMMIT ANY AND ALL CRIMES AGAINST HUMANITY; RAPE, BIOWEAPONS, KILLING CHILDREN, POISONING RIVERS ANY AND ALL WAR CRIMES ARE ALWAYS ON THE TABLE WITH THEM. A DENIAL DOESN'T MEAN ANYTHING HERE. HISTORY MATTERS, THEY TOOK A NATION WITH THE HIGHEST EDUCATION RATE IN THE WORLD, THE 2ND LARGEST OIL RESERVE, TWO MAJOR RIVERS CALLED "THE VEIN" IRAQ, AND LAID IT TO WASTE WITH DEPLETED URONIUM, PHOSPHORUS, POLLUTION, BOMBED SEWAGE TREATMENT CENTERS, BULLDOZED ORCHARDS, KILLED ALL TRAINED PERSONNEL THAT THEY COULD FIND, AND TOOK 500,000 LIVES. THEY DROPPED FLYERS OVER IRAQ THREATENING TO ASSASSINATE THE FAMILIES OF ANYONE WHO FOUGHT AGAINST THEM, EVERY TACTIC IN THE BOOK AND OUTSIDE OF THE BOOK. THEY TORTURED, RARED, RIPPED OUT THE EYES OF INNOCENT CIVILIANS AND CASTRATED ARAB MA WITH GERMAN SHEPARDS. THIS THEY CHOSE TO CALL "IRAQI FREEDOM". THEY CHOKED THEM OUT FOR 20 YEARS WITH SANCTIONS AFTER THE IRAN/CONTRA SCANDAL, WHEN THEY ARMED IRAQ'S OPPONENTS.

I WOULD EXPECT NO LESS FROM THE SAME ENEMY, FACED WITH AN EVEN GREATER THREAT TO THEM THAN IRAQ EVER WAS. I'D BET THEY'D DO THE SAME TO US IF WE WANTED OUR OWN NATION YET ~~AT~~ ANY NATION THAT HAS EVER EXISTED HAS NEVER BEEN ALLOWED TO BE A NATION. EVERY NATION ON EARTH HAS ALWAYS WANTED TO BE FREE AND HAD TO KILL ITS WAY INTO BEING. KILL THE PRINCE OR EMPEROR OR KING, OR RELIGIOUS APEX. WITHOUT SUCH BATTLES A NATION CAN NEVER BE. I KNOW IT SOUNDS LIKE THE CRIES OF A KLINGON OR SOME WARTORN BALKANIZATION THEORY, IT MAY NOT BE WHAT YOU WANT TO HEAR, IT MAY NOT BE SOMETHING THAT YOU CALL "POSITIVE", FINE, GO LIVE ON A MOUNTAIN IN TIBET. I PROMISE I'LL LEAVE YOU ALONE. TRYING TO FEED MY PEOPLE HERE. AND I THINK BY NOW YOU'LL UNDERSTAND I HAVE A LITTLE SOMETHING IN STORE FOR ANYONE NOT LIKING MY DISCOURSE AND IDEAS SO FAR. UNLIKE A LAWYER OR POLITICIAN I SURE HAVEN'T LIED TO MY AUDIENCE. I SURE HAVEN'T ENCOURAGED THE IGNORANCE OF MY AUDIENCE SO THAT I MIGHT FEED OFF OF IT, SO I COULD USE THEIR WEAKNESSES FOR THE FORMATION OF MY OWN MINIONS. I HAVEN'T TRIED TO KEEP THEM IN THE DARK, KEEP THEM IN THE BAG. PROMISE THEM COLLEGE AND A CAREER. I TOLD THEM FROM DAY ONE THAT WE MUST DIE AND HAVE SOMETHING TO DIE FOR. ALSO THAT THIS CESS POOL OF A CULTURE OUT HERE IS NOT WORTH ANYONE KILLING FOR OR DYING FOR. I SAY THAT BECAUSE NOT EVERYONE BENEFITS FROM THIS CURRENT SYSTEM. THEREFORE KILLING AND DYING FOR THIS SYSTEM IS NOT IN THE BEST INTREST OF THOSE ASKED TO KILL AND DIE FOR IT. NOT THEIRS.

HTC 36 / NOTING HOW LITTLE IT TAKES FOR THEM TO THINK OF IT AS THEIR
YOU TELL ME WHAT'S GOING THROUGH THE MIND OF AN 18 YEAR OLD HIGH SCHOOL
FOOTBALL PLAYER. YOU THINK IT REQUIRES SOME ELABORATE ANALYSIS OF A COMPLEX
IDEOLOGICAL SUPERSTRUCTURE, THAT THERE ARE DETAILS TO BE CONSIDERED IN HIS
THOUGHT?? NO MAN! HE SAW G.I. JOE THE MOVIE AND WAS OFF. HE SAW JOHN
WAYNE AND TOOK IT TO HEART. THAT'S ABOUT IT. A MILLION EXAMPLES.

THEY DID THE SAME IN VIETNAM. THEY SHOW MY POINT ON PBS
"EVER SINCE I WAS A KID PLAYING ARMY I KNEW I WANTED TO
SERVE" MY DAD WAS A MARINE AND SO, SHIPPING OFF TO WEST POINT
WAS THE MOST MEMORABLE DAY OF MY LIFE, MY DAD CRYED AT MY GRADUATION
SO I GOT OFF THE PLANE IN SAIGON AND THERE WE ARE. THIS G.I. IS UP
ON A MEDICAL BUILDING SCREAMING "I CAN'T DO THIS ANYMORE", AND HE
JUMPS OFF THE ROOF 4 STORIES TO HIS DEATH" — BUGH ~~BEED~~ BEED DA
I GET SHOT IN THE RICE PATTY AND I CAN'T WALK ANYMORE. I AM NOT
JOHN WAYNE ANYMORE AND THAT WAS THE HARDEST THING TO ACCEPT."

— NOWHERE — ABSOLUTELY NOWHERE — DOES ANYTHING
RELATED TO THE VIETNAMESE FACTOR INTO HIS FRAMEWORK. IT'S ALL
HIM. HIS DAD, HIS MOVIES, HIS VALUES, HIS FLAG, HIS ORDERS, HIS VAL-
UES, HIS GOALS, HIS PLATOON, HIS INJURIES, HIS SERGEANT, HIS BUDDY
HIS, HIS, HIS, HIS, HIS, STORY. — A TOTAL EXPORT. MADE IN 1950S
KANSAS AND EXPORTED "OVER THAR" FOR A FEW MONTHS. THAT'S IT. THAT
IS ALL IT TAKES. A DAD AND A MOVIE. — I'VE GOT BETTER EXAMPLES.

FOR THE KOREAN WAR, THERE WERE NATIVE AMERICAN PEOPLE WHO JOINED
THE US ARMY BECAUSE THEY HAD CLOTHING AVAILABLE. THEY EXPLAINED ON
PBS THAT THIS IS HOW THEY GOT STARTED. WEARING ARMY JACKETS AND HATS
AS IF RECRUITED BY FASHION!! — HOW DO YOU BEAT THAT? BETTER FASHION?
I'VE HEARD OF THE FASHION POLICE, BUT NOT THE FASHION MILITARY.

NO PHILOSOPHICAL IMPERATIVES REQUIRED, NO DIALECTICAL CONCLUSIONS,
JUST CATTLE LED TO THE SLAUGHTER. EMPTY CATTLE. THE POLICE ARE ONLY
SLIGHTLY DIFFERENT. DIFFERENT SOCIAL FORCES REGULATING THEIR CONDUCT
BY SLIGHT DIFFERENCES, IN THE CITIES BECAUSE THE CHIEF OF POLICE IS AP-
POINTED BY THE MAYOR. AND A SHERIFF IS ELECTED. THERE CAN BE WIDE VAR-
IATIONS IN THE TYPE OF POLICE FORCES BECAUSE OF THIS, LIKE BOURGEOIS STYLE
MILITARISM IN L.A. OR KUKLUX KLAN STYLE DOWN IN ALABAMA, OR LIKE IN
S.O.F. WHERE THE POLICE ARE HEAVILY MONITORED AND RESTRAINED BY PUB-
LIC POWER. THIS DOESN'T MEAN IT'S ALL NICE THERE JUST NOT THE SAME AS IN A
CHICAGO STYLE TORTURE FEST, LIKE AN INQUISITION. ANOTHER BAD ONE IS IN
PHILADELPHIA, WHERE THE POLICE ARE VERY STRONG POLITICALLY. THEY HAVE WON
IMMUNITY FROM ANYTHING THEY DO, ~~NOT~~ NOT FROM EVERYONE. PHILADELPHIA
IS LIKE THE L.A. OF THE EAST COAST, BUT NOTHING IS WORSE THAN L.A.
NOT OAKLAND NOT OAK PARK IN SACRAMENTO — L.A. IS A WAR ZONE.

HTC 19 36.5 / THE WAR ZONE IS NOT MEASURED OR UNDER-
STOOD BY WORDING AND CENSORSHIP. IT DOESN'T MATTER IF A FEW
LAWYERS COLLUDE IN SOME CASE SOMEWHERE, AND AGREE TO STIP-
ULATE CERTAIN ITEMS SO THAT A JURY WON'T HEAR THE GUNSHOTS.

LAWYERS CAN SPEAK IN THE SECOND PERSON SINGULAR AS IF THEY
WERE WITNESSES THEMSELVES AND NOT READING FROM A REPORT
OF A REPORT. QUIBBLE ABOUT THINGS AND AGREE TO THINGS, AS
IF THE ACTUALITY OF ANY PHENOMENA WAS PREDICATED ON WHETHER
THEY AGREE TO IT OR NOT. THAT IS COURT STYLE ARGUMENTATION. NOT
SCIENTIFIC DEMONSTRATION OR EVEN SPECULATION. SCIENTISTS CAN
AND DO SPECULATE ABOUT THINGS ~~AND~~ BUT UNTIL THEY ARE PROVEN-
CANT BE ACCEPTED. LAWYERS ARE UGLY, COWARD PROPAGANDISTS. ITS
PROPAGANDA FOR DUMMIES. THE ENTIRE GROUND THAT THEY WALK ON
IS COMPOSED OF POLITICAL AND SOCIOLOGICAL GEOLOGY. THE GROUND
IS A LITHOSPHERE, OF SOME TYPE, OF LITHOS. THE LAWYER ACTS LIKE
THE GROUND IS NOT LITHOS, BUT HIS CHOICE, HIS, STATEMENTS. "LEGAL"
HAS ALWAYS BEEN THE DESIDERATUM OF THE RULERS OR LIKE IN OUR
TIME A COMPROMISE BETWEEN OPPOSING FORCES IN A CONTINUAL LINE OF
SCRIMAGE IN CONSTANT FLUX. TO ACT AS IF THE GOAL WAS TO BE "LEGAL" IS
TO REPUTATE AND DENIGRATE AND IGNORE AND PRETEND A CAUSALITY
IS AT WORK WHICH LAY OUTSIDE THE TRUE BASIS OF "LAW" WARFARE!
IT IS TO ACT AS IF CHURCHES WERE PUT THERE BY GOD HIMSELF AND AS
IF THERE WERE NO SCAFFOLDING OR ARTISANS WHICH BUILT THEM.
THE LAWYER IS NOT ALLOWED BY THE JUDGE, TO TALK ABOUT THE
SOCIOLOGICAL AND POLITICAL BASIS OF WHAT THEY CALL "THE LAW".

THERE ARE RULES IN THE JURY INSTRUCTION CODE, WHICH ARE
DESIGNED TO PREVENT CERTAIN ARGUMENTS TOWARD THE JURY. ITS
CALLED "JURY NULLIFICATION" IF YOUR LAWYER VIOLATES THESE RULES.

THE LAWYER IS REDUCED TO A PROPAGANDIST LEVEL OF INTEGRITY AND
YET NOT ALLOWED TO WAX POPULIST WITH THAT LEVEL. NOT ALLOWED TO GO
PREACHING WHAT MIGHT APPEAL TO MILLIONS OF PEOPLE, BUT ONLY TO A
LEGAL PARAMETER. ONLY TO THE "LEGAL" GROUP. THAT IS THEIR AUDIENCE,
"THE LEGALS". EVEN THOUGH "LEGAL" IS A PRODUCT OF POLITICAL WARS,
THEY CAN'T TALK ABOUT THAT. WHICH IS ITSELF A PRODUCT OF WARFARE.

HTC Pg 37 / SOME MORE HALLMARKS AND SYMPTOMS OF THE CULTURE OF DEATH OUT HERE IN 20 TEENS NORTH AMERICA IS THAT THE BIGGEST CONSUMER OF COCAINE AND HEROINE IN THE WORLD IS THE US. WHY IS THAT?

THE ONLY GROWTH SECTORS OF THE US ECONOMY ARE PRISONS AND PORNOGRAPHY. 13 BILLION IN PROFITS A YEAR FOR INTERNET PORNOGRAPHY — 80% OF ALL INTERNET TRAFFIC IS PORNOGRAPHY. THAT'S ALL THEY GOT LEFT! DRUGS, SPORTS, PORNOGRAPHY, AND PRISONS. AND THEY CAVED ON EVERY ISSUE THEY SAID THAT THEY STOOD FOR WHEN Faced WITH THE CHOICE OF LOSING THEIR POWER AND MONEY. THEY SAID THEY WERE ANTI-IMMIGRANT, THEN WHEN THEY LOST THE ELECTIONS — RUSH LIMBAUGH PANICKED AND SAID "OK, WE'LL BACK UP ON THAT ONE". THEY SAID THEY WERE AGAINST GAY RIGHTS THEY CAVED ON THAT TOO. THEY ALWAYS CAVE IN!! FROM THE 1800S PLANTATION SLAVERY THEY CAVED ON THAT TOO. ISSUE AFTER ISSUE THEY CAVE. THE "CAVE IN PARTY". THE "DO ANYTHING FOR \$ PARTY"!! FOLD UP A 100\$ BILL AND CALL IT "THE PARTY BILLS". THAT'S THEM. THEY DON'T EVEN HAVE A POLITICAL PROGRAM!! NO BYLAWS PRINTED UP BY THEM.

YOU CAN'T GET PEOPLE TO DIE FOR THAT, AND YET THAT'S EXACTLY WHAT YOU'LL NEED TO MAINTAIN A STATUS QUO OF AGGRESSION AND EXPLOITATION. MERCENARIES DON'T MAKE GOOD MARTYRS. PEOPLE DON'T DIE FOR PORNOGRAPHY AND FOOTBALL TEAMS. UNLESS BLINDFOLDED INTO IT.

THE SO CALLED RELIGIOUS RIGHT WILL TELL YOU HOW ABORTION IS INFANTICIDE AND WRONG, HOW GAYS ARE TRAVESTITIZING MARRIAGE "I PRONOUNCE YOU SPOUSES AND WIVES" ETC ETC. GUESS WHAT? THEY ARE ALL TALK!! THE CATHOLICS WILL TELL YOU ABOUT INFANTICIDE IN ONE PARAGRAPH, THEN, WHAT THE CATECHISM SAYS ABOUT THE REQUIREMENTS OF A LEGITIMATE GOVERNMENT AND HOW THESE ARE NOT BEING MET, AND HOW WE HAVE BEEN GIVEN OUR MARCHING ORDER BY GOD AND BY FATHER CORAPI — BUT — IF I GO OUT TO DO SOMETHING ABOUT IT, THEY PHYSICALLY THEY WILL CALL ME A MURDERER AND A LAW BREAKER AND CRUCIFY ME IN THE NEXT PARAGRAPH.

I ACCUSE THEM DIRECTLY OF BEING CONFORMIST COWARDS UNDER THE SAME LOGIC THAT IMAM KHO MEINI ACCUSED THE ISLAMIC CONFORMISTS OF COWARDICE IN HIS ICONIC "ISLAM AND REVOLUTION". ALL TALK. MORE OBEDIENCE TO AUTHORITY, SLAVE MINDED, DEPUTIZED CANDY VENDORS THAT WILL "HAVE TO LIVE WITH GETTING THEIR FAMILY KILLED UNTIL THE DAY COMES WHEN IT IS THEIR FAMILY WHO IS KILLED BY AUTHORITY. THEN THEY'LL STOP."

HTC pg 37.5 / WHAT WE HAVE UPON US IS A SELF SERVING PARASITIC FUNGUS, THAT LOOKS UPON OUR ORGANISM AS A PREY ITEM, AND ASSESSES WHICH AREAS OF OUR FUNCTIONING AND VITALITY ARE BEST SUITED ~~FOR~~ FOR ITS TAXES AND EXTORTIONS.

FIRST THEY SAY THAT THEY ARE AGAINST GAMBLING, PROSTITUTION, DRUG TRAFFICKING BECAUSE OF THEIR "CHRISTIAN VALUES". THEY SPEND MILLIONS OF DOLLARS IN PROPAGANDA, SETTING THEMSELVES AS THE ONLY AVAILABLE WARRIORS TO FIGHT THESE 3 THINGS. PUT MILLIONS OF PEOPLE IN PRISON, CONFISCATE HOUSES, CARS, BOATS AND CHILDREN AND SAY, THEY DID ALL OF THIS AS PART OF A WAR ON DRUGS, A WAR ON CRIME, A WAR ON "BAD GUYS". AND THEN, WHEN THE LAWS OF LIBERAL CAPITALISM PROVE INADEQUATE FOR SUSTAINING SUCH AN ENTITY THEY START TO MAKE CONCESSIONS, COMPROMISES, "DEALS WITH THE DEVIL", AND NOW, TODAY AFTER 100 YEARS OF WARFARE AND ALL THAT SUCH WARFARE IS CORRELATED TO — WE HAVE A GOVERNMENT-MILITARY CALLED "LAW ENFORCEMENT" THAT DERIVES MUCH OF ITS FINANCIAL REVENUE FROM "LEGALIZED" — GAMBLING, PROSTITUTION AND DRUG SALES. IMPOSING, AND CALLING "LEGAL", A TAXATION SYSTEM OF THESE HITHERTO LABELED (BY THEMSELVES) — CRIMES.

IN OTHER, MORE ACCURATE, ANTHROPOLOGICAL TERMS, WE HAVE A CLASS OF PEOPLE, WHO USE WEAPONS — WHICH IS VIOLENCE — ON ANOTHER CLASS OF PEOPLE. — ... — AND THEN SAY THAT THEY DO THIS, NOT BECAUSE DRUGS, GAMBLING, AND PROSTITUTION OR ABORTION OR GAY RIGHTS ARE INHERENTLY ALWAYS WORTH FIGHTING (BY IMPRISONMENT OR SHOOTING) "BUT BECAUSE ITS LEGAL". — THEY CONSIDER WHAT THESE COURTS AND JUDGES SAY, TO BE LEGAL — AND, WHICH IS THEREFORE "LEGAL", WORTH KILLING AND BEING KILLED OVER. AND SO THEY DEFEND THE THOUSANDS OF GORDIAN KNOTS PUT IN OUR WAY TO MAKE US PAY A TOLL TO THEM WHENEVER WE WANT TO MOVE IN A WAY NECESSARY FOR US. AN AIR-TAX AS IF IT'S THEIRS IN THE FIRST PLACE — THESE OPPORTUNIST WAR WHORES ARE WANTING TO EXTORT TAXES FROM US EVEN AS THEY CAVE ON ALL MORAL ISSUES

37.6 HTC // THEIR WISH IS THAT WE WOULD CAVE IN TOO. THEIR
AIM IS POLITICIDE. ~~WHAT~~ MEANS THE ELIMINATION
OF CENTRALIZATION, AND REPRESENTATION OF ANY NATIONAL AUTH-
ORITY. THEY WANT US DISORGANIZED AND WEAK. DISTRACTED AND
AT EACH OTHERS THROATS. BLURRED OUT ON BOOZE AND DRUGS.

NOT ONLY DO THEY NOT WANT TO BE OUR REPRESENTATIVES
AS POLITICAL CANDIDATES, BUT THEY DON'T WANT US TO PUT
FORTH OUR OWN. THEY WANT TO BE LEFT ALONE TO DECIDE THOSE
AFFAIRS WHICH DETERMINE OUR FUTURE - UNFETTERED.

IT IS NOT ENOUGH THAT THEY CAN CAVE IN ON ALL MORALITY
AND IDEALS, IN ADDITION THEY NEED US TO "LET THEM" DO IT. AT
OUR EXPENSE!! THE AMERICAN POLITICAL SYSTEM IS AN OPPORTUN-
IST, MEDIOCRACY RATHER THAN AN APPETIZING DEMOCRACY,
WHERE LOBBIES CAN HIJACK AMERICAN FOREIGN AND DOMESTIC
POLICY AND WHERE SPECIAL INTEREST GROUPS HAVE TOTALLY
DOMESTICATED AND TAMED AN UNDIGNIFIED POLITICAL ESTABLISH-
MENT. WE HAVE ALWAYS TAKEN CARE OF OURSELVES - THEY WANT
THAT WE SHOULDN'T. THEY ILLUSTRATE FOR US THE CONSEQUENCES OF
ONE OF THE GRAVEST MISTAKES ANY NATION CAN MAKE FOR ITSELF,
THE TREMENDOUSLY DANGEROUS POSITION A PEOPLE WILL FIND THEM-
SELVES IN IF THEY ALLOW AN ENEMY TO DO ITS SECURITY FOR IT.
THIS IS EXACTLY WHAT THEY WANT FROM US. THEY WANT TO DIS-
ARM US SO WE WON'T KILL THEM, BUT, THAT'S NOT OUR ONLY FOE.
WE HAVE MANIFOLD ECONOMIC, POLITICAL, MILITARY, AND CULTURAL
CONSIDERATIONS OUTSIDE OF OUR RELATIONSHIP WITH THE US RU-
NING CLASS. WE HAVE OTHER RELATIONSHIPS TO MANAGE. THEY WANT
US TO DISARM SO THAT THEY CAN KILL US EASILY, BUT THIS DOESN'T
MEAN THAT OTHER FORCES DON'T WANT TO KILL US AS WELL. ALL
US PRISONERS KNOW THIS LESSON. THE GUARDS DON'T WANT YOU TO
STAB THEM - OKAY - DOES THAT MEAN NO ONE WANTS TO STAB
YOU? ERGO, YOU'D RATHER BE CAUGHT WITH ONE THAN WITHOUT
ONE. THEY WANT TO SEASON YOU UP FOR THE KILL WITH S.A.L.T.

THEY OPERATE EXACTLY LIKE THEY DID IN ALL OTHER MOMENTS OF
CRISIS AND INESCAPABLE DILEMMAS, SOLD THEMSELVES TO THE HIGHEST
BIDDER. NOW, THE MEDIOCRACY HAS AS PART OF ITS CAMPAIGN THE
INTEREST TO ENSURE THAT NO ONE TOUCH THE CONTROLS. THIS THEY
CALL "SELF DEFENSE" AND RIGHTLY SO - AND THAT'S HOW TWO PEOPLES
CAN BOTH DEFEND THEMSELVES AND YET KILL EACH OTHER.

THIS IS ENOUGH FOR THIS SECTION, I HAVE SPOKEN WELL
HERE, DESCRIBING FAITHFULLY WHAT I SAW IN HELL. I PASSED
THROUGH THE VESTIBULE, CROSSED OVER THE RIVERS OF FOUL
DISEASED ZOMBIES AND THROUGH THE DESCENDING RINGS
OF ICE — SALIMMO SÙ EL PRIMO E TO SECONDO

PG 357

HTC

TANTO CHE IO VIDI D'EL COSE BELLE
CHE PORTA' L CIEL PER UN PERTUGIO TONDO
E QUINDI USCIMMO A RIVEDER L' STELLE.

CHAPTER II — NO ARGUMENT. —

OK PEOPLE, THAT WAS THE UGLY PART. THE MISERY
OF CAPITALISM, MILITARY-BOURGEOISIE RULE IN THE 20TH
NORTH AMERICA, THE HATE, THE RAPE, THE DEATHS THE
DRUGS AND AIDS. SPORTS AND STRIP CLUBS AND OBEDIENCE TO
AUTHORITY NO MATTER WHAT THAT AUTHORITY DOES. (TO OTHER PEOPLE)

39 HTC/ LETS CHANGE GEARS NOW. - FROM THE EMPIRICAL REPORT OF WHAT I SAW IN HELL, TO A MORE IDEALIZED THEME. CERTAINLY WE WILL BE IN NEED OF REAL WORLD EXAMPLES HERE ALSO - NOW, ITS MY TURN TO TALK ABOUT WHAT I WANT. NOT WHAT I SAW IN HELL BUT WHAT I SAW BEYOND HELL. AFTER I SAW HELL I SAW SOMETHING ELSE. STILL HELLISH BUT NOT AS BAD.

I SAW A CIRCLE. AND INSIDE THIS CIRCLE I SAW A NETWORK OF PEOPLE WORKING TO OVERCOME THE DEATH AND DISEASE AROUND THEM. AND THEY ASK ME: ARE YOU GOING TO HELP US TO CIRCLE?? I SAID, "WHAT IS YOUR CIRCLE ABOUT?" - THEY ANSWERED: "WE WANT TO BUILD A DIFFERENT KIND OF SOCIETY. A SOCIETY THAT IS NOT BASED ON COMPETITION. NOT BASED ON THE DEPREDATION OF ANY OF OUR PEOPLE. WE DO NOT BELIEVE THAT PROFIT AS IT EXISTS IN THE CAPITALISM OF TODAY'S AMERICA IS COMPATIBLE WITH THE OVER ALL WELFARE OF ALL OUR PEOPLE. SURE, SOME PEOPLE HAVE DONE FINE ~~AND~~ FILLING THEIR REFRIGERATORS FULL OF FOOD AND THEIR GARAGES WITH NICE CARS, HOUSES AND BOATS, NOT MUCH TO WORRY ABOUT. - WE HOWEVER CORRECTLY IDENTIFY THAT SUCH PROSPERITY FOR THE FEW IS RELATED TO THE LACK OF PROSPERITY OF OTHER 9 TENTHS OF OUR PEOPLE. WE HOLD SUCH A VIEW OF POLITICAL ECONOMY NOT OUT OF ANY 'FAITH' OR SPECULATIVE HYPOTHESIS, RATHER UPON ANALYSIS OF THE ORIGIN OF THE MONEY AND FINANCIAL INSTITUTIONS, SUCH AS: WELLS FARGO AND BANK OF AMERICA, THE US MINT AND FEDERAL RESERVE AND FL. KN. AS WELL AS THE ACTIVITIES OF WALL STREET. WE KNOW THAT SUCH ECONOMY IS NOT CONDUCTIVE TO THE GOAL: AGGRANDIZING OUR PEOPLE AS A WHOLE. SO WE REJECT THAT SYSTEM. WE WORK TOWARD A DIFFERENT SYSTEM. OUR CIRCLE IS NOT BASED UPON THE EXACERBATION OF MORTAL DISEASES DERIVED FROM ANTAGONISMS AND CONTRADICTION INSIDE BUT WE FIND ALL THE CONFLICT WE NEED ON THE OUTSIDE OF THE CIRCLE AGAINST THOSE PROPONENTS OF PARASITISM AND AGENTS OF THAT DEATH FACTORY. WE WORK TOWARDS THE GOAL OF NON PROFIT PRODUCTION, WHERE FARMS ARE WORKED TO PRODUCE FOOD ~~AND~~ AND THEN DISTRIBUTED, TO THE NATION. AS THEIR SHARE OF THE WEALTH OF THE NATION AS A ~~CO~~ COOPERATIVE REPUBLIC. NOT AS A ITEM FOR EXTORTION. ALL RESOURCES, GOLD, STEEL, OIL, COAL, ALL OF IT IS TO BE PUT TO GOOD USE FOR THE BENEFIT OF EVERYONE AND IF THERE IS NO MORE REASON TO KILL PEOPLE, WE MAINTAIN THAT THERE WILL BE MUCH LESS KILLING. LIKE A CHESS BOARD WITH ALL ONE COLOR OF PIECES, NEVER TAKING EACH OTHER OUT, AND EVERYONE, A KING, QUEEN

HTC PG 40/ — I STOPPED HIM, "EVERYONE A KING OR QUEEN
YOU SAID?" — "THAT'S RIGHT," HE REPLIED. "WELL THEN I'VE
HEARD ENOUGH, AND CAN NOT JOIN YOUR CIRCLE, BUT YOU ARE WELCOME
TO COME OVER AND JOIN OUR CIRCLE." — "WHAT IS YOUR CIRCLE?" HE
ASKED IRRITATEDLY, "AND WHY IS IT DIFFERENT THAN WHAT I'VE
JUST SAID?" "WHAT IS WRONG WITH EVERYONE ~~ESTIMED~~ ESTEEMED AS
THE HIGHEST PIECES"... — I EXPLAINED, "MY CIRCLE IS ONE THAT
ALSO BELIEVES THAT COMPETITION IS HARMFUL TO THE GENERAL WELFARE
OF OUR NATION, THAT NONE OF OUR PEOPLE WILL BE ABLE TO ACHIEVE A
HIGHEST LEVEL DEVELOPMENT IF THEY ARE PREOCCUPIED WITH SUBSISTANCE
ONLY, AND NOT ALLOWED TO CONNECT TO THE KNOWLEDGES THAT REQUIRE TO
YEARS OF DILIGENT, NOW DESTRUCTED STUDY TO MASTER, FOR EXAMPLE,
UNDER CAPITALISM, PEOPLE ARE OFTEN TRAPPED IN DEAD-END, LOW SKILL OR
TIME CONSUMING DRUDGERIES AND CAN NOT INVEST THE TIME IT TAKES TO
MASTER ROCKET SCIENCE OR ADVANCED GEOLOGY, OR ENGINEERING. THIS
WE BELIEVE TO BE ONE WAY IN WHICH CAPITALISM AND ITS CONCOMITANT
COERCION AND SLAVERY HOLDS BACK THE TALENT LEVEL ~~OF~~ OF OUR NATION.
OFTENTIMES CAPITALIST EMPLOYERS SEEK TO DELIBERATELY IMPEDE AND RE-
DUCE THE TALENT LEVEL ~~OF~~ OF OUR PEOPLE TO MAKE THEM WEAKER. WE
AND YOUR CIRCLE ARE IN AGREEMENT IN IDENTIFYING THIS AS HOSTILE
AND ADVERSE, BUT WHERE WE DIFFER IS, IN OUR CIRCLE, WE WORK
TOWARD A GOAL THAT NOT ONLY CREATES CONDITIONS WHICH FOSTER
A CONGLOMERATE OF KINGS AND QUEENS AS EQUALS BUT THERE IS A
TREMENDOUS CONCERN TOWARD THE THIRD CLASS IN OUR CHESS META-
PHOR —" HE INTERRUPTED ME "3RD CLASS? WHAT, YOUR SLAVES?"
HE SAID CONTEMPTUOUSLY — "NO! I SAID —" OUR PAWNS"! IN
YOUR CHESS GAME THE "GAME" IS OVER. AMONG US, HOWEVER, THE
KINGS AND QUEENS COMPLETE IN THE CONTEST OF MAKING THE
MOST PAWNS AS OFFSPRING, AND ADVANCING THEM TO THE EIGHTH
RANK SO THAT THEY CAN BECOME KINGS AND QUEENS TO REPLACE
THE OLD ONES WHEN THEY PASS AWAY. — WHEREAS IN YOUR CIRCLE
ISN'T IT TRUE THAT YOU CLAIM TO BE UNITED AND ALL OF THE SAME
COLOR, BUT YOU ACTUALLY ROUTINELY KILL OFF YOUR OWN PAWNS??"

HTC 401 / "WAIT UP A MINUTE" - HE INTERRUPTED, - "WE
DON'T KILL OUR OWN PAWNS, WE ONLY BELIEVE
THAT ITS THE CHOICE OF THE FEMALE MEMBERS OF OUR COMM
UNE - TO DECIDE ON THEIR OWN HEALTH. AND ONLY WHEN HEALTH
IS AT STAKE DO WE ALLOW A PAWN TO BE CUT IN THE BACK OF ITS
HEAD AND HAVE ITS BRAINS VACUUMED OUT WITH A DENTIST VACUUM
AND HAVE ITS CRANIUM DECOMPRESSED... ITS FOR HEALTH AND IT IS
LEGAL" - SO I STOPPED HIM AND SAID "MAN, YOU SOUND JUST
LIKE THESE POLICE WHEN THEY TRY TO WIN PEOPLE OVER WITH A LITTLE
ENGLISH TRICKERY. YOU'LL HAVE TO SAVE THOSE KINDS OF WORDS
FOR ~~SOMEONE~~ WHO CAN'T TELL YOU WHERE WITTGENSTEIN
STOLE ~~TO~~ HIS IDEAS FROM. SAVE IT FOR A 15 YEAR OLD GIRL WHO
~~DOES~~ HAS BEEN PROMISED A CAREER IF SHE TERMINATES
~~THE~~ THE LIFE SHE IS MAKING. SAVE IT FOR SOMEONE WHO
CAN'T SEE THAT REALLY ALL YOU WANT TO DO IS WRECK
THE IDEAL OF A ~~THE~~ STRONG, UNCONQUERED, NATIONALITY.
AND YOUR RHETORIC IS ONLY A POISON, LIKE WAGNERS MINE,
YOU OFFER US A CURSED PIECE OF GOLD THAT YOU STOLE.
BECAUSE YOU YOURSELF CAN'T SLAY THE GIANTS YOU NEED A
SIEGFRIED TO DO IT FOR YOU. BUT FIRST YOU NEED TO TAME
AND SUBDUCE SIEGFRIED, TO CASTRATE HIM, AND LOBOTOMIZE HIM
AND THEN YOUR LEASH ~~WILL~~ WILL FIT AROUND HIS NECK, YOU CAN'T DO IT
BY FORCE SO YOU USE STIGMA, AND COMBINE TRUTHS WITH YOUR LIES
SO THAT THE POISON IS BURIED INTO THE DELICIOUS ~~AND~~ PORN PIE.
YOU HIDE IN THE CROWD, IN DEMOCRACY, IN BANKS AND FINANCIAL
LAWS, YOU LURK BEHIND THE SCENES LIKE A SNAKE, READY TO
BITE AND POISON ANY ROBUST MANIFESTATION OF A WILL TO LIFE, ANY
WILL TOWARD A TOMORROW. IS THE ULTIMATE NEMESIS OF
YOUR STRATEGY. YOU EVEN TRIED IT ON ME RIGHT NOW. YOU
PRESENTED THE DESPICABLE INFANTICIDE POISON AS A REMEDY,
AND MERCY TO ME. A GIFT, CONTAINING A BUNCH OF YOUR SOLDIERS
AND NOW, IN AN INSTANT YOU HAVE DESPAIRED OF SELLING THIS
POISON TO ME BECAUSE YOU KNOW THAT YOU ARE TALKING TO A
MAN THAT IS FULLY VACCINATED AND CAN NOT BE INFECTED ANY MORE.

HTC 42 / HE INTERRUPTED ME, "YEAH I SEE WHO YOU ARE,
ONE OF THOSE MAD BOMBERS TRYING TO TELL WOMEN WHAT
TO DO WITH THEIR BODIES" — "NO" I SAID. — I WILL NOT
BOMB ANY "HEALTH" CENTER, WHERE YOU KILL OR "UNLIVE" YOUR OWN
BABIES. I AM NOT WELCOME IN YOUR CIRCLE BECAUSE MY PARENTS
CAME FROM A PLACE YOU DON'T LIKE — THAT'S FINE — NO DISAGREEM-
ENT THAT YOU HAVE NO REAL USE FOR ME OTHER THAN TO KILL MY OWN,
— YET — I WON'T BOMB YOUR CIRCLE AT ALL. HONESTLY. ALL I
WANT IS TO PROTECT MY OWN CIRCLE FROM YOUR POISON. CULTURE
IS WHAT I'M REFERRING TO. YOU CAN KEEP YOUR FACTORIES OF HEALTH
OPERATING ON YOUR AREAS, WE INSIST, THAT WE HAVE OUR OWN AREAS,
AND WILL ONLY BOMB YOU IF YOU EVER GO INTO OUR AREAS. FOR THE
SAKE OF EVERYONE THESE AREAS MUST BE CLEARLY DELINEATED, SO
WE DON'T HAVE PEOPLE CAUGHT UNAWARES AND BEATEN TO DEATH. THE
PEACE CAN ONLY BE KEPT IF WE EACH HAVE OUR OWN AREAS. SINCE
LIFE IS IMPOSSIBLE IF WE ARE FORCED TO ~~OWN~~ OCCUPY THE SAME SPACE
EVERY PRISON GUARD IN AMERICA KNOWS THIS TRUTH, BELIEVES
THIS TRUTH, PRACTICES THIS TRUTH, BUT WON'T ADMIT IT. I
HAVE NO INCENTIVE TO PRETEND THE WAY THEY DO, TO PRETEND
THAT THERE IS SOME EVER-READY ~~MY~~ STANDING ARMY OUT
THERE — SOMEWHERE — WHICH NO ONE HAS EVER SEEN,
THAT WILL INTERVENE FROM AFAR AND MANAGE OUR AFFAIRS IF
IT'S "LEGAL". — THAT IS THE PRETENTIOUS FANTASY RHETORIC FROM THE
PIGS WHO THINK THEY ARE THE ONLY SHOW IN TOWN — THEREFORE, IF
THEY SELL "THE" SHOW, IT'S THEM. ONLY THE PIGS HAVE AN INTEREST IN
PAINTING THINGS ~~ROSY~~ ROSY AND OK. — NOT WORTH DESTROYING OR
UNDESTROYABLE. AS IF WE HAVE NO OPTIONS, NO ALTERNATIVES.

IN SHARP CONTRAST TO THIS ILLUSION, I BELIEVE THAT WE OUR-
SELVES ARE THE PRIMARY AGENTS OF OUR OWN PERSONAL AND
NATIONAL HISTORY. THAT WE ARE THE CAUSE OF OUR FUTURE.
WE ARE THE ONLY ONES WHO CAN DO OUR SECURITY AND
ANY CLAIM TO THE CONTRARY IS AN EXHORTATION TO BOND-
AGE AND INSIDIOUS INSIDIOUS POISON. WE ARE RESPONSIBLE
TO OURSELVES, FOR OURSELVES. THERE IS NO "LEGAL ARMY" THAT WILL

HTC 43 / SWOOP IN LIKE SUPERMAN TO SAVE US FROM OUR FALL.
IF SUCH A SUPERMAN EXISTED WE WOULD HAVE SEEN HIM BEFORE NOW, OR, HE WILL BE CREATED BY US OURSELVES NOT ANY OTHER NATION ON EARTH COULD BUILD HIM FOR US. NOT EVEN THE JAPANESE WHO ARE EXPERTS IN ROBOTICS TODAY.

NATURALLY, IT IS OUR JOB AND NO ONE ELSE'S TO MANAGE OUR AFFAIRS AND NO ONE ELSE'S TO MAKE DECISIONS FOR US, CONCERNING US. — OUR CIRCLE — HAS FULL CONFIDENCE IN ITS OWN ABILITY. UNLIKE OTHER CIRCLES THAT CAN'T SEEM TO THINK ON ITS OWN TWO FEET. WE HAVE NO HAND OUT. WE DON'T COPY OUR ENEMIES' FLYERS AND PASS THOSE IDEAS OFF AS OUR OWN, WHAT MONKEY BUSINESS!! WE ARE A CULTURAL SUPERPOWER. ART, SCIENCE, HISTORY, LITERATURE, MUSIC, ARCHITECTURE, ENGINEERING, FARMING, MANUFACTURING, MEDICINE. PLEASE TELL ME HOW I SHOULD BEG AND PANHANDLE FOR THESE THINGS!!

WE CAN DO EVERYTHING OURSELVES! AND SHOULD CELEBRATE THAT WE ARE NOT BABIES. BABIES THAT WONDER HOW TO GET OTHER PEOPLE TO TAKE CARE OF THEM. DO WE GO TO OTHER PEOPLES AND ASK FOR PHILOSOPHY? FOR TECHNOLOGY, FOR IDEAS OR ADVICE? VERY RARELY, IF AT ALL. THAT ASIDE, AS AN INTERESTING FOOTNOTE, — CERTAINLY — NO ONE ELSE'S QUALIFIED TO RULE OVER US OR GIVE US COMMANDS AND "ORDERS". NO OTHER NATION ON THIS PLANET WILL BE TOLERATED AS OUR BOSS. I'D RATHER SCUTTLE MY ENTIRE RACE THAN LET IT BE FUEL FOR THEM. I WOULD RATHER TIE A SHEET TO MY VENT AND HANG MYSELF TO DEATH THAN TAKE ORDERS FROM THESE HALF-ASS, WATERED DOWN, COWARD MONKEYS, AND PIGS. — BUT I DON'T WANT TO SPEAK SO COLLOQUIALLY. — THE POINT IS, NO ONE CAN RIDE YOUR BACK UNLESS ITS BENT. AND YOUR CIRCLE — PAWN KILLER — CAN'T RIDE US."

THE MAN LEFT, DEFEATED. AND I SAID, "DON'T WORRY MAN, IT WILL ALL MAKE SENSE ONE DAY." — AND HE SAID, "I'M NOT A MAN ANYMORE, I'VE DISCOVERED THAT REALLY I'M A WOMAN!" — "ALL THIS TIME I WAS LIVING A LIE, LIKE YOU SAID I WAS. — BUT YOUR THRILLING NATIONALISM HAS CONVINCED ME I'M TRAPPED IN THIS MAN BODY AND NEED TO BE LIBERATED FROM THIS BODY BY SURGERY. CAN I BORROW 20K\$ FROM YOU FOR MY SEX CHANGE OPERATION?"

HTC 1944 / I ANSWERED, "BUDDY, I'M BUSY DOING OTHER THINGS WITH THIS MONEY I STOLE FROM THE BANK AT GUNPOINT."
—"BUSY DOING WHAT?"—SHE INQUIRED IRRITATEDLY AND IN PRYING MOCKERY—"MANY OF MY PEOPLE HAVE BEEN WOUNDED IN BATTLE AND THEY NEED SURGERIES TOO." "NOT BECAUSE THEY ARE MEN TRAPPED IN WOMEN'S BODIES OR VICE VERSA, BUT AMPUTATIONS OF DESTROYED LIMBS AND FOR BULLET REMOVAL." "THIS MAKES YOUR SEX CHANGE OPERATION A LOW PRIORITY".

I MOVED ON FROM HIR/HER AND THOUGHT TO MYSELF, THAT IS A GOOD QUESTION SHE ASKED. "HOW IS MY CIRCLE DIFFERENT FROM THEIRS, OR ANY OTHER KIND OF GROUP?"

IF "THE CONSTITUTION" IS IN MY VIEW "THEIR" CONSTITUTION, WHAT IS MY OWN THEN?—? AM I CONSTITUTED OF A BUNCH OF NEGATIONS ONLY? CRITICISMS ONLY? WITH NO GENERATIVE FORCE ~~OF~~ OF MY OWN? AM I LIMITED TO ASSESSING CORRECTLY THAT US CAPITALISM HAS FAILED AND WAS BUILT UPON A CERTAIN PERCENT OF PEOPLE (LEGALLY HELD AS FAILURES)? WHAT CAN I REPLACE THAT WITH, WHICH MAKES ME ANY BETTER?? IF THEY WROTE DOWN WHAT THEY WANTED AND CALLED IT "THE LAWS" CAN I AT LEAST BE CLEAR AND CONVINCING ABOUT WHAT I WANT

ONE THING I'M NOT ASHAMED TO BORROW FROM MY PREDECESSORS IS THE REJECTION OF THE WHOLE COMPLEX OF LOGIC ABOUT "RIGHTS". THAT WHOLE SILLY SYSTEM OF TALKING AND THINKING AND PROPAGATING AND COMPLAINING ABOUT "RIGHTS". THEN INVARIABLY 'VIOLATION OF RIGHTS' AND 'CIVIL RIGHTS', AND "RIGHTS"...

I HAVE ONE RIGHT ONLY.— MY BILL OF RIGHTS IS ONLY A BOOT STOMPING ON A HUMAN FACE. A PICTOGRAPHIC BILL OF RIGHTS, THAT SHOWS A FACE STOMPED BY A COMBAT BOOT.— AND ONE AMENDMENT TO THAT BILL — "THE RIGHT TO DIE IN BATTLE"— THAT'S IT.

NO FANCY PROMISES I CAN'T KEEP, NO PRINCIPLES OF JUSTIFICATION, NO COMPROMISES. ~~THE~~ NOTHING TO COMPROMISE WITH OR GIVE UP AS OUR ENGLISH STYLE COURTS MAKE DEALS WITH. NOTHING TO SELL OR HAGGLE WITH, NO MARKET AUCTION TO FORFEIT THIS ONE AMENDMENT. NOT THE FIRST AMENDMENT, ~~THE~~ ONLY AMENDMENT TO THE BILL OF RIGHTS — FACE STOMP. WHAT MY PREDECESSORS HAD ~~THE~~ RIGHT, WAS TO FOCUS ON DUTIES, INSTEAD OF "RIGHTS" AND "LAWS".

HTC PG 45/ INSTEAD OF CODIFYING WHAT PEOPLE OWE YOU AND THEN
PRETENDING THAT THERE'S SOME 3RD PERSON PLURAL
OUT THERE, SOMEWHERE, WAITING TO SWOOP IN AND FIGHT FOR YOU
AND WHAT WAS/IS OWED TO YOU WHEN INEVITABLY OR INVARIABLY
YOU DON'T GET THOSE RIGHTS — I THINK IT A BETTER USE OF INK
AND PAPER, TIME AND ENERGY, TO CODIFY WHAT OUR OWN DUTIES ARE
WHAT DO WE OWE OURSELVES? AND WHAT DO WE OWE TO OUR ENEMIES?

THE PLACE TO START HERE IS TO WRITE DOWN IN A DELIBERATE,
INTENTIONAL WAY NOT A VAGUE MUSING BUT A CLEAR INCISION —
1. "WE OWE OURSELVES THE TRUTH" — WE MUST NEVER LIE TO OUR
SELVES AND TRY TO TRANSFIGURE THE WINDMILLS INTO A GOJIRA
FOR US TO GO BATTLE, ALBEIT VALIANTLY. WE MUST NEVER FORFEIT
THE EXPERIENCES WE HAVE LIVED AND TRADE AWAY OUR TRUE HISTORY
FOR THE ILLUSIONS OFFERED TO US BY OUR CAMOUFLAGED OPPONENTS.
TRUTH IS THE UNPOLLUTED STREAM AND SPRING OF WATER. BIOLOGISTS
ALL AGREE THAT LIFE IS IMPOSSIBLE WITHOUT WATER, TRUTH IS OUR WATER.
FALSEHOODS ARE THE TOXIC ELEMENTS WHICH POISON THAT SPRING. I
MEAN BY THIS TO SAY TRUTH LEADS TO LIFE AND FALSEHOOD TO DEATH.
FIRST DUTY, IS TO DRINK DEEP OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF TRUTH. NO ONE
PROVIDES THIS FOR US BUT OURSELVES, THERE IS NO TRUTH, NO WATER
WHICH WE OURSELVES DON'T GATHER UP AND DRINK. THERE ARE NO
PROVIDERS OUT THERE. IT IS OUR JOB TO FIND THE WATER. WE HAVE
NO RIGHT TO THIS WATER OF LIFE, ONLY THE DUTY TO FIND IT AND PURIFY
IT. TO BOIL IT AND KILL ANY GERMS INSIDE OF IT. THIS WE OWE OURSELVES
AND FROM THIS AS OUR BASE THE OTHER DUTIES ARE DERIVED. THOSE
WHO FAIL TO PARTAKE OF THIS THIRST ARE ALL PARCHED AND CHAPPED.
BENIGHTED AND CRUSTY AND BEHOLD, WITH ~~NO WATER~~ THEY ARE FILTHY
BECAUSE THEY CAN NOT BATHE IN IT EITHER. WE MUST NOT DENY
PAINFUL REALITIES AND IT HAS NEVER BEEN A HALLMARK OF HUMANITY
TO IGNORE UNPAINFUL REALITIES. WE MUST NEVER TRADE THE CRISP
REALISM OF CONSCIOUSNESS FOR A DREAM OR FANTASY. KEEP IT REAL.
DON'T POLLUTE THE STREAM. APPROACH THE DIVINITY OF TRUTH AND WE
WILL OURSELVES BECOME THAT MUCH MORE DIVINE BY ASSOCIATION TO IT.
THAT IS THE DUTY HERE, TO ADVANCE SPIRITUALLY TOWARD THE TRUTH,
TO ADVANCE AND EVOLVE OURSELVES INTO SOMETHING HIGHER BY THIS.
2.) "WE MUST ESCAPE FROM HELL". — ALL THE MISERY AND THE
HEAVY LOAD OF TICKS WHICH ULTIMATELY KILL WHATEVER THEY
HAVE LATCHED ON TO — MUST BE COUNTERED. WHAT YOU SAW IN

HTC 46/ IN THE FIRST SECTION — THE TYPE^{OF} SOCIAL ENVIRONMENT ACCOUNTED THERE — THATS HELL — OUR DUTY IS TO TURN THAT INTO THE PAST TENSE. TO BRING ABOUT THE TWILIGHT OF THAT CURSED DAY AND TO GIVE BIRTH TO A NEW DAWN. A NEW SUN A NEW LIGHT, WHEREAS THE ACCOSTUMED SUN SHALL SET, AND GIVE LIGHT TO THOSE IN DARKNESS, FOR THE ACCOSTUMED SUN DOES NOT GIVE THEM LIGHT. — IN THE SAME WAY THAT FALSEHOOD IS NOT CONDUCTIVE TO OUR GOAL OF EVOLVING LIFE — SO TO IS THAT QUAGMIRE OF DINOSAURIC SLUDGE. ALL THOSE OLD IDEAS THAT HAVE SHOWN BY 200+ YEARS OF PRACTICE TO BE UNABLE TO KEEP UP WITH THE CHALLENGES OF THE STORMY PRESENT. THOSE IDOLS THAT HAVE FAILED US. — WE MUST ESCAPE THEM!! WE CAN NOT SURVIVE IN THAT PROLONGED SLOW DEATH BY A THOUSAND CUTS — BY 10,000 TICKS, NOT AS AN ARBITRARY OBJECTION TO WHAT THAT IS; ~~NOT~~ AS A RECOGNITION THAT SUCH CONDITIONS ARE NOT "LIVING CONDITION" BUT, "DYING CONDITIONS", APPROVED OF AND PROMOTED BY OUR ADVERSARIES. NOT ON ACCIDENT. PART OF THE ENEMIES OVER ALL ^{This page intentionally left blank} PLAN TO WIPE US OUT. AS PART OF A TAKE OVER. WE HAVE THE OBLIGATION TO OURSELVES TO STOP THIS TAKE OVER, PUT IT DOWN AND IMPROVE OUR LIVING CONDITIONS ONCE WE HAVE TURNED DYING CONDITIONS INTO THE PAST TENSE. WE HAVE THE OBLIGATION TO EVOLVE COLLECTIVELY AS WELL AS INDIVIDUALLY. TO EVOLVE INSTITUTIONALLY AND LOGISTICALLY ALSO. WHAT I MEAN BY THIS SPECIFICALLY IS TO LOWER THE ABORTION RATES, INCREASE LIFE EXPECTANCY, DEVELOP TALENT POOLS OF HIGHLY SKILLED SCIENCES, REDUCE DRUG ADDICTIONS, STOP UNEMPLOYMENT, SECURE HOUSING AND TRANSPORTATION FROM CAPITALIST DEGRADATION, INCREASE PRODUCTION AND FOOD SUPPLY, ABOLISH CAPITALIST INTERFERENCE AND MONOPOLY IN EDUCATION SUCH AS LOAN SHARK TACTICS AGAINST STUDENTS, 200 \$ TEXTBOOKS AND POLITICAL COMPROMISES IN THE ACCURACY OF THE CURRICULUMS. A MAJOR CULTURAL OVERHAUL OF ANYTHING CONSIDERED "OFFICIAL" TODAY. POVERTY HAS ALWAYS EXISTED IN CAPITALIST USA — YET THE USA WAS THE RICHEST EMPIRE ON EARTH FOR A GOOD HALF OF A CENTURY. WE DID NOT HAVE ENOUGH POOR PEOPLE HERE TO SERIOUSLY CHALLENGE THE RULING SYSTEM. WHEN THE DRAFT WAS ABOLISHED AND VIETNAM WAS NO LONGER A WAY TO RADICALIZE MIDDLECLASS YOUTH — THERE

47-HTC / WAS A BIG DEFLATION OF THE REVOLUTIONARY TENSION
IN AMERICA, LIKE A BALLOON WITH A SMALL PRICK IN IT. TODAY, WE
HAVE A SECOND GREAT DEPRESSION LOOMING OVER US. THE SKY IS DARK
AND DETROIT FILED FOR BANKRUPTCY. THE TAX BASE IS SHRINKING UP.
THE SUPPLY SIDE ECONOMICS IS NOT ONLY, NOT TRICKLING DOWN BUT
ALL BUT EVAPORATED EXCEPT AT THE VERY VERY TOP. A PHENOMENON
THAT HAS GONE ON WITH TAXATION SYSTEMS FOR THOUSANDS OF YEARS.
OUR DUTY IS TO ESCAPE THIS! TO ESCAPE THE FALLING TREE, "TIMBER!"
SHE'S FINALLY COMING DOWN. THE TITANIC IS SINKING AND WE ARE
NOT HER CAPTAIN WHICH FOLLOWS HER TO THE BOTTOM OF THE SEA.
WE NEED OUR OWN LIFE BOAT AND THEN OUR OWN FEET. THE DUTY
IS TO WORK DILIGENTLY, INEXORABLY, TOWARD OUR OWN SYSTEM. WE
MUST HAVE AN ORGANIZATION WHICH REPRESENTS US WHICH SERVES
OUR INTERESTS, WE DO NOT HAVE A RIGHT TO HAVE A GOVERNMENT
WHICH DOES WHAT WE SAY, BUT A DUTY TO BE THAT OURSELVES,
EDUCATION, AGRICULTURE, INDUSTRY, DEFENSE, THAT IS ALL UP TO US,
AND WE MUST RECOGNIZE THAT ONLY WE CAN DO THIS FOR OURSELVES.

THE CONSEQUENCES OF THIS DUTY MEANS THAT WE MUST DEVOTE A
HUGE AMOUNT OF OUR TIME This page intentionally left blank TO TRAINING AND DIS-
CIPLINE. IT MEANS THAT LOW LEVEL DRUG ADDICTS AND SEMI-LITERATE
BARBARIANS HAVE SHIRKED SOMETHING VITAL TO OUR NEW DAWN.
IT MEANS THAT TALENTLESSNESS AND INTELLECTUAL DIMNESS ARE THEN
EXPRESSIONS OF SOMETHING CONTRARY TOWARD THIS INDEPENDENCE. IT
MEANS THAT WE NEED MORE THAN BIKER MAGAZINES AND BEERS.

— IN FACT THIS DUTY IS SO PROFOUND IN ITS RAMIFICATIONS,
THAT NO LIMIT CAN BE FORSEEN IN TERMS OF MILITARY BUILD
UP — FOR SURELY THIS IMPLIES A LONG HARD FIGHT. THEREFORE
ANYTHING CONTRARY TO LONG HARD FIGHTING IS THUS CONTRARY TO
THE DEMANDS THAT WE OWE THE GENERATIONS OF TOMMORROW.
"FOR THE SAKE OF HIS CHILDREN ~~BAR~~ MR. Z MUST PERFECT HIMSELF."
ALAS WHERE SHALL I CUMB NOW WITH MY LONGING? FROM ALL
MOUNTAINS I LOOK OUT FOR FATHERLANDS AND MOTHERLANDS.
BUT I FOUND ~~nowhere~~ NO WHERE A HOME; A FUGITIVE MAN AM I IN
ALL CITIES AND A DEPARTURE AT ALL GATES. STRANGE AND A MOCK
ERY TO ME ARE ~~from~~ THE MEN OF TODAY TO WHOM MY HEART DREW
ME AND I AM DRIVEN OUT OF FATHERLANDS AND MOTHERLANDS.
THUS I NOW LOVE ONLY MY CHILDREN'S LAND, YET UNDISCOVERED
IN THE FARTHEST SEA, FOR THIS I BID MY SAILS AND SEARCH AND SEARCH.

HTC Pg 48) BECAUSE THERE ARE NO HISTORICAL EXAMPLES
OF ANY RULING CLASS, NO MATTER HOW CORRUPT
AND BRUTAL, NO MATTER HOW TYRANNICAL AND ILLEGITIMATE NO
MATTER HOW BADLY THE PEOPLE NEEDED IT TO FALL — GIVING
UP AND VOLUNTEERING TO LEAVE QUIETLY — THE IMPERATIVE TO
ESCAPE FROM HELL — LEADS TO WARFARE. TOO MANY PARASITES
OUT THERE BENEFIT FROM THAT THEORY AND PRACTICE OF HELL, FOR
US TO CHANGE IT VIA TALK, AND PETITIONS AND VOTES. THEY WILL
DO ANYTHING — COMMIT ANY AND ALL CRIMES TO STAY IN POWER.

3.) WE HAVE THE DUTY TO TEACH THIS TRUTH TO OUR CHILDREN".
TO COUNTER ALL THE INFANTILE TRASH ON T.V. — THE POISONOUS
PROPAGANDA SPREAD OUT IN THE PUBLIC EDUCATION SYSTEM FROM
KINDERGARTEN TO UNIVERSITIES, THE OUTRIGHT CODED MESSAGES
FROM OPPORTUNIST POLITICIANS AND THE METAPHYSICAL REACTION
TO SCIENCE FROM RELIGIOUS PULPITS — IT IS DOUBLY NECESSARY TO
PROVIDE A WORTHY CULTURE TO OUR NEXT GENERATIONS. WE HAVE
TO GET OUT THERE WITH OUR PROPAGANDA AND OUR INSTITUTIONS TO
MAKE THE DIFFERENCE WE NEED. WE ARE THE ANTIVENOM FOR THE
SNAKE BITES OUR YOUTH RECEIVE FROM THE HOMOSEXUAL LOBBY AND
ARMY RECRUITERS PROMISING CAREERS TO THE LAND MINE FODDER.
WITHOUT US OUT THERE POUNDING AND COUNTER-POUNDING THEY WILL WIN
AND OUR YOUTH WILL BE LOST TO US, WITHOUT FULL TIME COMPETENCE FOR
A LIGHTHOUSE OUR YOUTH WILL ~~LOST~~ BE LOST AT SEA, THE SEA OF COWARDICE, COMPRI-
MISE AND FOGGY PLUM COLORED IDEALISM. THE POISON WILL WIN OUT. ONLY A
VIGOROUS COUNTER VOICE TOWARD TRUE REFORMATION CAN SAVE US
HERE AND AGAIN, ANYONE NOT LIVING UP TO THIS CHALLENGE HAS
AFFIRMED VALUES INCOMPATIBLE AND AT ODDS WITH OUR DUTIES.
I'M TALKING ABOUT BEING ROLE MODELS, BEING SOPHISTICATED
THEORISTS AND MOTIVATORS, GOING OUT AND IMPREGNATING THE CUL-
TURE OF TOMMOROW WITH INFORMATION THAT THEY WANT TO CENSOR
NOT SEEING WHO HAS THE MOST POCK MARKS FROM DIRTY NEEDLES OR
THE BIGGEST HAREM OF DRUG ADDLED PROSTITUTES. LIKE THESE CONVICTS DO.

THE BLIND CAN NOT LEAD THE BLIND. HOW CAN SOMEONE WHO DOES NOT
KNOW IMPORTANT THINGS, TEACH IMPORTANT THINGS? — CAN'T BE DONE. I
THEREFORE DEFINE IN NO UNCERTAIN TERMS THAT BEFORE WE GO OUT AS MISSIO-
NARIES OF OUR NEW DAWN — WE MUST EDUCATE OURSELVES FIRST AND STRIVE TO
BE THE FINEST, FITTEST INSTRUMENT POSSIBLE IN OUR OWN LIVES. ONLY AFTER
WE HAVE BUILT OURSELVES UP CAN WE EVEN BEGIN TO BUILD UP OUR PEOPLE.

49 HTC / I SAY THIS IN THAT WAY BECAUSE I KNOW THAT EDUCATION IS NOT SOMETHING THAT CAN BE FORCED DOWN SOMEONE'S THROAT. YOU CAN ONLY LEAD THE HORSE TO WATER, NOT MAKE HIM DRINK. THAT IS REALLY THE ENTIRE PROCESS OF EDUCATION; PROMOTING SELF EDUCATION. THERE IS OF COURSE MYRIAD ROOM FOR EXCESS AND A HIGHLY CUMULATIVE NATURE TO ANY FIELD OR SCIENCE, BUT THAT IS ALWAYS WHERE IT STARTS AND GIVES THEM INTERNAL UNFORCIBLE VOLITION IS HOW THAT PROCESS OF GROWTH IS SUSTAINED. ANYONE WHO TRIES TO CONVINCE OTHERWISE IS MAKING EXCUSES AND IS A FRAUD. I HAVE UNFORTUNATELY MET PEOPLE WHO TRY TO DOWNPLAY AND OBSCURE THIS TRUTH. I HAVE MET PEOPLE WHO SAY "I'M A MUSLIM" — THEN EXPLAIN HOW THEY "KNOW MUSLIMS WHO DON'T STUDY ARABIC" — AS SOME EXCUSE WHY THEY ARE UNDER PAR. I HAVE MET SELF CALLED 'NAZIS' THAT WERE HOMOSEXUALS AND HALF MEXICAN. I HAVE MET SELF CALLED 'CHRISTIANS' THAT GAMBLE AND DO HEROINE, I HAVE MET SO CALLED "COMMUNISTS" WHO ARE REALLY COMERCIALIZED, MONEY GRUBBING ANTI-WHITE RACISTS, IN INTERNATIONALIST SHEEP'S CLOTHING. WITH ALL THESE HYPOCRITES I FOUND AN ASSAULT UPON THE PRECEPT THAT ONLY KNOWLEDGE CAN TRANSMIT KNOWLEDGE. A FEIBLE SHOT AT THE FACT THEY WERE UNDERWEIGHT. UNABLE TO DENY THEIR IGNORANCE THEY TRIED TO EXCUSE IT, MAKE IT OKAY, DOWNPLAY THE SERIOUSNESS OF THIS ERROR THE RAMIFICATIONS, THE LOGICAL EXTENSIONS, OF THAT DUTY TO TEACH, ARE THUS AN IMPERATIVE TO IMPROVE ONESELF, AND TO IDENTIFY AND AVOID THOSE WHO DON'T.

4.) WE MUST GO BEYOND TALK! THIS IS ONE OF THE MOST PRESSING DUTIES. WE HAVE ALL THESE JOURNALISTIC ORGANIZATIONS, SCORES OF SO CALLED COMMUNIST/SOCIALIST PUBLISHING GROUPS, SCORES OF RELIGIOUS MEDIA CHANNELS, DAYSTAR, ECF, MANA TV, VIDA ABUNDANTE, AD NAUSEUM — 10 CHRISTIAN CHANNELS ON TV. DOWN HERE — ALL OF THEM, 100% TALK. TALK, TALK, TALK, TALK, TALK, TALK, TALK, TALK, TALK, TALK, ABOUT WHAT? NOT EDUCATION, NOT FACTS, NOT SCIENTIFIC RESEARCH, ABOUT GETTING RICH. HOOPING AND HOLLERING ~~ABOUT~~ AND OFF KEY SINGING, ALL TALK. — THERE IS A PLACE FOR TALK. TALK ISN'T BAD. ITS JUST NOT FOOD. ITS WATER, YOU NEED WATER. YOU NEED MORE THAN WATER TO LIVE. FOR ME, I KNOW THAT SO MANY OF THESE PUBLISHER/PRINTING GROUPS ARE NOT WILLING TO TAKE IT TO THE NEXT LEVEL. THEY ARE STUCK IN ELEMENTARY SCHOOL. — OUR DUTY TO TALK, LIKE I'M DOING NOW ON THIS PAGE — ~~THIS~~ IS THE FIRST HALF, THE SECOND HALF IS A 100% ULTRAMILITARIST, SUPER VIOLENT SYSTEM OF DEATH SQUADS. OUR DUTY IS TO PHYSICALLY DESTRUCT AND LIQUIDATE THESE OPPONENTS OF OURS.

READ CAREFULLY. Please PRINT or TYPE. The information requested will be used by officials of the California Department of Corrections and Rehabilitation (CDCR) to determine whether your questionnaire will be approved or disapproved. The information provided will be maintained in a file pertaining to the inmate.

In accordance with the Privacy Act of 1974 (PL93-579), providing your Social Security number is optional. However, any omission or falsification on this questionnaire may be cause for denial of visiting. Please mail this form directly to the visiting office of the institution where the inmate is confined.

NAME OF INMATE YOU WANT TO VISIT (LAST FIRST MIDDLE) INMATE'S CDC NUMBER

2. YOUR NAME: (Print your name exactly as indicated on the photo identification you will be using) SUFFIX (Jr., Sr., etc.) HOME TELEPHONE NUMBER

3. MAIDEN NAME (if applicable) HAVE YOU EVER USED ANOTHER NAME? IF SO, PLEASE LIST RELATIONSHIP TO INMATE (Spouse, Son/Daughter, other)

4. DATE OF BIRTH AGE GENDER (Check one) BIRTHPLACE (City County State Country)

5. ID NUMBER ID TYPE (Check one)
☐ DRIVER'S LICENSE ☐ STATE ID ☐ MILITARY ID ☐ PASSPORT

OFFICIAL USE ONLY ISSUED BY (County State Country) 6. SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER

EXPIRATION DATE: EXERCISES THERE. EACH CITY HAS ITS OWN BUNDSPOITS

7. CURRENT RESIDENCE ADDRESS: STREET ADDRESS Apt. # (if applicable) CITY STATE ZIP CODE

8. MAILING ADDRESS: (if different from Residence Address) CITY STATE ZIP CODE

9. PREVIOUS ADDRESS WITHIN PAST TWO YEARS Apt. # (if applicable) CITY STATE ZIP CODE

10. ACCOMPANYING MINOR(S) (if any) NAME, DOB, RELATIONSHIP TO INMATE

10. Continued

11. HAVE YOU EVER VISITED ANOTHER INMATE(S) IN A CALIFORNIA PRISON?

(Check one) ☐ YES ☐ NO If YES, complete Item 11A. Attach additional sheet(s) if more than two inmates.

11A. INMATE NAME CDC NUMBER INSTITUTION WHERE YOU VISIT INMATE RELATIONSHIP TO INMATE

12. HAVE YOU EVER BEEN DETAINED, ARRESTED, OR CONVICTED OF A CRIME?

(Check one) ☐ YES ☐ NO If YES, complete Item 12A. List all detentions, arrests and/or convictions. Failure to list all requested information may result in denial of visiting. Attach additional sheet(s) if necessary.

12A. OFFENSE APPROX. DATE DISPOSITION: (Dismissed, Probation, Jail, Prison) COUNTY STATE

13. ARE YOU ON PROBATION?

(Check one) ☐ YES ☐ NO ARE YOU ON PAROLE OR CIVIL ADDICT OUTPATIENT STATUS?

If YES, answer 13a. (Check one) ☐ YES ☐ NO (Check one) ☐ YES ☐ NO

13A. TYPE: (Court, Formal, Informal, etc.) SUPERVISING AGENCY NAME, ADDRESS, AND TELEPHONE NUMBER OF YOUR PROBATION/PAROLE OFFICER COUNTY STATE

13B. If you were discharged from an institution or discharged from parole or outpatient status within the last twelve (12) months, you must have prior written approval of the Warden before visiting will be permitted. You will also need to provide a copy of your discharge paperwork.

13C. MUST DETERMINE THE MMA OF YOUR

CONTINUED ON BACK PAGE

HTC Pg 51 / WHAT DOES A PEACEFUL DEATH STAND FOR?
IT STANDS FOR THE AFFIRMATION OF VALUES THAT
BELIEVE THERE IS NOTHING WORTH KILLING OUT THERE. THE
SOMEWAY ONE CAN STARVE TO DEATH IN FRONT OF A BANQUET
AND BUFFET OF GREAT FOOD. SUCH A DEATH PUZZLES THE MAN
WITH A HEALTHY APPETITE. IT SAYS — "I'M NOT HUNGRY". WERE
THERE NOT PLENTY OF APPLES AND SHRIMP RIGHT THERE? SURE
JUST NOT HUNGRY — "PEACE"? — EVEN THOSE SAME PEOPLE
WHO COMPLAINED THEIR WHOLE LIFE ABOUT HOW HUNGRY THEY
WERE, ABOUT 'INJUSTICE' AND 'CIVIL RIGHTS' OR 'GOD'S LAW'.
CONFORMIST CONARDS!! HOW MANY CATHOLICS WILL DIE THIS YEAR
IN THE US, A PEACEFUL MEET DEATH, HAVING COMPLAINED ALL THOSE
YEARS ABOUT ABORTIONS AND LEGITIMACY?? 68 YEAR OLD ITALIANS
AND IRISHMEN — KNIGHTS — 'BECAUSE TO KILL IS WRONG' THEY WOULD
SAY. MY OWN DAD, A STUDENT OF RUSSIAN AT S.F. STATE A
CARD CARRYING MEMBER OF CP-USA, HAD THE BY LAWS, "WE
ADVOCATE A REVOLUTION MODELED AFTER THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION
OF 1917 BY LENIN" — HOW DID HE DIE? LIKE A VIET CONG ON
HIS BACK UNDER A MESH OF BARBED WIRE WITH A BAYONET IN
HIS MOUTH AND A SACHET GRENADE, HIT BY A MARINE SNIPER
? LIKE A ROBERT JORDAN MAKING ONE LAST DIFFERENCE AGAINST
LIEUTENANT BERRENDO? NO, — ~~BUT~~ HE DIED OF LUNG CANCER BY
HIS ADDICTION TO CIGARETTES!! IN A HOSPITAL BED. HE BLEW HIS LAST
THOUSANDS OF DOLLARS NOT ON AK 47s FOR THE UNDERGROUND NET
FROLOGISTS, BUT ON BLACK JACK TABLES AT LAS VEGAS AND HIS RING
OF PROSTITUTES. HE TERMINATED HE WAS RESCUING AS THEY CRASHED HIS
CARS AND RAN UP HIS PHONE BILL TO A THOUSAND DOLLARS. TOTAL SUCKER.
PARALYZED COWARD. ALL THESE PROTESTORS AND NOISE MAKERS. A JOKE.
STARVING TO DEATH IN AN ORCHARD OF RIPE APPLES. TAKE A BITE!!
CUT THE PIE! TAKE A PIECE WITH YOU. DON'T COWER DOWN AND SUB-
MIT, FIGHT BACK!! ITS BETTER TO BE A SUICIDE BOMBER THAN A
PEACEFUL SUICIDE, IF THERE ARE VALID OUTSTANDING TARGETS.
LIKE THE US TROOPS 950 SUICIDE ATTEMPT PER MONTH OK. —
THE SHI'ITES WOULD TURN THAT INTO SUICIDE-BOMBERS. DUE
TO THE FACT THAT THEY BELIEVE IN THEIR ENEMY. WE HAVE THE
DUTY TO DIE A WORTHY DEATH. TO LIVE A WORTHY LIFE. IF WE ARE
SHORT TO THE GRAVE WE OUGHT TO TAKE A FEW TARGETS WITH US.

HTC 52 / WE ALL HAVE TO DIE! NONE OF US HAVE EVER FIGURED OUT HOW TO BEAT DEATH. THEY ARE WORKING ON IT. REPLACEMENT ORGANS AND STEM CELLS, MAYBE ONEDAY. PSYCHOLOGICALLY THE CRAFTERS GOT THESE CATTLE LOCKED IN, THE MIND FORGED MANACLES AND STIGMAS AND NORMS ARE ADOPTED, EVEN BY PEOPLE CARRYING AROUND REVOLUTIONARY BY LAWS IN THEIR POCKET. EVEN BY THE "KNIGHTS" OF THE CHURCH. I CAN UNDERSTAND AT LEAST HALFWAY THOSE WHO DON'T WANT TO KILL RIGHT AWAY, BUSY RAISING A DAUGHTER, SECURING A HOME FOR THE FAMILY RIGHT NOW, LIKE A DEBT THAT REQUIRES A TIME FRAME AND A SCHEDULE. IF YOUR DYING OF AIDS, OR CANCER OR IN YOUR 70S AND YOU'RE RUNNING OUT OF TIME, HEY, YOU GOT SOMETHING BETTER TO DO? THAT'S CULTURE FOR YOU. THAT'S THE POWER OF PINE SOL BABY - IT DOESN'T TAKE MUCH!!

WE HAVE TO TAKE CARE OF OURSELVES AND BUILD ON OUR OWN. IN ORDER TO CREATE A SOCIOLOGICAL CONTEXT THAT DOES NOT SPEND BILLIONS ON PRISONS AND TRILLIONS ON FOREIGN WARS, DOES NOT SPEND HUNDREDS OF BILLIONS ON COCAINE AND METH-AMPHETAMINES, BILLIONS ON PORNOGRAPHY. INSTEAD SPENDS NOTHING, BUT PRODUCES BILLIONS OF TONS OF GRAIN AND VEG ETABLES, MANUFACTURES HIGH SPEED ELECTRIC CARS, BUILDS TIDE POWERED ELECTRIC PLANTS, BILLIONS OF HIGH QUALITY HOMES, AND ADVANCES THE HIGHEST QUALITY MEDICAL SCIENCE. WE HAVE TO EXPUNGE THE PROFIT MOTIVE IN OUR ACTIVITIES, AS LONG AS "PROFIT" COMES FROM SOMEONE ELSE'S LOSS. PROSPERITY IS NOT THE SAME AS PROFIT. PROFIT IS A RANK IN AN ECONOMY, PROSPERITY IS ABUNDANCE AND PLENTY. PROFIT ONLY HAS VALUE AS A MEANS TO AN END AND IT HAS BEEN USED AS A WEAPON TO ENSLAVE US. TAX SYSTEMS ARE NOT NECESSARY UNDER A GOVERNMENT WHOSE SOLE PURPOSE IS TO DISTRIBUTE WEALTH TO ITS CITIZENS. OF COURSE THINGS DON'T MAGICALLY APPEAR SOMEWHERE, THEY ARE MADE. I'M NOT TALKING ABOUT A BARTER SYSTEM HERE, THERE IS A WAY TO PRODUCE WITHOUT CONSIDERATIONS OF MONETARY GAIN. YOU DON'T EVEN HAVE TO SHUT DOWN AND/OR CONTROL THE REST OF THE ECONOMIC WORKS. YOU JUST HAVE TO BREAK UP MONOPOLIES AND PUT OUT A GOVERNMENT OPTION FOR PEOPLE. MAKE WHAT THEY SELL UNCOMPETITIVE BY MASSIVE MAKE WORK PROGRAMS. UNDER CUT THEIR PRICES WITH FREE STUFF AND UNLIMITED HIRING FOR PUBLIC WORK.

HTC 53 / THERE ARE THOSE WHO SPEAK OF ABOLISHING CAPITALISM
AND YET WHEN THEY COME TO POWER THEY PROMOTE THE KIND OF
CAPITALISM WHICH DOESN'T EVEN HAVE THE BOURGEOISIE ~~PROSPERITY~~
~~MASS~~ ASSECTOR WHICH BENEFITS UNDER IT. OLIGARCHICAL COLLECTIVISM
DEPRIVES EVERYONE OF WEALTH, OF LIFE, OF A FUTURE, EXCEPT THOSE
RULING. IT'S NOT WHAT IT IS ADVERTISED TO BE. IF IT WERE WHAT IT
SAYS IT IS, I'D BE THE FIRST TO FIGHT FOR IT. IT'S NOT THAT THOUGH.
YOU CAN ALMOST SEE IT LURKING IN ITS LITERATURE. JUST BENEATH
THE SURFACE. THEY SPEAK ABOUT ABOLISHING PRIVATE PROPERTY, BUT THE
"A HEAVY PROGRESSIVE OR GRADUATED INCOME TAX" — THEN, "CENTRAL-
IZATION OF CREDIT IN THE HANDS OF THE STATE, WITH STATE CAPITAL AND
AN EXCLUSIVE MONOPOLY" — WHOA DUDE, THAT'S ALREADY WHAT WE HAVE.
THE WEBERUNGEN RING ALL OVER AGAIN, THIS TIME WITHOUT EVEN
A FAKE NATIONALIST SAYING "LIBERTY, LIBERTY, LIBERTY, GHANDI,
GHANDI", ALL THE TIME. I AM NOT IN FAVOR OF ABOLISHING WEALTH.
I AM IN FAVOR OF INROADS UPON THE OLD SOCIAL ORDER AND OF
ENTIRELY REVOLUTIONIZING PRODUCTION. I SUPPORT THE COMBINATION
OF AGRICULTURE AND INDUSTRY AND THE ESTABLISHMENT OF INDUSTRIAL
ARMIES THE BRINGING INTO CULTIVATION OF WASTELANDS AND THE
IMPROVEMENT THE SOIL GENERALLY ACCORDING TO A COMMON PLAN.
IF WE'RE NOT VERY CAREFUL WE CAN UNINTENTIONALLY CREATE MORE
WASTELANDS AND EXPAND DESERTS. "THE ABOLISHMENT OF INHERIT-
ANCE" LOOKS LIKE A WAY TO DESTROY A NATION NOT EXALT IT. YET I ACK-
NOWLEDGE THAT WHAT CURRENTLY PASSES ITSELF OFF AS "INHERITANCE" IS A
HOARD OF STOLEN WEALTH FROM THE INHERITANCE OF OTHER PEOPLES. IN
THE BANK SENSE IT MEANS ONE THING, TO BREAK OPEN A GRAIN SILE IS
ONE THING, ITS ANOTHER TO USE THIS AS A PRETEXT TO CASTRATE A PEOPLE.
ECONOMICS IS A BIG DEAL IN OUR TIME. 2000 YEARS AGO PEOPLE
HAD A MUCH CLOSER RELATIONSHIP TO FARMING AND HUNTING FOR
FOOD. IF 9 BILLION HUMANS TODAY HAD TO GO OUT AND HUNT FOR ITS
FOOD, IT WOULD WIPE OUT ALMOST ALL WILDLIFE ON PLANET EARTH IN ONE
WEEK! ~~THE~~ A MASSIVE SWARM OF LOCUSTS HITTING NATURE LIKE AN AVAL-
ANCHE. TODAY, HUMANITY WHICH HAS CONCENTRATED ITSELF INTO CITIES
BY 85% OF ITS TOTAL, IS EXTREMELY DEPENDANT ON ECONOMICS FOR WHAT
BIOLOGISTS AND ECOLOGISTS CALL IT'S, "CARRYING CAPACITY". AND IT IS
MOSTLY AGRICULTURE WHICH SUSTAINS OR COULD SUSTAIN THAT MUCH
HUMAN LIFE. WHAT I THINK BEST AND MOST REALISTIC TO BUILD OUR

HTC 54) NETWORK ON THE BASIS OF OUR OWN AGRICULTURE, WHICH
MEANS OUR OWN FOOD SUPPLY. THE ARMY TRAVELS ON ITS STO
MACH, AND WITH OUT OUR OWN INDEPENDENT LOGISTICS WE ARE JUST
A BUNCH OF PANHANDLING CRYBABIES ASKING FOR SOMEONE ELSE TO DO
OUR HOMEWORK FOR US BECAUSE WE CAN'T SPELL OR DO MATH OURSELVES.
THE IDEA IS TO STAND ON OUR OWN AND ELIMINATE THE MIDDLEMAN.
THE SHORT TERM GOAL IS IMMEDIATE REMEDIAL MILITARISM TO WIN SPACE.
NOT JUST LIVING SPACE OR "SPAZIO VITALE" IN ITALIAN OR "LEBENSRAUM"
IN GERMAN — POLITICAL SPACE, DISTANCE FROM THE HELL MONGERS. THE
REPUBLICAN GUARD HAS TO CARVE OUT ~~AND DEFEND~~ A NICHE FOR US, FREE
FROM DIRECT MILITARY ATTACK SO WE CAN PROGRESS UPWARD ON OUR
PLAN HERE, TO GET TO PHASE TWO. BUT EVEN BEFORE ALL THAT WE HAVE
TO START SMALL. WE NEED A MOVEMENT, WE NEED A PARTY. THEN I SAY
WE START A NON PROFIT CORPORATION (IN ITS CURRENT US MEANING OF
THAT WORD) SO WE CAN AT LEAST OPERATE MINIMALLY BEFORE THEY MOVE
IN AND START KILLING US. KIND OF LIKE ^{HOW} A CHURCH OPERATES. BUT I
INSIST THAT WE DON'T GET MONEY IT IS. WE BUY SOME FARMS AND GET IT
GOING AT THE BASICS. WE BRANCH OUT, BUILD AS FAST AS WE CAN WHICH
WILL STILL BE SLOWLY, TRY TO USE THE CURRENT SYSTEM AGAINST ITSELF,
BY HELPING US, NEVER HELPING THE CURRENT SYSTEM IN RETURN. WE
FARM QUEENS ARE TO BE HAILED AS NATIONAL HEROINES AS THEY ALSO
TAKE ON A TREMENDOUS ACADEMIC WORKLOAD TO CONVEY SKILLS TO THE
PAWNS. THAT WOULD COMPRISE THE BASIC UNIT OF OUR CAMPAIGN. THE GOAL
WOULD BE TO MULTIPLY THAT BY THE BILLION AND FORM ARMED FORCE
FROM THIS DEMOGRAPHIC. THEN WE CAN CHALLENGE THE PARASITES IN
A ONE FOR ONE DEATH MATCH, WINNER TAKES ALL. TECHNOLOGY IS
ANOTHER PRESSING NECESSITY NOT QUITE AS PRESSING AS FOOD SUPPLY
AND PROLES BUT VERY IMPORTANT. COMPUTERS AND THE INTERNET ARE
A HARD ITEM TO WEILD INDEPENDENTLY, SO MUCH SO THAT THIS MIGHT
HAVE TO WAIT FOR LATER STAGES OF REVOLUTION, BY NO MEANS UNDOABLE.
WE CAN TAKE OVER A FEW FACTORIES WITH OUR ARMED FORCES, STEAL THE
SECRETS, MAKING OUR OWN 'INTEL' LABS, SOUNDS GRAND IOSE BUT ITS
ALL DOABLE IN TIME, IF WE STAY ON THE RIGHT TRACK ITS ALL DOABLE. WE
CAN DO ANYTHING WE CAN IMAGINE IF WE HAVE THE TIME TO EVOLVE IN
TO IT. ONE DAY OUR SPECIES WILL BE ON MARS, WISH MY CHILD WAS THE
FIRST TO BE BORN ON MARS OR THE MOON, OR ON JUPITER'S MOON TITAN.
RIGHT NOW WE HAVE TO MAKE PLANET EARTH LIVABLE. ONE STEP AT A TIME

HTC55 / WE CAN NOT AFFORD TO TAKE WILD CHANCES ON ~~SO~~ SPECULATIVE PROJECTS CONCERNING ECONOMICS. MANY OF THE SO CALLED SOCIALIST REVOLUTIONS LIKE IN 1917 RUSSIA, 1960S CHINA 1970S CUBA HAVE GIVEN EXAMPLES OF GREAT STEPS FORWARD FOR THE ADVANCEMENT OF THEIR PEOPLE IN AREAS SUCH AS HOUSING AND MEDICINE AND EDUCATION, WHILE ON THE OTHER HAND THINGS WENT WRONG TOO IN OTHER AREAS. CROPS FAILED PEOPLE STARVED. IDEAS THAT SOUNDED GOOD ON PAPER DIDNT PAID OUT ACCORDING TO PLAN. IT DOESNT MEAN WE CANT LEARN FROM THOSE SUCCESSES AND FAILURES — THAT IS THE MISTAKE OF THE BOURGEOIS POLITICIANS — TO ACT AS IF POLITICAL SCIENCE IS NOT VERY CUMULATIVE. ~~BUT~~ WHEN PLAS USE THE PSEUDONYM "POLITICAL SCIENCE" THEY WILL TALK ABOUT HOW THE INTELLECTUAL HYPOCONDRIAC IDEAS OF JUDICIAL, EXECUTIVE, BRANCHES ^{OUT} AND HOW "THREATS AND LIBERTY EQUALS MONEY". WHEN I SAY POLITICAL SCIENCE I MEAN SCIENTIFIC METHOD APPLIED TO STATECRAFT — & WE OWE GREAT THANKS TO THOSE WHO HAVE IMPARTED TO US EVEN A SMALL MEASURE OF TRUTH, LET ALONE THOSE WHO HAVE TAUGHT US MORE, SINCE THEY HAVE GIVEN US A SHARE IN THE FRUITS OF THEIR REFLECTION AND EXAMPLE AND SIMPLIFIED THE COMPLEX QUESTIONS BEARING ON THE NATURE OF REALITY. IF THEY HAD NOT PROVIDED US WITH THOSE PREMISES THAT PAVE THE WAY TO TRUTH, WE WOULD NOT BE ABLE, DESPITE OUR ASSIDUOUS LIFELONG INVESTIGATIONS, TO FIND THOSE TRUE PRIMARY PRINCIPLES FROM WHICH THE CONCLUSIONS OF OUR OBSCURE INQUIRIES HAVE RESULTED, AND WHICH HAVE TAKEN GENERATION UPON GENERATION TO COME TO LIGHT HERETOFORE" — THIS IS THE ARISTOTELIAN CONCEPT OF POLITICAL SCIENCE. THIS IS THAT WHICH THEY WANT TO KEEP FROM US. THIS IS THAT WHICH IS FORBIDDEN — "NE MITUR IN VETITUM", IN HAC SIGNO VINCES SUCH ISNT PERSONALITY AND CHARACTEROLOGY, IT IS THE EXAMINATION OF POLICIES AND THEIR CONSEQUENCES ON A SOCIAL ENVIRONMENT. I WOULDN'T BE SO SCARED TO TRY SOME OF THOSE EXPERIENTS THAT HAD FAILED 200 YEARS AGO. BILLIONS OF PEOPLE WOULDN'T HAVE DIED IF A NEW KIND OF FERTILIZER DIDNT WORK OUT PROPERLY, OR A SMALL PLOT OF ARABLE LAND WAS OVERTILLED AND WAS LOST TO EROSION. IN OUR TIME, YOU CANT TAKE WILD CHANCES. IN OUR TIME, YOU CAN NOT GUESS AROUND AND "SEE WHAT HAPPENS", AT LEAST NOT ON A LARGE SCALE. — I AM NO GREAT PROPHET, I LOOK TO THE FUTURE WITH THE SAME GREAT ANGST AS ALL OF YOU, I DONT HAVE ALL THE ANSWERS FOR YOU. I'M A PIONEER ON THE FRONTIER OF THE WORLD PROCESS JUST LIKE YOU. — I AM IN THE HERE AND NOW TAKING PART IN THIS BON FIRE OF THE

HTC 56 / OBSCENITIES. BRENNE!! I'M A SMART GUY. I KNOW TO THINK FAST BUT NOT TOO FAST. I CRANK OUT A GOOD IDEA NOW AND THEN. LOTS OF STUDY, LOTS OF RESEARCH, LOTS OF TIME. NORMAL PEOPLE CAN'T DO WHAT I DO. 10 HOURS A DAY STUDYING GEOLOGY FOR 7 YEARS. 1000S OF HOURS COME EASY TO ME. MANY OF MY OWN ORIGINAL IDEAS ARE SYNTHESIS THAT DRAW LINKS AND CONNECTIONS BETWEEN THINGS THAT PEOPLE NEVER THOUGHT TO ASSOCIATE BEFORE. THAT CAN REQUIRE AND SHOW SOME INTELLIGENCE. I'M NOT BETTER THAN YOU. WELL, MAYBE IN MMA. AND CHESS. — MAYBE. I CAN DRAW A LITTLE BIT IF I'M INSPIRED BY SOMETHING SUBLIME. I CAN'T DRAW VAPID OR MUNDANE THINGS. — WHAT MATTERS MR. Z?

I'M DEED BY NOW — MY ASSESSMENTS SEEM QUANT, SEEM A HISTORY — A BRIDGE BETWEEN YOUR TIME AND WHAT PRECEDED MINE. IN MY DESCRIPTION OF OUR HELL I HAVE BECOME A HISTORY TEACHER WHILE I MEANT TO INSPIRE A WAR TODAY. I AM NO SUPER GENIUS, — IF I HAVE SEEN FURTHER IT IS BECAUSE I HAVE STOOD ON THE SHOULDERS OF GIANTS". — I SAY THIS IN CLOSE PROXIMITY TO MY VIEW THAT POLITICS SHOULD NOT BE ABOUT PERSONALITY AND THAT MY POLITICS SHOULD NOT BE ABOUT ME. I COME AS A HUMBLE SERVANT WITH A GOAL IN MIND, IN MY HEART, TO BETTER OUR POSITION, TO DEVELOP IN STAGES, A GOVERNMENT. I THINK A GOOD EMBRYO FOR THIS GOVERNMENT IS A CLANDESTINE COOPERATIVE SYNDICATE. AN UNDERGROUND PARTY WHICH CAN INTEGRATE VARIOUS VITAL ECONOMIC SECTORS EFFICIENTLY AND REST ON A BROAD BASE OF UNIFIED SUPPORT. WE WORK TOWARD THE DAY WHEN PEOPLE WILL SAY "THE" GOVERNMENT — AND MEAN US. WE ARE NOT A MAFIA WHICH OPERATES ONLY FOR ITSELF AS A FEUDALISM. WE ARE A REPUBLICAN MOVEMENT THAT WORKS TOWARD A RES PUBLICA — NOT A FEUDAL RES MEUS — WE FIGHT FOR ALL. I DON'T SAY THIS AS AN EXPRESSION OF ANY UNIVERSAL EMBRACE OR UNCONDITIONAL LOVE. BECAUSE SO MANY HUMAN BEINGS ARE MERELY BI-PELAL MONKEYS. TALENTLESS, EMOTIONAL, DYSFUNCTIONAL, SEMI LITERATE LITTLE I HAVE HAD TO ENDURE THE ANNOYANCE OF 40 YEAR OLD CHILDREN MY WHOLE LIFE. WHAT I MEAN BY FIGHTING FOR US ALL, IS THAT ~~WE~~ WE WILL NOT CONTRIBUTE TO ANYTHING WHICH ENCOURAGES AND PROMOTES THE DOWNWARD TRAJECTORY OF ANY SECTOR OF OUR PEOPLE. WE WILL NOT CONTRIBUTE ANY FORM OF DECAY AND DEATH. ORGANIZATIONS WHICH DERIVE MONETARY GAIN FROM PERNICIOUS VICES LIKE PROSTITUTION AND DRUG TRAFFICKING INTO EUROPE HAVE FORFEITED THE DUTIES OF BEING A VESSEL AND CONDUIT OF REAL PATRIOTISM.

HTCP957/ NO ARGUMENT! WE WANT A SOCIETY THAT IS
NOT WRACKED WITH PERENNIAL CONTENTIONS, NO
RESOURCES DEVOTED TO THE PROBLEMS OF ARGUMENTATIVE NICHE
INTERESTS. WE DEMAND OUR OWN AREAS WITH OUR SWAY. WITH THE
POLICIES WE DECIDE AND THE THINGS WE WANT IN FORCE. WE DO NOT
WANT TO POLICE, AND ATTEMPT, IN VAIN, TO CONTROL OTHER RACES. WE HAVE
THE EXAMPLE OF THE US\$ AND ITS 600,000 POLICE OFFICERS TRYING TO
DOMINATE 45 MILLION BLACKS AND 45 ~~million~~ MILLION HISPANICS,
WHICH LEAVES THEM UNABLE TO PROTECT THEIR OWN PEOPLE. IMPOSSIBLE!
WE DON'T NEED A BLOATED, 'SEND A BILL' POLICE FORCE, WE NEED AN ARMY
TO PROTECT OUR BORDERS AND EXPULS ANYONE WHO DOESN'T WANT TO
BE THERE. NO PRISONS. GET WITH IT, OR GET OUT OF OUR AREA. GO TO
YOUR OWN AREA AND KILL YOUR OWN PEOPLE AND SELL OUT YOUR OWN.
KEEP YOUR SONGS AND KEEP YOUR FLAGS ON YOUR SIDE, AND NO ONE IS
GOING TO GET HURT. — THAT'S OUR FOREIGN POLICY. NO MILLIONS OF
TROOPS SCATTERED AROUND, GUARDING PALM TREES IN THE DESERTS, AND
SWEEPING LANDMINES WITH OUR OWN TWO FEET. WE WILL STAY
ON OUR SIDE AND BUILD UPWARD. WE DO NOT WANT WARS, BUT WE
KNOW THAT WE HAVE TO FIGHT THEM. — AREA, AREA, AREA, THAT'S
OUR SOLUTION, THAT'S OUR WAY FORWARD, THAT'S OUR GOAL. THE GREAT
TRIALS OF THE OLD IDEAS HAS GIVEN US A VERDICT. RUSH LIMBAUGH
SAID THAT "FEAR IS A GOOD MOTIVATOR" AND "IF POOR PEOPLE ARE KICKED
OFF WELFARE THEY'LL GO OUT AND GET JOBS," BECAUSE OF FEAR, AND
THAT'S OK WITH HIM. — I HOWEVER DO NOT HOLD SUCH FAITH IN
THE YELLOW RING OF FEAR. I THINK THAT RUSH LIMBAUGH'S IDEAS
HAVE FAILED TO DO WHAT THEY WERE MEANT TO DO. AND THAT EVER
EXAMPLE THE U.S. USED TO DESCRIBE THE SOVIET UNION AS A "FAIL
STATE" CAN BE FOUND IN QUANTITIES AND QUALITIES WORSE, RIGHT
HERE. IF SOVIET, STATE CAPITALISM WAS A FAILURE, THEN SO HAS OUR
SO CALLED "MARKET" CAPITALISM ALSO BEEN A DISASTER. OUR GOAL
IS TO WIN A PARTITION, NOT SUPERIMPOSE ON ANYONE. NO ARG
UMENT — DOES NOT MEAN "MY ARGUMENT", IT MEANS TO
EACH HIS OWN — AND WE WANT OUR OWN. — WE DON'T WANT TO
ARGUE! — BUT WHAT DO THESE THINGS MEAN SPECIFICALLY?
SO FAR, SO GOOD, SO WHAT? — I'VE ONLY SPOKEN ABOUT HOW
AND HOW ITS NECESSARY TO GO BEYOND IT. AND SOME CATEGOR
IES OF INSIDE/OUTSIDE, BASED ON A NETWORK OF ANTI-DRUG-
ANTI-POLICE, ANTI-ABORTION, ANTI-ANTI-ME. CUTE LOGIC TRICKS

58 HTC / SO OKAY - I'LL BE MORE SPECIFIC. MORE EXACT.

BUILDING OUR OWN | THIS IS HOW WE GO BEYOND TALK! BUILDING OUR OWN. AT FIRST, THIS NETWORK WILL LOOK LIKE A GANG. IT WILL BE NEBULOUS AND NOT WELL DEFINED AS FAR AS WHOSE JOB IT IS TO DO CERTAIN THINGS, NO ORGANIZATION, NO MOVEMENT, NO RELIGION IS BORN FULLY FORMED LIKE ~~AT~~ MINERVA FROM ZEUS'S HEAD. THEY ALL EVOLVE AND TAKE UNEXPECTED TURNS, RECRUIT FROM THEIR ENEMIES, WIN PEOPLE OVER, FIGHT, GET KILLED, SUFFER, YET LIVE ON IF THEY FIND MEN AND WOMEN TO KEEP THEM ALIVE. WE ARE NO DIFFERENT HERE.

WE START AS A SMALL CIRCLE. WE NEED DEPARTMENTS. THE SAME WAY AN EMBRYO-HUMAN STARTS AS ONE CELL AND GROWS ITS VARIOUS ORGANS ~~not each~~ COMPLETELY FORMED BEFORE MOVING ON TO THE NEXT ONE, BUT EACH ONE AT THE SAME TIME AS IT CAN HANDLE, BIT BY BIT. THAT'S HOW WE HAVE TO START OUR DEPARTMENTS. KIND OF ALL MUSHED UP AT THE BEGINNING. A SCARCE ~~LINE~~ LINE BETWEEN THE MILITARY, THE FARMERS, THE JANITORS, THE EDUCATORS, ~~LOTS~~ OF MULTI-TASKING AND OVERLAP YET EVEN AT THIS EARLY STAGE WE HAVE TO THINK ABOUT SYSTEMS, WHICH ANALOGY DO YOU WANT THE BODY WITH ITS PARTS? OR THE MACHINE WITH ITS PARTS? THE CY-BORG - IS COMPRISED OF MANY BRANCHES. ONLY IF EACH BRANCH WORKS AS A SYSTEM CAN THE CYBORG TERMINATE. BECAUSE WE ARE AN EMBRYONIC GOVERNMENT PARTY, WE HAVE START THE BUILDING UP, A.S.A.P. - AGRICULTURE, MILITARY, CONSTRUCTION, ELECTRICIANS, PLUMBERS, TEXTILE FACTORIES, COPPER MINES, STEEL MILLS, CAR MANUFACTURING, - BUT NOT PLUGGING AWAY FOR PROFITS, - INTEGRATED. BOUND TOGETHER WITH A THREAD WHICH PERMEATES ALL OF THESE AREAS, INTERACTIVE, MORE THAN INTERDEPENDENT ~~THAT~~ (THAT TOO) OUR GOAL IS NOT TO TRADE THIS STUFF FOR MORE STUFF, BUT GIVE IT ALL AWAY FOR FREE. THIS REQUIRES TREMENDOUS COORDINATION AND DISTRIBUTION EFFORTS. THE EMPIRE OF SUCH A TASK IS SO HUGE THAT COMMUNISTS THINK THAT ONLY A TRANSITION PHASE OF SOCIALISM CAN PULL THAT OFF. THAT YOU'D HAVE TAKE OVER WHAT ALREADY EXISTS IN AN ECONOMY AND THEN CONTROL THE POPULACE WITH THAT MEANS OF PRODUCTION, TO KEEP THEM IN LINE, AND SET UP A NEW SYSTEM WITH ADMINISTRATIVE PLATS AND PLANS. THEY DON'T TALK LIKE I AM HERE, STARTING FROM SCRATCH - WITH YOUR OWN PARTY MEMBERS - AND INTEGRATING YOUR OWN

HTC.59 / VITAL SECTORS LIKE A GOVERNMENT WITHIN A GOVERNMENT.

WHEN IRELAND WAS RECOVERING, AFTER THE EASTER RISING BATTLES OF DANIEL O'CONNEL 'THE LIBERATOR' IN THE 1930S (YOU CAN SEE THE MODEL OF THIS IRELAND IN FRANK McCOURT'S TRILOGY ESPECIALLY THE FIRST ONE "ANGELA'S ASHES") WE SEE HERE HOW WHEN THE GOVERNMENT FAILED TO PROTECT A VALID ECONOMY — NOT ITS FAULT HERE — ~~THE PEOPLE~~ KINDA BUSY — THE PEOPLE ~~W~~ DIDN'T STAND IN WELFARE LINES OUTSIDE OF A GOVERNMENT OFFICE, THEY LINED UP AT THE CHARITY OFFICE OF THE CATHOLIC CHURCH. THE CHURCH GAVE THEM A HEARING AND ASSESSED HOW MUCH TO DONATE TO THEM CASE BY CASE. GAVE THEM MONEY FOR FURNITURE AND SHOES. AH BOY — THAT WAS A CLASSIC — "EUGENE'S COFFIN" ~~THE~~ WILL BE THE TITLE OF MY NEXT BOOK. — ANYHOW —, THE CHURCH STEPPED IN AND BASICALLY ACTED LIKE A GOVERNMENT WOULD IN THE DARKEST HOUR. — THE CATHOLIC CHURCH NEEDS NO LESS CUES ON HOW TO OPERATE LIKE A GOVERNMENT OR MORE PRECISELY HOW MOST PEOPLE THEORIZE A GOVERNMENT OUGHT TO ACT IN OUR MODERN EXPECTATIONS. THE RED CROSS AND RED CRESCENT ~~BY~~ BUT MORE THAN THIS. WE NEED DENTISTS, WE NEED SURGEONS, NOT LAWYERS. — NOT DALAI LAMAS OK, — WE MUST CREATE THE NETWORK THAT CAN STEP INTO THE DARKEST HOURS AND PROVIDE THE SERVICES THAT PEOPLE NEED WHEN SUCH THINGS ARE NOT PROFITABLE, MONETARILY. THE TRANSNATIONAL CORPORATIONS HAVE NOT ONLY GIVEN UP ON THE AMERICAN PEOPLE AS MANUFACTURERS BUT ALSO AS CONSUMERS. I SAY HERE THAT OUR AUTARCHICAL SYNDICATE CAN START UP AS A SERIES OF FRONT BUSINESSES AND CHARITIES AND COLLEGES — LIKE A CHURCH THAT HAS A BUNCH OF INTERESTS IN MANY SECTORS: — "A MASONIC ORDER", A "BROTHERHOOD OF KNIGHTS", OR AN UNDERGROUND CONSORTIUM — "HE'S ONE OF US" ~~WE~~ WILL BE "THE PAYMENT". THEY WON'T LET US DO THIS. MONOPOLY CAPITAL IS LIKE A CAGE AND IF THERE ARE SOME BARS MISSING THE WHOLE THING IS WORTHLESS. MONOPOLY CAPITAL CAN'T LAST ONE MONTH IF THERE'S AN ESCAPE HATCH NEARBY. IT CAN'T TOLERATE A COMPANY THAT OFFERS A "VOLUNTEER TAXATION SYSTEM" TO PEOPLE, WHERE IF THEY ~~MAKE~~ MAKE DONATIONS TO OUR COMPANY THEY CAN PARTICIPATE IN A VARIETY OF SOCIAL ASSISTANCE PROGRAMS. IN A CAPITALIST CONTEXT SUCH PROGRAMS ARE EXPENSIVE BUT IF WE HAVE ~~OUR~~ OWN PRODUCTION BEHIND

HTC 60 / SUCH PROGRAMS WE CAN SUSTAIN THE OUTFLOW RATE AND
EXPAND OUR EFFORTS. I DON'T WANT TO THINK ABOUT OR DEFINE THIS
IN MONETARY TERMS. I WANT TO THINK ABOUT IT IN TONS OF FOOD
PRODUCED, TONS OF FOOD DISTRIBUTED, THIS MANY PEOPLE FED, THIS
MANY HOMES BUILT, THIS MANY ASSASSINATIONS, THIS MANY CAS-
UALTIES, THIS MANY CHILDREN RAISED UP WITH PROPER MEDICAL
CARE — THAT'S HOW I ACCOUNT FOR GAINS AND LOSSES.

LET'S SAY WE HAVE A PLUMBER IN S.F. — A LICENCED NOR-
MAL, STANDARD, PLUMBER — NAMED JOE. A BUSY GUY, HIS AVE-
RAGE IS 5 GALS PER DAY AND EVERY NOW AND THEN HE HAS
A BIG JOB WITH A CONSTRUCTION COMPANY INSTALLING FOR A
WHOLE BUILDING OR ONE FLOOR WITH A CREW OF PLUMBERS.

AND HEY, WE NEED A PLUMBER OR, WE GET A CALL SAYING
THAT ONE OF OURS NEEDS A PLUMBER ACROSS TOWN. JOE HERE
HAVING RECEIVED (500 \$ WORTH OF) FOOD FROM US CAN GO AND
TAKE CARE OF THAT AS A WAY OF GIVING BACK TO THE WHOLE.
THERE'S NOTHING TO PAY HIM WITH OR FOR, BECAUSE HE WAS IN
A SENSE PAID UPFRONT IN ADVANCE BUT THAT'S NOT WHY HE SHO-
ULD GO DO THAT, — NO — HE SHOULD DO IT BECAUSE WE ARE WORKING
FOR THE SAME GOAL. WE DIDN'T CALL UP A CRACK DEALER AND GO
"HEY, REMEMBER THAT TIME WE HELPED YOU? WE NEED A 20 SHOT
OVER AT THIS ADDRESS". — THAT WOULD BE BEYOND OUR PALE.

AT PRESENT, SO MUCH OF OUR TIME IS FOCUSED ON ECONOMIC
PROBLEMS AND CHALLENGES, OF TRADING WATER, ON WORK
AND SURVIVAL THAT PEOPLE CAN'T LEARN ANYTHING ELSE. ALL OF
THE CLASSIC PHILOSOPHICAL DEBATES ARE UNKNOWN TO THEM. THEY
REINVENT OLD WHEELS AND LIKE A NEW CHESS PLAYER, THINK THAT
NO ONE HAS SEEN THIS OR THAT MOVE BEFORE. LIKE THE FORMER
WORLD CHESS CHAMPION KRAMNIK LOSING TO THE CURRENT CHAMPION —
VISHY ANAND — "A THEORETICAL NOVELTY — AT LEAST TO ME!" —
FOR THE AVERAGE JOE, IT'S ALL A NOVELTY. — IF WE CAN CREATE
ESCAPES AND HOLES IN THE MONOPOLY AT KEY POINTS WE CAN WIN A
SUPPORT BASE LARGE ENOUGH TO ORGANIZE OUR DEPARTMENTS. THEN
JOE THE PLUMBER WILL BE DOING STUFF FOR US FULL TIME. A HOUSE
BUILT FOR HIM BY OUR CONSTRUCTION TEAMS, HE DID THE PLUMBING IN IT
NO RENT, HE IS THE DETERMINER OF THAT HOME IT'S HIS. HE CAN ORDER A
TRUCK LOAD OF GROCERIES RIGHT TO HIS FRONT DOOR ANY TIME HE NEEDS IT
AND WHEN HE GETS SICK IN HIS 60S, THE HOME WILL GO TO HIS CHILDREN. NO

HTC 61 / BANKRUPTCY, NO MEDICAL DEBT BECAUSE WE HAVE A SURGEON ON THE OTHER SIDE OF TOWN DOING THE SAME THING THAT JOE DID IN HIS CAREER. THIS IS NOT BARTER. THIS WILL HAVE ~~COORDINATED~~ BEEN COORDINATED BY THE NEIGHBORHOOD ORGANIZER WHO REPORTS TO THE DISTRICT ORGANIZER WHO REPORTS TO THE SECTION ORGANIZER WHO REPORTS TO THE CITY ORGANIZER. THIS RIGHT HERE IS HOW THE OPERATIONS REALLY WERE COORDINATED BY TOTO RIINA AND THE PROVENZANO ADMINISTRATION. AS I SAID, AT FIRST THIS WILL LOOK LIKE HOW MAFIOS AND CARTELS OPERATE, IN SECRET, SELF-CONTAINED, SUBTERRANEAN CHANNELS OF MUTUAL AID AND MURKY BOSSES. WHERE WE DIFFER IS IN THE VIABILITY OF UNLIMITED POTENTIAL. MAZZINI LIVED LIKE AN UNDERGROUND FUGITIVE AND CRIMINAL FOR MOST OF HIS LIFE. HIS GOAL HOWEVER WAS ALWAYS FOR THE PEOPLE, NEVER AGAINST THEM. IT TOOK GENERATIONS UPON GENERATIONS FOR HIS IDEAS TO RIPEN. HE HAD TO START SMALL, EVEN THOUGH HIS IDEAS WERE VERY MACRO. THE WAY IS TO START WORKING. THE PATH OF A THOUSAND MILES BEGINS WITH ONE STEP. MY PLAN IS, INSTEAD OF DUES IN MONEY AMOUNTS, WE HAVE DUES CALCULATED IN RAW MATERIALS AND SERVICES RENDERED. AND IN ORDER FOR US TO BE TAKEN SERIOUSLY WE WILL ~~NEED~~ NEED HUNDREDS OF FULLY DISCIPLINED, NON-TALKING KILLERS. WHEN THE RATS START TALKING ABOUT US AND COMPLAINING AND SAYING, "LOOK AT THAT CULT" AND "I THINK SOMETHING STRANGE IS GOING ON HERE". THOSE PEOPLE WILL BE FOUND DECAPITATED WITH MESSAGES DUCT TAPE TO THEIR BODIES THAT SAY "LEAVE US ALONE". JUDGES, POLICE, SENATORS, IRS RATS, ALL SHOULD BE MADE TO LIVE IN ABSOLUTE FEAR OF MESSING WITH US. OF INSULTING US, OF ENCROACHING UPON US. OF TAKING US LIGHTLY. WHEN PROSECUTORS GET WARRANTS TO CONFISCATE OUR PROPERTY, WE ABSOLUTELY MUST HAVE THEM TARGETED BEFORE THEY CAN GET CLOSE. WE BEGIN WITH THE PREMISE THAT VIOLENCE IS OUR ONLY OPTION. WE SAY FROM THE START, US CAPITALISM WILL NOT FIGHT US FAIR AND LET US START UP OUR OWN SUPPORT NETWORK BECAUSE IT WILL UNDERCUT THEIR MONOPOLY. THE ECONOMISTS CALL THIS "PROTECTIONISM". "LAND WHERE OUR FATHERS PERISHED, HOME OF THE PILGRIMS TO BRIFF, FROM EVERY SMALL TOWN SHERIFF LET FREEDUMB RING. NOW, WAIT TILL ~~THEY~~ THEY SEE OUR VERSION OF PROTECTIONISM. THEY WILL NOT FALL MARTYR AT THE SAME RATE AS US. THIS MEANS OVER TIME BY ATTRITION, WE CAN WIN OUT. WE ARE TALKING ABOUT AND EMBODYING A REPLACEMENT SYSTEM OF INSTITUTIONS, AND KILLING OFF THE ZOMBIE ONE

HTC PG62 / ONE THING THAT MUST BE STRESSED IS THE DANGER OF
OF THIS CAMPAIGN GETTING DERAILED AND OFF COURSE.
SOME PEOPLE ACCREDIT MAO TSE TUNG WITH THE ADVENT OF THE
WARNING THAT A BOURGEOISIE INSIDE THE PARTY TO DESTROY THE
BOURGEOISIE, COULD EMERGE AND TAKE CONTROL. WHICH IT DID IN CHINA
BUT THIS IDEA IS ONLY NEW IF YOU DISCOUNT THAT THIS IS WHAT STALIN
SAID IN SOVIET RUSSIA, BEFORE WWII - IN CRITICISM OF THE SOVIET POL-
ICY OF SETTLING OUT TO FINANCE CAPITAL IN 1921. NOT REALLY NEW OK.
SPINTERIST TENDENCIES HAVE INFECTED EVERY RELIGION, EVERY REVOL-
UTION, EVERY PHILOSOPHY. HITLER HAD THE STRASSERS, MUSSOLINI
HAD THE AVENTINI, MAZZINI HAD THE SAVOYARDS, THE US HAD
BENEDICT ARNOLD, AND JEFF DAVIS, (I MET THE GREAT GREAT
GRANDSON OF THE GUY WHO CAUGHT JEFF DAVIS BY THE WAY)
MUHAMMAD HAD THE KHARIJITES, JESUS HAD JUDAS, CAESAR
HAD BRUTUS, JOHN GOTTI HAD SAMMY THE RAT - 500 PAGES
LATER - YOU GET THE POINT, PLATO'S ACADEMY HAD TO CONTE-
ND WITH ARISTOTLE'S LYCEUM - 500 PAGES LATER. - I EX-
PECT SPLITS AND INTERNAL STRIFE. I EXPECT DROPOUTS AND
SETT OUTS AND GENERAL PAULUSES. HITLER SAID THAT HE TOOK
ALL THESE MEASURES TO ENSURE THE HIGHEST QUALITY PERSON
WAS THE ONLY ONE ALLOWED INSIDE THE PARTY. - AS IF HE WAS
LOGE PROTECTING THE ~~RE~~ SANCTITY OF BRUNHILDE. - HITLER DID
NOT DO A GOOD JOB OF CLEANING BUT HIS CABINET, MOST OF HIS
TOP ECHELEONS TURNED ON HIM, SPEER, HIMMLER, GÖRING, COLONEL
STAUFFENBERG, ONLY GOEBBELS STUCK IT OUT AND IMMOLOATED
HIMSELF IN ONE LAST ACT OF PROPAGANDA, HIM AND BORMANN,
1000 EXAMPLES, MAO TSE TUNG WHEN HE WAS IN POWER FOR ABOUT
~~ADCADE~~ ALREADY 1958 - STARTED A PROGRAM "THE GREAT LEAP
FORWARD". THE GOAL WAS TO INCREASE AGRICULTURAL PRODUCTION IN THE
RURAL AREAS WITH A SYSTEM OF COMMUNES ~~AND~~ "HOMEMADE OVENS" FOR
STEEL PRODUCTION. THIS PLAN FAILED BADLY BECAUSE THEY OVER COMM-
MITTED TO STEEL AND THE CROP AREAS WERENT ADEQUATELY HARVEST-
ED. THERE WAS AN UPROAR AGAINST MAO ZE DONG AND HIGH LEVEL
CRITICS. THE OLD ENEMIES OF MAO AND THE REVOLUTION WANTED TO
USE THIS AS AN EXCUSE TO FORCE MAO TO RESIGN AND THE SPLINT-
ERISM WENT WILD. SOMETHING ~~WHICH~~ AKIN TO MUSSOLINI'S OPPO-
NENTS WHO DIDNT GIVE A DAMN ABOUT MATTEOTTI "QUARTETISM" IT
WAS CALLED) ~~USE~~ TO BRING UP MATTEOTTI'S ASSASSINATION BY AMERIGO
DUMINI. NOT AS IF THE BRINGERS UP AND PROMOTERS OF

63 HTC / OF MATTEOTTI'S KILLING WAS SOMETHING THAT
THEY THEMSELVES WOULDN'T HAVE DONE IF THIS SO
CALLED "MILLIONAIRE SOCIALIST" HAD STOOD IN THEIR WAY. NOT
AS IF THE US DID NOT THINK IT FAIR TO PURGE COMMUNISTS UNDER
MCARTHY AND J. EDGAR HOOVER'S COINTEL PRO. NOT AS IF
THEY WERE OKAY WITH FIGHTING KOREA AND VIETNAM AND
CUBA AND EL SALVADOR AND NICARAGUA TO CONTAIN COMMUN-
ISM AND SAY "WE ARE IN A WAR TO THE DEATH WITH COMMUN-
ISM." NO — NONE OF THAT. BUT AS A POSTER BOY AGAINST FASC-
ISM AND MUSSOLINI HIMSELF. QUARTELLISMO WAS THE USE OF
MATTEOTTI AS A WEAPON AGAINST FASCISM WHILE AT THE SAME
TIME DOING THE SAME THING AND WORSE. LIKE MY TODAY WHEN
PRESIDENT OBAMA CONDEMNS CHINA FOR CYBER ATTACKS AGAINST THE
U.S. MILITARY AND U.S. CORPORATIONS AND RESEARCH LABS, YET THE US
FEELS FREE TO CARRY OUT CYBER ATTACKS ON IRAN AND CHINA
ITSELF AND BLAMES IT ON ISRAEL. "CYBER ATTACKS" IS NOT THE
ISSUE — THEY MAY SAY IT IS, BUT THAT IS A LIE. "CYBERGHANDI".

PEOPLE CAN HIDE IN ISSUES AND PROPAGATE THAT WAY. THE
MOVEMENT MUST TAKE STRONG MEASURES TO KEEP ATTACHED
TO IDEAS AND SCIENCE, NOT PEOPLE. PEOPLE DIE, PEOPLE CHANGE,
PEOPLE BETRAY. TRUTH IS MORE PERMANENT. MAOISM BASICALLY
DIED WITH ITS FOUNDER. MUSSOLINI AND HITLER HAD FEW-
HOURS ~~APPARENT~~ APPARENT — CHRISTIANITY STILL MAINTAINS ITS
SUCCESSOR. THE GATES OF HELL UNABLE TO PREVAIL AGAINST IT.
I AM NO CATHOLIC. I DO ADMIRE THE ERUDITION AND DEPTH OF
MY CONTEMPORARY POPES. I THINK MARTIN LUTHER WAS RIGHT
CONCERNING SIMONY AND ABUSES. I'M NOT A PAPIST, ~~IF WE CAN~~
LEARN ABOUT THE SICKNESS OF DRAVING D'AVIGNON AND TAKE THE
LESSONS OF HOW THINGS CAN SPLINTER. HOW DOES A CHURCH
LAST FOR 2000 YEARS? BY CONFORMING TO WHOM EVER IS IN
POWER WHILE CLANDESTINELY BUILDING YOUR OWN. IF SO, TAKE
HEED, IF NOT, TAKE HEED. BOY THOSE MEDIEVAL AND RENAISS-
ANCE POPES WERE SOMETHING ELSE. FIGHTING AGAINST THE
EMPEROR. 10,000 PAGES LATER — THIS IS HOW WE BUILD OUR
OWN. LOOKING AT ALL THESE EXAMPLES. DRAWING LESSONS. NOT
REPEATING THEIR MISTAKES AND EMULATING WHAT WAS SUCCESSFUL.
WE MUST BE LIKE INTEL LABS IN THE SILICONE VALLEY. WHEN
THEY STARTED OUT. THEY MADE CHIPS BY HAND, WITH SEAM STRES-
SES. THEY NEEDED TO DEVELOP THE ROBOTICS AND BUILD THE MACHINES WHICH
WOULD MANUFACTURE EN MASSE THE MICROCHIPS. ~~WE~~ SNOWBALL INTO THE

BY THE CRITICAL MASS NECESSARY TO QUALIFY AS A TALENT POOL WHICH CAN FUNCTION AT THE HIGHEST LEVELS. ONE OF THE DEBILITATING EFFECTS OF BOURGEOIS RULE AND THE MEDIANCY OF LOBBYING OR "PSYCHOLOGY POISON", IS THAT THE TALENTED KIDS ARE HELD BACK AT SCHOOLS, NOT PUSHED FORWARD. I DROPPED OUT OF 9TH GRADE WITH STRAIGHT A's, TO GO WITH MY STRAIGHT A's IN MIDDLE SCHOOL. THE REASONS ARE MANIFOLD, ~~MY~~ POINT NOW IS THAT I WAS BETTER OFF ARGUENTIALLY ESCAPING THAT SECOND KINDERGARTEN FOR 7 HOURS A DAY ~~AND~~ TO WATCH ~~ANNE~~ ANNET BERG VIDEOS. THE TIME MANAGEMENT OF A WISE STUDENT WOULD QUICKLY SURPASS A PLAN BASED ON TEACHING ALL THE KIDS WHAT THE AVERAGE CAN HANDLE. WE ARE CONSIDERED BAD PET OWNERS IF WE FEED CATS DOG FOOD BECAUSE CATS ~~NEED~~ NEED THE HIGHER PROTEIN IN THE CAT FOOD AND THEY PUT SOME OTHER STUFF IN THERE FOR URINARY HEALTH I THINK IT MIGHT BE SOME ASH OR SOMETHING LIKE THAT. DOGS DON'T NEED WHAT EVER THAT IS. THEY DON'T LIKE IT IF YOU PUT THE SMART KIDS IN A CLASS BY THEMSELVES, TRACKING OR "ADVANCED" OR WHATEVER: IT DISCRIMINATES AGAINST THE "LESS TALENTED" THE PINK COAT MAFFS SAYS. — HOW DO WE BUILD OUR OWN? — HIGH STANDARDS. HIGH CULTURAL STANDARDS. HIGH EXPECTATIONS AND NO — ITS NOT OKAY — TO BE AT THE BOTTOM TO HELL WITH THAT ~~FEEL~~ GOOD EMOTIONALISM, WE DEMAND RESULTS

WE BUILD OUR OWN, BY PURGING OUT THE LOW BUDGET LOW LIVES OUTRIGHT. NO DRUG ADDICTS, NO BOOZERS, BY DEMANDING TALENT. WE HAVE A VITAL URGENCY IN DEMANDING BETTER FROM OURSELVES AS WELL AS FOR OURSELVES. ALL KIDS, ALL ADULTS, SHOULD BE PUSHED UP HIGHER AND FURTHER, YET NEVER SHOULD A FASTER RUNNER BE HELD BACK TO MAKE THE SLOWER RUNNERS FEEL GOOD. THIS IS WHAT IS HAPPENING NOW, WHAT HAPPENED TO ME AND WHAT MUST BE CHANGED. THE POLITICAL LOBBIES WANT TO INFLUENCE WHAT OUR CHILDREN ARE TAUGHT. THEY NEED TO WIN THEIR CULTURAL AND IDEOLOGICAL WAR WITH REVISIONIST HISTORY BOOKS, AND ADULTERATED PSEUDO SCIENCE. MOSTLY THEY WOULD LOVE TO WATER EVERYTHING DOWN TO A .0001 PARTICLES PER BILLION SOLUTION AND CALL IT "MILK". AND THEN AT THE LAST MINUTE SPIKE IT WITH CYANIDE. THATS HOW MY DAD TAUGHT HIS CLASSES AND HIS OWN SONS. DISINFORMATION AND LOTS OF DELIBERATE HALF TRUTHS. I ESCAPED IT AND THATS WHY I'M SO PASSIONATE AND TIRELESS IN FIGHTING THE PROLIFERATION OF THIS POISONING. AND I HOPE YOU WILL LEARN TO RECOGNIZE AND TO LOVE, CHERISH, THE LOOK ON THEIR FACE WHEN THEY REALIZE, IT DIDNT TAKE THE POISON WAS SPOTTED AND REJECTED AND THEIR CREDIT

65 HTC/ COMPLETELY REVOKED. ITS THE ~~QUIET~~ QUIET HUSH YOU SEE AT A SOCCER GAME WHEN THE HOME TEAM HAS **BEEEN** NAILED. A BEAUTIFUL GOAL, SCREAMING JUST OUT OF REACH OF A DIVING GOALIE, ~~IN~~ IN SLOW MOTION, THE QUEASY FEELING THEY GET DUE TO KNOWING THEY ARENT CELEBRATING BUT WOULD BET IF IT WAS THEIR TEAM THAT DID THAT AND KNOWING THAT SOMEONE OUT THERE IS REJOICING. — THE SECTARIAN HUSH OF A CROWD. THEY BITE THEIR NAILS AND HEAD FOR THE EXITS. IN MY TIME ON THIS PLANET I HAVE BECOME AN EXPERT IN DELIVERING THIS FEELING TO THEM, WAITING FOR THAT LOOK ON THEIR FACES. IRONIC FOLLY. AS THE CYCLOPS WAS CONFOUNDED AND BLINDED BY THOSE HE TRIED TO KEEP IN THE CAVE. WHO CUT HIS BEARD WITH A SICKLE AND THOUGHT HE WAS IN CONTROL ~~OF~~ HIS QUEST "NOBODY". ITS LIKE BULL FIGHTING THEY LIE AND CHARGE AHEAD, FULL STEAM AND GET TAGGED FROM THE SIDES. THEY TURN, BUT THE TURN WAS ANTICIPATED AND THE MATADOR TURNED IN STEP. YOU KNOW BEFORE HAND HOW THEY WILL REACT IF CALLED OUT ON CERTAIN TOPICS. A NOVELTY, AT LEAST TO ME. THEY CLAIM SCIENCE THEN RESORT TO EMOTIONALISM, THEY PANDER AND DOWNPLAY, HIDE THE RESULTS OF THE CLINICAL TRIALS: MAO TSE TUNG WAS AN HONEST CIVILIZED SCHOLAR, STALIN WAS AN ARMENIAN PIG GANGSTER, BUT ONE WHOSE RUTHLESSNESS PREVENTED HIM FROM LYING TO HIMSELF, AND HE WAS TOUGH. STALIN USED A LOT OF SCARE TACTICS AND REALLY SO DID HITLER, IRONIC FOR TWO UNSCAREABLE DICTATORS. I TOO AM UNSCAREABLE AND AM KIND OF ANNOYED AT THE "SCARY" POLICIES WHEN I TRY TO STUDY WHAT THESE MEN STOOD FOR. I WOULD PREFER TO LIVE UNDER A COMPETENT SEXY FEMALE DICTATOR THAN AN INCOMPETENT MALE DICTATOR. AND THAT LEADS ME TO MY NEXT TOPIC. THAT OF FEMENINITY AND BUILDING OUR OWN.

ON AVERAGE, MEN, TEND TO BE STRONGER THAN WOMEN. MALE ATHLETES SCORE HIGHER, RUN FASTER, JUMP HIGHER, HIT HARDER IN EVERY SPORT. THIS IS NOT NECESSARILY A COMPLIMENT, AS I COULD HAVE JUST AS EASILY SAID, "CHIMPS ARE STRONGER CLIMBERS THAN HUMANS BUT NOT BETTER SWIMMERS". IF YOU ARE ~~AS~~ A SWIMMER, YOU MIGHT INTERPRET THAT COMMENT DIFFERENTLY THAN A CLIMBER. "CHIMPS ARE FASTER THAN HUMANS" — IS THAT A PUT DOWN?? I THINK A CHIMP WOULD FEEL PUT DOWN AND INSULTED IF YOU TOLD HIM — "HUMANS ARE FASTER THAN YOU". WOULD HE BELIEVE IT?? NO, BUT HE WOULD BELIEVE YOU ARE AN ENEMY LYING TO HIM, TRYING TO MAKE HIM FEEL BAD ABOUT HIMSELF. MOSTLY BECAUSE ITS A DELIBERATE FABRICATION. AND HE WOULD HAVE TO ASK "WHY ARE YOU LYING TO ME ABOUT MY ABILITIES?" —

GGHIC! THAT'S HOW WOMEN MUST FEEL WHEN THEY ARE TOLD THAT THEY ARE NOT AS SMART AS MEN ARE. THERE ARE PLenty OF REALLY STUPID WOMEN OUT THERE, YET FOR EACH ONE, I CAN FIND A STUPID MAN TO GO WITH HER AT THE CLINICAL TRIAL.

IT IS VITALLY IMPORTANT FOR THE SUCCESS OF BUILDING OUR OWN THAT WOMEN FIGHT FOR THE REVOLUTION WITH EQUIVANT ENTHUSIASM AND DILIGENCE AS THE MEN DO. WE WILL DESTROY THE ENTHUSIASM THAT WE NEED BY MAKING FOOLISH COMMENTS ABOUT WOMEN AND THEIR ABILITIES. ESPECIALLY MENTAL ABILITIES. BECAUSE PHYSICALLY SPEAKING THERE'S NOT MUCH TO ARGUE ABOUT, IT'S WORTH NOTING THAT WOMEN ATHLETES ARE BETTER TO WATCH THAN MEN. JUST LIKE THE NEW TOTAL RECALL MOVIE WAS A BIG IMPROVEMENT ON THE ORIGINAL BECAUSE THEY HAD SEXY WOMEN AS THE ACTION STARS INSTEAD OF DUDES. THERE IS NO DOUBT THAT THE WOMEN'S SOCCER IS NOT AS FAST BUT BETTER TO WATCH DESPITE THAT BITTER DISAPPOINTMENT THAT AT THE END THEY DON'T SWAP JERSEYS. MM :C - THE WAY WE COUNTER MAKING ANY STUPID COMMENTS ON WOMEN'S ABILITY IS KNOWING THEIR HISTORY AS AN EXPLOITED CLASS. THE SAME WAY US ITALIANS ARE REQUIRED TO KNOW IRISH HISTORY TO COUNTER ANY MISCONCEPTIONS ABOUT THEM NEEDING LESSONS IN HARSHIP OR NATIONAL UNIFICATION. IT'S GOOD FOR US TO KNOW HOW JUDEO-CHRISTIAN TRADITIONS WHICH BECAME THE NORM FOR EUROPE AND WERE CONTINUED BY THE ISLAMIC WORLD, HAVE IMPACTED OUR CONCEPTUAL PARADIGM OF WOMEN AND WHAT THEY WERE EXPECTED TO DO AND NOT TO DO. IN THE MIDDLE AGES ANY WOMAN THAT TRIED TO LEARN ABOUT CHEMISTRY IN ITS PROTOTYPICAL FORM WOULD BE HUNTED DOWN AND KILLED AS A WITCH, GOD FORBID SHE COULD CONDUCT AN EXPERIMENT TO FIND AN ELIXIR FOR IMMORTALITY BY MIXING THE POWERS OF YIN AND YANG - SALT PETER AND COAL - WITCHCRAFT, CRYSTALS AND CATS, 'DAS BLAU LICHT'...

THE SILLY JEWISH MYSOGYNY, THAT IS STILL IN FORCE AMONG THE JEWS - WAS GRAFTED INTO THE CULTURE OF CHRISTIANITY AND SPREAD ALONG WITH THE EVANGEL. YET YOU COULD EXPECT A CERTAIN DIVISION OF LABOR ABOUT WOMEN LIFTING CARRARAN MARBLE AND CUTTING DOWN TREES ALL DAY. ACCORDING TO THE OLD TESTAMENT WOMEN WOULD BE GREAT AT WORKING IN ORCHARDS AS FRUIT PICKERS TO IMAGINE THAT WOMEN COULD NOT VOTE UNDER A 'DEMOCRACY' IS TO THINK THAT IS POSSIBLE TO SERVE FRIED ICE CREAM. WOMEN ARE 1/2 OF HUMANITY - BUT HUMANITY HAS BEEN THOUGHT OF AS 'MANKIND' BY MANKIND SINCE MANKIND COULD TALK. IT'S HIS-STORY. WE DON'T - WE CAN'T BUILD OUR OWN WHILE ANTAGONIZING WOMEN. WE CAN'T FIGHT ONE HANDED

67.HC I AM NOT A QUALIFIED FEMINIST IN THE ACADEMIC SENSE. I
KNOW THERE ARE A FEW BRANCHES OF FEMINISM, "GENDER" FEMINISM
AND OTHERS. AND I AM WORRIED ABOUT HOW ABORTION BECAME
AN ISSUE WHICH WOULD LINK ITSELF TO FEMINIST AGENDAS.
THE RATIONALE STARTED AS THE RESPONSE TO THE FACT THERE WERE
WOMEN DYING IN BACK ALLEY ABORTIONS, HURTING THEMSELVES WITH COAT
HANGERS AND IT WAS THOUGHT OF AS HUMANE TO "DO IT RIGHT" WITH A REAL
DOCTOR SO THAT WOMEN COULD BE SAVED THE HOMEMADE DANGEROUS VERSION
OF ABORTION. OF COURSE AS I MENTIONED EARLIER ABOUT QUARTETTISMO AND
CRITICISMS OF THE GREAT LEAP FORWARD, THERE ARE PEOPLE WITH HIDDEN AG-
ENDAS THAT CAN AND DO USE ISSUES AND IMAGES AND POSTER BOYS AS A
WEAPON AND WEDGE TO FURTHER SOMETHING QUITE DIFFERENT FROM WHAT
MIGHT BE ESTIMATED AT FIRST GLANCE. AS FOR ANY MEDICAL RESEARCH GOES
LESS THAN 1% OF ABORTIONS HAVE ANYTHING TO DO WITH THE DIAGNOSIS OF
ANY SIGNIFICANT ADVERSE RISKS ASSOCIATED TO A PREGNANCY CARRIED TO
TERM. SOMETHING AT BEST HALF WAY RELATED TO HEALTH CONCERNS, AN EVEN
LOWER PERCENTAGE CONCERNING HEALTH RISKS OF THE INFANTS INVOLVED. ONE
IN 2 MILLION. APPROX. — DO YOU THINK RICH PEOPLE, POOR PEOPLE OR
MIDDLE CLASS PEOPLE ARE MORE LIKELY TO ABORT A PREGNANCY? THE
ANSWER MIGHT SURPRISE YOU — WHAT WOULD NOT SURPRISE YOU IS,
THAT IN BEHAVIORAL SCIENCE WE UNDERSTAND SOMETHING CALLED THE
"CHOICE" THEORY. I MENTION THIS BECAUSE IN AMERICA TODAY THE
DEBATE OVER ABORTION IS COMPRISED OF TWO CAMPS THAT CALL THEM-
SELVES "ANTI-ABORTION" AND "PRO CHOICE". NOT "PRO ABORTION", "PRO
CHOICE". THE BEHAVIORAL THEORY STATES THAT IF YOU SCRATCH YOUR
CHIN YOU ARE BY IMPLICATION SHOWING THAT THIS IS YOUR PRIORITY
THAT THE CHIN WAS A HIGHER VALUE TARGET TO YOU THAN SAY
SCRATCHING YOUR SHOULDER, ETC. THAT THE CHOICES WE MAKE CAN
BE STUDIED AND COMPARED AND THAT ANTHROPOLOGICAL PROFILES CAN
BE BUILT UP AND UNDERSTOOD BY THOSE IMPLIED AFFIRMATIONS. AS
DEMOGRAPHIC MEDIA RESEARCHERS TRY TO FIGURE OUT THE POPULAR-
ITY OF A NEW SONG OR WHICH RADIO STATIONS ARE SELECTED AT A
CERTAIN TIME. APPLYING THIS SCIENTIFICALLY VALID THEORY TO THE SOCIAL
BEHAVIOR OF 150,000 ABORTIONS IN CALIFORNIA PER YEAR, I CONCLUDE
THAT WITHOUT ANY VALUE JUDGMENT OF MY OWN ADDED TO THE ONE OF
THINKING THIS WORTH MENTIONING — THE PEOPLE IN CALIFORNIA WHO HAVE
MADE THIS "CHOICE" — HAVE INDICATED THAT THEY OPERATE BY A VALUE
SYSTEM THAT HAS PLACED A HIGHER PRIORITY OVER THE BABY EN ROUTE
I WILL NOT CONSIDER AS VALID ANY RHETORIC WHICH SAYS THAT THE EMB-
RYO HUMAN IS SOME KIND OF SOULLESS TAD POLE BECAUSE THEY WOULD
NOT BOTHER TO TERMINATE IT. ITS BEING KILLED BECAUSE OF ITS FUTURE
BECAUSE OF HOW IT CORRELATES TO THE OTHER PRIORITIES IN THAT PERSON'S
LIFE. I DON'T THINK THAT WOMEN HAVE ABORTIONS BECAUSE THEY ARE

HTC 68 / FUN, LIKE GOING TO A MOVIE. 300,000, KIDS IN THE US ARE
SOLD AND TRAFFICKED AS SEX SLAVES, IN AMERICA, RIGHT NOW. THIS
REVEALS A PRIORITY. WHAT I QUESTION, IS WHETHER OR NOT A GROUP OF PEOPLE
WHICH ARE INTERESTED IN PATRIOTIC ACTION CAN TOLERATE ANY NEXUS WITH
THOSE WHO HAVE SUCH PRIORITIES. WHEN I SAY "BUILDING OUR OWN", I'M
SAYING THAT THE OFTEN VILIFIED FACES OF HITLER, MUSSOLINI, STALIN,
MAO TSE TUNG ARE NOT THE ~~THE~~ ACCURATE SPOKESPEOPLE OF MASS
DEATH AND SLAUGHTER, WHEN COMPARED TO EXAMPLES OF PEOPLE WHO
HAVE BLOODIER HANDS. THE FACES OF DEATH ARE NOT SO OBVIOUS AS A
JUTTING CHIN OR A DOUBLEFISTED GROUND 'N POUND ON A PODIUM
OR A SHAKING CLAW OF FINGERS. NO — ITS A LITTLE 15 YEAR OLD GIRL.
SCARED, EASILY MANIPULATED, CONFUSED, AND IGNORANT ABOUT THE MORAL
AND SOCIAL CONSEQUENCES AND CONTEXTS OF THE "CHOICE" SHE'S ABOUT TO MAKE.
MERELY HIDING THIS WITH A TOUTOLOGY OF "CHOICE", IS A FLIMSY WAY TO TELL
PEOPLE WHAT THEY WANT TO HEAR — "THAT ITS OKAY" — AND THE SHORT TERM
GAIN FOR THEM WILL OVER TIME CONVERT INTO A LONG TERM LOSS. BECAUSE
THE 15 YEAR OLD THAT WAS ENCOURAGED TO SACRIFICE HER CHILD FOR THOSE
PEOPLE, WILL SEE CLEARLY IN HER 30S HOW SHE WAS MANIPULATED. THEN
SHE WILL JOIN OUR SIDE AND WORK DAY AND NIGHT AGAINST THAT CAMPAIGN.
THE PRIORITIES WILL CHANGE. THE DECISION TO KILL IS A CHOICE THAT IS MADE
AT A CERTAIN STAGE OF THAT WOMAN'S DEVELOPMENT, WE MUST BE THERE
TO FIGHT THAT POISON WHEN SHE IS 15 AND AT 30 WHEN WE WILL JOIN
US AND WORK TO ENCOURAGE THE CHOICE NOT TO KILL. THAT CHOICE.
REALLY PEOPLE, I'M NOT KIDDING. SINCE ROE V. WADE MADE IT LEGAL —
WE'VE HAD 50 MILLION ABORTIONS IN THE U.S., COMPARE THAT TO
6 MILLION JEWS. AND COMPARE THAT TO THE 1000S OF HOLOCAUST
MUSEUMS IN BERLIN, PRAGUE, POLAND, MASSACHUSETTS, VIENNA ETC.
THOSE 50 MILLION AREN'T CONSIDERED HUMANS. THEY ARE CON-
SIDERED "UNTERMENSCH", "UNTERWUSCHEN". (SO WERE THE JEWS BY
THE WAY) (SO ARE THE PALESTINIANS TOO BY THE WAY) (LITTLE
NOTA BENE FER YA) IS THERE ANYONE OUT THERE IN THE "ANGLO-
SPHERE" — TO USE HEGEL'S WORD — THAT DOESN'T HAVE THE AB-
ILITY TO COUNT AND COMPARE THE NUMBERS 6 TO 50? THEY
SURE TALK LIKE IT HUH? ALL THESE COURT JUDGES WHISPERING
WORDS OF WISDOM AND CRACKING THEIR WHIP OF CONDEMNATION
IMPOSING FINES AND SANCTIONS. PREACHING AND ACTING LIKE THEY
ARE THE ONES RESPONSIBLE FOR PROVIDING ME WITH A CULTURE, AS
IF HIS RACE WAS STRONGER THAN MINE, AS IF THERE WERE NOT ONE
U-BOAT IN THE WORLD HE WOULD HAVE TO CONDEND WITH. ALL HIM. IF
HE WANTS IT, THAT'S THE SOLE CRITERIA. AS WE BUILD OUR OWN WE WILL
HAVE TO HAVE THE FORCES NECESSARY TO SUCCESSFULLY CHALLENGE AND TO
CHOOSE TO WIPE THAT OUT.

HTC 69 / WE BUILD OUR OWN BECAUSE THESE LIFE AND DEATH ISSUES ARE OUR "CHOICES" TO MAKE. WE FIGHT FOR OUR CHOICES. WE FIGHT SO THAT WE ARE EFFECTED BY AND RULED BY OUR CHOICES AND SO MR. BIG SHOT LAW GRAD ISN'T INTERFERING IN OUR AFFAIRS. SO THAT WE ARE THE ONES TEACHING THE MORAL LESSONS AND NOT BEING TAUGHT BY OUR ENEMIES. WE ARE NOT REQUIRED TO FORFEIT OUR INTERESTS BECAUSE THESE LOYALISTS ARE UNABLE TO SOLVE THESE PROBLEMS OF UNEMPLOYMENT, HOMELESSNESS, HIGH MURDER RATES, POVERTY, FAILING SCHOOLS AND HOSPITALS, CRUMBLING BRIDGES AND ROADS.

THE ONLY GOVERNMENTS WE RECOGNIZE TO BE ONES THAT WE SHOULD NOT DESTROY ARE THE ONES WHICH DO NO HARM TO US. WE ARE NOT "LOCKED IN" TO AN UNHAPPY MARRIAGE. FOR US THE ONLY GOVERNMENT NOT WORTH DESTROYING IS THE ONE WHICH REPRESENTS OUR INTERESTS. THIS GOVERNMENT WAS MADE FOR SAFEGUARDING THE INTERESTS OF OUR NATION, AND OUR NATION WAS NOT MADE FOR SAFEGUARDING ANY RULING CLASS. ~~BY BUILDING OUR OWN WE MEAN TO PUT INTO PRACTICE AND MAKE A REALITY OF THE THEORY "RULING BY THE CONSENT OF THE GOVERNED"~~ — WITHOUT HIDING A RAPE BY THESE WORDS.

A GOVERNMENT WHICH IS NOT INTRINSICALLY PARASITIC WILL NOT NEED 1000S AND 1000S OF PAPERSHUFFLING BUREAUCRATS AND RUBBER STAMPERS. IT WILL NOT NEED AN EVER EXPANDING CODE OF 50 ENCYCLOPEDIA SIZED COLLECTIONS OF TOILET PAPER CALLED "THE LAW". WE WILL NOT NEED 35 PRISONS TO WAREHOUSE OPPONENTS IN ONE STATE ALONE, AS IN CONTEMPORARY CALIFORNIA MAYBE ONE OR TWO PRISONS TO GENUINELY REHABILITATE OUR OWN PEOPLE, BUT THAT'S IT. WE WILL NOT COMMIT RESOURCES BY THE 100S OF TONS PER WEEK, ADD THAT UP, 3000 PRISONERS X 4 LBS A DAY OF FOOD. 6 TONS X 7,42 TONS PER WEEK = 1500 TONS STATEWIDE. CAN

(SHOW
YOUR
WORK)

35
210
1260
1470

YOU IMAGINE THAT?? PRODUCING THAT? PAYING FOR THAT? ONLY IN AMERICA BABY. WHILE GOOD, HONEST FAMILIES ARE STARVING! FOR AN EXPOSITION OF SOMEONE'S PRIORITIES — CONSIDER HOW MANY ABORTIONS MIGHT BE PRE-

VENTED IF YOUNG MOTHERS COULD HAVE THE HOPE OF KNOWING SUCH RESOURCES WERE AVAILABLE TO THEM. ——— INSTEAD. ———. ALL THE MONEY SPENT ON COPS AND COURTS AND SAVING IRAQ FROM THE DICTATOR THE US SUPPORTED OH BOY AMERICA WOULD BE ~~150~~ ~~150~~ 400 MILLION PEOPLE INSTEAD OF 300 MILLION. CHINA WOULD BE ONLY ~~200~~ 3 TIMES BIGGER NOT 4 TIMES. THAT'S A BIG DEAL TO ME. ALL THE MONEY SPENT ON TOBACCO AND BEER AND PLASTIC SURGERY. ———. 484 JOK

HTC PG 70 / ITS A REAL TRAGEDY ACTUALLY. THESE BAD JOKES
BY D.M. / COST MILLIONS OF LIVES. AND CULTURALLY COME AT THE
COST OF A NEW TYPE OF WOMAN. THIS NEW TYPE OF
WOMAN IS LIKE KATE BECKINSALE, AND HER CHARACTERS. SHE IS
FEMININE BUT NOT WEAK, SMART BUT NOT NERDY, TOUGH BUT NOT
BUTCHY - FELINE AND SLEEK. ITS NOT A MILESTONE IN THE LIB-
ERATION OF WOMEN BUT A HALF MILESTONE, WHERE CULTURAL ICONS
CAN TAKE A FORM WHICH EVOLVES BEYOND THE NOVELTY OF SEEING
WEAK, DEMURE WOMEN IN 50S MOVIES, AND THE SHOCKING CAMP
JANE FONDA OF THE 60S AND 70S. TO THE STYLIZED BALANCES
OF A SCARLET JOHANSON AND FANKE JENNSON AND EVEN AN
ANNE HATHAWAY IF SHE WOULD BULK UP A LITTLE BIT. IT IS THESE
WOMEN WHO PLAY CHARACTERS THAT SEASON BY A TASTE OF
THOSE BALANCES AND DONT OVERPOWER AND DROWN OUT THE REST.

AND BEFORE ANY OF YOU PHILOSOPHY STUDENTS ~~GET~~ OUT THERE
THINK THAT I'M WAXING NICHOMACHEAN HERE ABOUT EXCESSES AND
EXTREMES AND GOLDEN MEANS, — I WANT YOU TO KNOW THAT
THE NICHOMACHEAN ETHICS OF THE ARISTOTELIAN SCHOOL ~~WERE~~ WERE LAID
DOWN ~~IN~~ IN A SIMILAR WAY, PERHAPS IN A HOMOLOGOUS WAY OR AN
ANTECEDENT WAY BY BUDDHISM AND HIS ANALOGY OF THE STRINGS OF A
SITAR. "FAIR GOES THE DANCING WHEN THE STRING OF THE SITAR IS
TUNED RIGHT, NEITHER TOO LOOSE NOR TOO TIGHT", "TOO LOOSE AND
~~THE STRING MAKES NO SOUND~~ THE STRING MAKES NO SOUND, TOO TIGHT AND
IT WILL SNAP, BEES THE STRING OF THE SITAR. NEITHER TOO LOOSE NOR
TOO TIGHT, ¹⁶⁵⁴_{B.C.} — TELL ME THATS NOT PURE NICHOMACHUS THERE!!

VERY MANY BRIGHT IDEAS THAT WE HEAR FIRST IN PHILOSOPHY OR FROM
SCIENTISTS OR LITERARY ARTISTS - GREAT WRITERS, ACTUALLY HAVE A PROTO
TYPE BEHIND IT FROM AN EARLIER SOURCE. LIKE MANY OF THE ANCIENT ROMAN
IDEAS AND BELIEFS AND GODS, WERE ADAPTATIONS OF THE EARLIER GREEK VER-
SIONS. THERE IS A PARENTING PHENOMENA WITH CULTURE AND ITS GOOD POINTS
"OH THATS WHERE HE GOT THAT FROM" YOU SAY WHEN YOU FIND THE SOURCE
FINDING THE ROOT SOURCES OF IDEAS AND ARTISTIC MOTIFS AND CULTURES IS
NOT ONLY GREAT ARCHEOLOGICAL FUN AND FARSIDE ETYMOLOGY, IT TRAINS
OUR MINDS IN A VITALLY IMPORTANT WAY CONCERNING IDENTIFYING CAUSAL
LINKS AND ASSIGNING RESPONSIBILITY TO EXACT FACTORS FOR THE EXISTENCE OF
VARIOUS SOCIAL AND SCIENTIFIC PHENOMENA. FOR EXAMPLE ANTHROPOLOGICALLY
WE CAN DEMONSTRATE WITH LOADS OF EVIDENCE HOW THE LANGUAGE AND CUL-
TURE OF THE ANCIENT LATINS CREATED, OVER TIME, MAJOR PORTIONS OF WHAT
IS NOW SPANISH AND ITALIAN CULTURE. THEY AROSE FROM THE SAME PLACE
AND SO - OWE THEIR EXISTENCE TO A COMMON ANCESTOR. WE FIND NO SUCH

HTC 71 / HISTORICAL PATTERN CONCERNING THESE SOME ANCIENT
LATINS AND OTHER MODERN CULTURES LIKE THAT OF SAY
CHINA OR JAPAN. ALTHOUGH THERE HAS BEEN MUCH INTERACTION
AND CROSS POLLINIZATION BETWEEN THE MODERN CULTURE OF A
JAPAN AND ITALY, CHINA AND SPAIN TODAY, WE DON'T FIND MANY
ROMAN RUINS IN TAIWAN DO WE? IT WOULD BE ERRONEOUS AND ABSURD
TO SAY THAT THE CHINESE PEOPLE OWE THEIR EXISTENCE TO THE VITALITY OF
ROMAN ENGINEERING AND TECHNOLOGY, BECAUSE THERE IS NO EVIDENCE,
EVEN CORRELATING THE TWO, LET ALONE ESTABLISHING CAUSAL LINKS. WHICH
IS CALLED "CONJUNCTION", DIFFERENT THAN MERELY ASSOCIATION. WE HAVE TO
ESTABLISH ORDINAL / CHRONOLOGICAL SEQUENCE FOR THIS ONE, THE SAME WAY
KIERKEGAARD EXPLAINED HOW BECOMING AND BECOMING MEAN TWO DIFFERENT
THINGS. (1 AND 2 DUMMY). NIETZSCHE WARNED OF ONE OF THE PSYCHO-
LOGICAL TRICKS EMPLOYED BY THE SCHEMING WOULD BE CONTROLLERS OF THE
PEOPLE'S MINDS, A GAMIC USED EXTENSIVELY IN OUR MODERN MEDIOCRACY
THAT OF TRYING TO BLUR THE CAUSES AND SUBVERT THE METHOD OF FINDING
CAUSES IN A SCIENTIFIC WAY. THEY DO THIS BY PLAYING DUMB, AND POSING,
SCRATCHING THEIR HEADS AS IF THEY CAN'T SMELL ANYTHING BURNING. LIKE
IN CHINA TODAY WHEN THE POLICE HELD A PRESS CONFERENCE ABOUT THIS
YOUNG CHINESE WOMAN WHO WAS ALLEGEDLY RAPED AND KILLED AND
THROWN INTO A RIVER. THE POLICE CHIEF SAID "SHE WAS WITH A FR
END, NOT WHO DID 3 PUSH UPS AND SHE SAID "I'M LEAVING",
AND JUMPED INTO THE RIVER". — OK — IN MY DAY, I'VE
PROBABLY DONE 300,000 PUSH UPS AND I KNOW GUYS THAT DO 1000
PER DAY. NEVER SEEN ANYONE KILL THEMSELVES BECAUSE OF THAT.
I CAN UNDERSTAND SOMEONE KILLING THEMSELVES IF THEY HAD TO LISTEN
TO THAT KIND OF MEANINGLESS DRIVE ALL DAY. — ITS THE SAME AS OUR
WAR ON SCIENCE IN MODERN TIMES. THE US WHERE THE EXTREMIST BOUR-
GEOIS PARTY KNOWN AS THE G.O.P. (GARISHLY OBVIOUS PROSTITUTES)
DENIES THAT AT PRESENT THE ARCTIC CIRCLE HAS ONLY 1/4 OF THE SUMMER
TIME ICE THAT IT HAD 30 YEAR AGO. THEY WISH TO HIDE THIS FACT. AND TO
HIDE THIS, THEY EMPLOY BOYCOTTS ON POLITICIANS THAT ADMIT THIS, THE
TRY THROUGH INTELLECTUAL AND ECONOMIC TERRORISM TO RUIN THE CAR-
EERS OF SCIENTISTS INVOLVED IN RESEARCH IN THIS FIELD, BY GOING ON
OFFENSIVES WITH PROPAGANDA CAMPAIGNS. RUSH LIMBAUGH THE CHAMPION OF
THE BOURGEOISIE IN OUR TIME EXPLAINED HOW THE REINDEER POPULATION IN
ALASKA HAS SKY ROCKETTED AND HOW WILDLIFE HAS BENEFITED DIRECTLY AS
A RESULT OF THE WARMING EFFECTS OF THE OIL PIPELINE. HE TOLD HIS RAD-
IO AUDIENCE ABOUT REINDEER HUDLING AROUND THE WARM PIPES OF OIL AND
HOW THE NEW PROPOSED PIPELINE IN ANWAR WOULD PROVIDE LIFE GIVING HEAT TO

HTC 72 / THE SHIVERING ECOSYSTEM UP THERE. IN REALITY, MUCH OF THE EXISTING ALASKAN PIPELINE DOES EMIT CONSIDERABLY SIGNIFICANT HEAT ~~AT~~ AT 400°F AND THIS IS WHY IN CONNECTION TO THE FACT THAT MUCH OF ALASKAN GEOLOGY IS COMPOSED OF FROZEN SAND CALLED PERMAFROST THAT THE PIPELINE IS ELEVATED 50 FEET INTO THE AIR ON STEEL COLUMNS. I SAW A ONE 1/2 HOUR DOCUMENTARY ON THE ALASKAN PIPELINE, I DIDN'T HEAR ABOUT IT OVER THE RADIO, I SAW THE VIDEO OF IT. THE TALLEST REINDEER IN THE WORLD COULDN'T FEEL ANY OF THAT HEAT. IF HE COULD, THE PERMAFROST WOULD MELT AND DESTABILIZE THE GROUND UNDER THE PIPE. — RUSH IS A LYING PIG!!

THERE ARE ONLY FINANCIAL INCENTIVES TO TALK THIS WAY. AND THIS ILLUSTRATES THE INADEQUACIES OF A MONOTONOUS DRONE OF "THREAT, THREAT, THREAT." — SCIENCE IS A THREAT! IT WAS A THREAT TO THE MERCHANTS OF VENICE WHEN COLUMBUS THEORIZED THAT THE WORLD WAS ROUND AND THAT BECAUSE NAVAL POWER HAD EVOLVED TO THE POINT WHERE THE DISTANCE HE ESTIMATED NEEDED TO BE REACHED, COULD BE REACHED. A NEW TRADE ROUTE OF THAT DISTANCE WOULD AND DID BARK-RUPT VENICE. NO MILITARY POWER ON EARTH COULD HAVE DEFEATED VENICE AT SEA BEFORE COLUMBUS CAME ALONG WITH THAT IDEA. NO WONDER THEY REFUSED TO SPONSOR HIS MISSION. HE WAS A THREAT. THE IDEA OF A SPHEROID EARTH WAS CALCULATED BY MANY GREEK MATHEMATICIANS WHO LOVED GEOMETRY AND THERE ~~WAS~~ (TTS) ⁼⁼⁼⁼⁼ ARISTARCHUS, ERATOSTHENES, ARISTOTLE COULD ALL TELL THE GLOBE WAS A GLOBE. THE QUR'AN BY MOHAMMED EVEN QUOTES ARISTOTLES "DE CAELO" ON THE ISSUE OF SEEING SHIPS AT SEA. DUE TO THE 30 MILE CURVATURE OF EARTH'S HORIZON YOU CAN SEE TOPS OF THE SHIP FIRST ON LONG DISTANCE APPROACH. I MYSELF HAVE NEVER SEEN THE TOP OF A SHIP FIRST IN MY S.F. BAY AREA EVEN OUT IN THE PACIFIC SO WHATEVER — IT WAS THIS IDEA COUPLED WITH TECHNOLOGY WHICH MADE THE THREAT. COPERNICUS AND TYCHO AND GALILEO ALL HAD THE IDEAS THAT THE SUN IS THE OBJECT WHICH STANDS STILL AND THE EARTH ORBITS AROUND THE SUN. THIS WAS ANOTHER FINANCIAL THREAT. THIS TIME TO THE CHURCHES. BECAUSE AS MARTIN LUTHER POINTED OUT THE BIBLE SAYS IN JOEL — "GOD MADE THE SUN STAND STILL AND NOT THE EARTH" — ~~FOR~~ YEAH, BUT THAT THIS EXTENDED DAY LIGHT FOR 12 HOURS. DIRECTLY CONFLICTING WITH THE RECURRING SPOTS ON OTHER PLANETS WHICH WOULD BY PARALLAX REVEAL A STATIONARY LIGHT SOURCE. INDICATING A HELIOCENTRIC MODEL. THIS WOULD REDUCE THE AMOUNT OF MONEY COMING INTO THE CHURCH AND THEREFORE WAS TARGETED ~~REMOVED~~.

HTC 73 / TODAY POLITICIANS AND PARLIAMENTS AND POLICE AND JUDGES AND MILITARY OFFICERS ALL SPEAK ABOUT "THREATS". THERE ARE DEPARTMENTAL OPERATIONS MANUALS (DOM) IN PRISON WHICH OUTLINE THE REQUIRED PROTOCOLS FOR LETHAL FORCE. THERE ARE REVIEW PANELS WHICH ASSESS WHETHER OR NOT ANY POLICE TRIGGERED KILLING WAS JUSTIFIED OR NOT. PART OF THESE REVIEWS AND PROTOCOLS SPEAK ABOUT "THREATS" WHICH ALLOW FOR PEOPLE TO BE KILLED LEGALLY. FOR EXAMPLE, IF SOMEONE HAS A KNIFE IN HIS HAND AND IS STABBING SOMEONE THIS IS TO THEM A "PETONIOUS THREAT". WHICH WOULD MAKE IT PERMISSABLE TO USE LETHAL FORCE. SOMEONE WITHOUT A KNIFE IS NOT QUALIFIED TO BE SHOT ACCORDING TO THEM — SOMETIMES, OFTEN TIMES THEY SHOOT ANYWAY — BUT MY POINT IS, HISTORY IS VAST ENOUGH TO PROVIDE US EXAMPLES OF VARIOUS TYPES OF THREATS. SCIENCE IS A THREAT! ACCORDING TO ALL MAJOR WORLD RELIGIONS "GOD" (IN ALL HIS KNOWN NAMES) IS A BIGGER THREAT TO SATAN (IN ALL HIS KNOWN NAMES AND PARALLELS) THAN SATAN IS TO GOD. SCIENCE IS A THREAT TO BOTH SATAN AND GOD. ROCK IS A THREAT TO SCISSORS, SCISSORS IS TO PAPER, AND PAPER IS A THREAT TO ROCK SUPPOSEDLY. THE WORD "THREAT" MIGHT BE A COMPELLING BUZZ WORD TO SOME HALF BAKED ABSOLUTISTS. SURE THAT ALL OTHER NATIONS MUST BOW DOWN BEFORE HIS McDONALDS.

IN THE FIRST SECTION OF THIS HANDBOOK WE LEARN THAT BEING A THREAT MAY OR MAY NOT FURTHER THE SURVIVAL OF ANY ANTHROPOLOGICAL GROUP, AND THERE CAN BE A NIGHT AND DAY DIFFERENCE IN WHETHER OR NOT A NOTION IS A BIG ENOUGH THREAT TO ITS OPPONENTS TO WARD THEM OFF.

I CONSIDER IT A HIGH PRAISE TO BE CALLED A THREAT BY THOSE WHO ARE THREATENED BY SCIENCE. LET ME BE THAT — 10 FOLD, AND LET ME IDENTIFY THEM AS THREATS TOO. THREATS TO MY THREAT. THEY THREATEN TO UNDERMINE AND CENSOR MY CAMPAIGN OF THREATENING ALL OF THEIR HOLLOW UNSUBSTANTIATED DECETS. THEY THREATEN TO PUT INTO A RUSTY CONDITION THE SCIENTIFIC TOOLS WHICH EVALUATE CAUSE AND EFFECT RELATIONSHIPS AND THEY SEEK TO UNDERMINE THE ASSESSMENT BASED ON THESE SCIENTIFIC METHODS THAT WE DO NOT OWE OUR EXISTENCE TO THE CHARITY AND GOOD WILL OF THE US BOURGEOISIE ORGANIZED AS THE CURRENT RULING CLASS IN NORTH AMERICA. INSTEAD ~~OUR SURVIVAL HAS BEEN~~ OUR SURVIVAL HAS BEEN THE RESULTS OF OUR OWN EFFORTS AND NOT THAT OF OUR OPPONENT. THIS IS A FUNDAMENTAL LAW OF MODERN BIOLOGY — THAT LIFE IS ONLY POSSIBLE FROM A PREDECENT LIFE, NEVER POSTHOC ERGO PROPTER HOC — AS AGS TEACH US.

74 HIC (OUR CAUSALITY) IS THE PRODUCT OF OUR OWN PEOPLE RECOGNIZING THIS IS A KEY TO TAKING RESPONSIBILITY FOR OURSELVES AND NOT ACCEPTING THE GOLDEN YOKE OF WORKING FOR OTHER PEOPLE AT THE COST OF SELF DETERMINATION. WE NEED THAT SELF DETERMINATION AND THE SUCCESS OF OUR FUTURE GENERATIONS WILL BE GREATLY ADVANCED BY A PROPORTIONAL DEGREE TO WHICH WE LEARN THESE LESSONS AND FIGHT FOR THE TOMORROW BASED ON THIS TYPE OF LOGIC. OUR FAILURE WILL BE PROPORTIONAL TO THE DEGREE THAT WE IGNORE OR REJECT THESE LESSONS AND TO WHICH WE BELIEVE THEIR SELF-SERVING HYPE. BUILDING OUR OWN WILL REQUIRE AN EXTREME SENSE OF SELF-RELIANCE. THE SUNG, CALLED IT 'JUCKE' IN NORTH KOREA. ITS A HARD ROAD IN AN EXCEEDINGLY INTEGRATED WORLD. THESE TECHNOLOGIES ARE SO COOL, I DONT KNOW HOW CAPTURE THEM FOR OUR OWN, IKEA, AND MOTOROLA NOW BOUGHT UP BY GOOGLE, WE CANT JUST SEND IN THE SUICIDE BOMBERS AND LEVEL THE PLACE WITH TRUCK BOMBS. MILITARY IS ALWAYS DESTRUCTIVE AND ONLY CONSTRUCTIVE TO DESTROY. OF COURSE SOME USEFUL THINGS HAVE COME FROM MILITARY USE BUT THE INTERNET WAS ORIGINALLY A US MILITARY PROJECT NOT A DEMOCRATIC WIKI REVOLUTION FOR KIDS. AH PEOPLE I GREW UP IN A TIME WHEN THERE WAS NO INTERNET ON THE HORIZONS OF EDUCATORS. THERE WERE APPLE II'S AND I HAD A TRS 80 (NOT EVEN A MODEL T YET) COMPUTER BUT THOSE SEARCH ENGINES AND ALL THAT KNOWLEDGE BROUGHT ME TO A SOMBER REALIZATION AS IF FRANCO CORELLI WENT ON ONE OF THESE WEAK LINE TALENT SHOWS AND SCRAPED THE PAINT OFF THE CEILING WITH A VINYL TAPE 59 NESSUN DORMA. I KNEW RIGHT THEN IN THE 90S WHERE IT WAS GOING. E-BOOKS AND THE END OF SCHOOLS. WE DIDNT HAVE SKYPE AND VIDEO LINKS YET, IT WAS REALLY SLOW. 30 FRAMES PER 2 MIN. IT WAS CHOPPY! YOU JUST KNEW THAT THE VIDEO PHONE WAS EN ROUTE. YOU CANT JUST BOMB YOUR WAY TO THAT TYPE OF TECH!! I SAY THIS BECAUSE IN MY TEENS THATS ALL I CARED ABOUT, PIPE BOMBS AND DESIGNING ZIP GUNS, SAWED OFF SHOTGUNS AND FIGHTING. NOT ANYTHING ELSE. CONAN THE DESTROYER. ITS NOT SO SIMPLE MY YOUNG PUPIL!! 1,000,000 PIPE BOMBS CANT BUILD YOU A KINDLE FIRE OR TEACH YOU HOW TO PLANT CROPS AND PRODUCE ELECTRICITY. YET THIS IS WHAT WE MUST WORK TOWARD. IT SCARCELY OCCURRED TO ME THAT I HAD TO BUILD MY OWN NOT JUST DESTROY THEIRS. ALTHOUGH CERTAINLY THESE ARE RELATED. — NEVER, EVER, EVER, EVER HURT YOUR OWN PEOPLE! YOU HEAR ME, DONT ATTACK YOUR OWN KIND. IT CAN BE MURKY IN YOUR YOUTH BECAUSE YOU CANT ALWAYS TELL WHO IS FRIEND AND FOE. DONT WORRY, TAKE YOUR TIME, ATTACK ON YOUR SCHEDULE NOT YOUR OPPONENTS SCHEDULE, CHOOSE CAREFULLY AND ALWAYS

15 HIG / REMEMBER, IN THE ABSENCE OF ORDERS, FIND SOMETHING AND
KILL IT! — ROMMEL — REVOLUTIONS ARE CONSTRUCTION, AND
DESTRUCTION, THE MEAN BETWEEN THOSE TWO EXTREMES. FIND
BALANCE IN BUILDERS. FIND BALANCE IN BELOVED DESTROYERS.
THIS AMAZING TECH THATS OUT AND ABOUT NOW, IT REMINDS ME
OF THE WATERING HOLE FOR THE ANIMALS ON THE AFRICAN PLAIN.
YOU GOT TO TAKE THE RISK TO GO DOWN TO THE POOL AND TAKE A
SIP. THE MOST VULNERABLE MOMENT FOR THE GIRAFFE AND THE
WILD BEAST EVEN THE POWERFUL LION BRUSING WATER BUFFALOS.
WE GOT TO PARTAKE OF IT SOMEHOW OR WE'LL JUST BE A MISCH.
WIDDIES, NO BETTER THAN RUSH LIMBAUGH LYING TO HIS FOLLOWERS.
FUDGING THE NUMBER, OH I ACCIDENTLY SMEARED FUDGE ON THIS
DOCUMENT CONTAINING THE ARCHEOLOGICAL EVIDENCE CONCERNING
INTER-GLACIAL TIME PERIODS LIKE THE PLEISTOCENE, MIOCENE, AND
PLEISTOCENE — OOPS. — AN UTTER DISSERVICE BROUGHT
TO YOU BY FINANCE CAPITAL AND ITS LONGING FOR POPULIST RABBLE.
JOKE GROUPS LIKE THE 49% MOVEMENT AND THE TEA PARTY —
ARE THE SAME THING. BAND WAGON CLAUQUES WITH NO SUBSTANCE.
DILAPIDATED TINSLE CULTURE. WYFFT? (WOULD YOU FALL FOR
THAT?) 9 YEAR OLD KID THROWS PAINT ON A CANVAS AND GETS
A STUDIO CREW TO CLAUQUE HER SCRIBBLE — 26000\$ FOR IT.
LANE HOERST — DR. LANE HOERST ASTROLOGER EXTRAORDINAIRE
ONE THING THAT IS NOT SO TRANSIENT AND TRENDY IS THE
FACT THAT YOU CAN SEE FARTHER THROUGH A TEAR THAN A TELE-
SCOPE, AND THE DEFEATS EVEN MORE THAN THE VICTORIES SERVE
AS THE FOSTERING FERTILIZER BY WHICH TO GROW MEN AND WOMEN
MORE READY TO LISTEN THAN BEFORE TO THE TRUE REQUIREMENTS
OF CARRYING OUT A SUCCESSFUL REVOLUTION. 'FROM LIFE'S MILITARY
SCHOOL — THAT WHICH DOESN'T KILL ME, MAKES ME STRONGER'. THIS
IS THE PATH TO SUCCESS, TO LEARN FROM EVERYTHING, GOOD OR BAD.
FOR THE SELF ABSORBED, SELF CONGRATULATORY, ANGLO CORE OF
THE CULT OF USA, RED WHITE AND BLUE STRIPES, MUCH OF WHAT I
HAVE SAID HAS BEEN INTERPRETED AS A PLEA FOR SYMPATHY. AND THAT
HURTS. IT HURTS BECAUSE OF WHAT THIS MISAPREHENSION DEMONSTRATES.
FOR WE HAVE RULED OUT SYMPATHY AT SQUARE ONE WE SPEAK ABOUT
PROPERTY AND SQUALOR AND INEPTITUDE NOT BECAUSE THE CAUSE PEOPLE
WILL FEEL SORRY AND THEN WHAT — DO SOMETHING ABOUT IT? — NO —
WE SPEAK AS ACCURATE DIAGNOSTICIANS INTERESTED IN SUCCESSFULLY RE-
MEDYING THESE POLITICAL PATHOLOGIES. IF WE SPEAK TO OUR ENEMY AT
ALL IT IS ONLY TO DEMONSTRATE TO THEM, NOT THAT WE HAVE BEEN GOOD
SLAVES TO THEM BUT THAT WE ARE FIGHTING FOR GOALS WHICH ARE FOREVER
IVE IN NATURE AND NOT SUB

76 HIC / JEET TO MORAL PREFERENCES, AND ALSO, THAT WE HAVE Refined OUR COUNTER-ATTACK TO AN INVINCIBLE, INDELIBLE, UNTRACTABLE STANCHNESS, WHICH WILL NEVER BE A VIABLE PREY ITEM TO THEM BUT CAN — LIKE A WATER BUFFALO — TAKE A PACK OF HYENAS AND FLIP THEM 10 FEET INTO THE AIR. WE LET THEM KNOW THAT WE ARE STRONGER AND MORE DISCIPLINED, WON'T BE TAKEN ALIVE, ULTIMATELY NOT GOOD FOR HYENA INTERESTS.

When I WAS 15 I COULD OPEN THE REFRIGERATOR AND SEE THAT WE HAD NO FOOD INSIDE. I LOOKED TO MY LEFT, I LOOKED TO MY RIGHT AND FOUND NO ONE ELSE THERE TO FILL THE THING UP. I OPENED THE DOOR ON THE CLOSET AND SAW I HAD NO CLOTHES. I LOOKED TO MY RIGHT AND LEFT AND FOUND NO ONE ELSE THERE TO ~~GO~~ CHANGE THAT AT 15, I WAS OLD ENOUGH TO UNDERSTAND THAT WE HAD A PROBLEM CONCERNING SUPPLIES. MILLIONS OF CHILDREN FACE THE SAME THING IN AMERICA. I FEAR THE MOST FOR POOR CHILDREN LIKE THE KIND THAT I WAS, FROM PARENTS THAT REALLY DID NOT KNOW POVERTY THEMSELVES YET HAD FALLEN FROM THE MIDDLE CLASS INTO POVERTY. I SAY THIS BECAUSE POOR KID, WITH POOR PARENTS HAVE A TOOL KIT FOR DEALING WITH THE UNIQUE CHALLENGES OF THIS SOCIAL CONTEXT. THE KID WHO WENT TO VISIT HIS MOM OR DAD IN PRISON ISN'T ASKING SILLY QUESTIONS IN HIS 8TH GRADE CLASS ABOUT WHETHER OR NOT THE ECONOMY IS BETTER AS A WHOLE WITH TAX BREAKS FOR STOCK DEALS IN THE CHIMAN ISLANDS. TRICKLE DOWN REAGANOMICS AND RUSH LIMBAUGH ARE AS ALIEN AS SIGORNEY WEAVER. MY DAD WAS UNABLE TO PROVIDE ANY EFFECTIVE LEADERSHIP TO ME AND MY BROTHER CONCERNING THE BAD NEIGHBORHOOD WE LIVED IN. AT 18 I KNEW 5 PEOPLE THAT HAD BEEN SHOT AND KILLED, STABBED AND KILLED, NOT INCLUDING THE ONES I KILLED MYSELF. WE WERE IN A LOW INTENSITY WAR ZONE!! MY DAD, DESPITE HIS PRETENTIOUS SOVIET-UNION-FAN PROPAGANDA WAS WORRIED ABOUT HIS GOLF CLUBS AND HIS HOOSIER BASKETBALL CULTURE YOU COULD TELL HE WAS STILL PART YUPPY, OR YIPPIE. I WAS NOT. THE ONLY GOOD THING ~~THAT~~ ME, WAS KEEP A SENSE OF LITERARY POLLISH, AND ACADEMIC BEARING, BUT BARELY. IT WAS MY STRAIGHT AS AND BRIGHT MIND, THAT ONCE I FOUND NIETZSCHE 20+ YEARS AGO I'D FOUND MY REAL FATHER. — BEWARE YOU SONS AND DAUGHTERS OF THE FALLEN YUPPYS. THEY ARE PRONE TO FANTASY ON THE RIGHT AND LEFT. YOU YOURSELF MUST BECOME YOUR OWN PARENTS. FORGIVE THEM THEIR IGNORANCE BUT DON'T LET THEM LEAD YOU TO THE SLAUGHTER. IGNORE THEIR MISFIT ADVICE AND WORK VERY HARD ON YOURSELF. REFUSE TO LOSE!! AND HELP US DESTROY CAPITALIST DOMINANCE OVER OUR PEOPLE. NOT AS A SYMPATHY BUT AN AUTONOMOUS NATION, WITH NO PIGS.

HTC 76.5 / A GOOD MECHANISM TO THIS IS "DEMOCRATIC CENTRALISM".
WE NEED OUR OWN CONGRESS. THERE ARE CERTAIN OPERATIONS WHICH ARE
SO MASSIVE AND COMPLICATED THAT WE MUST COORDINATE DEPARTMENTS IN
HARMONY WITH OTHER DEPARTMENTS WITH THE HIGHEST PRECISION AND SKILL.
THE SMALL DISCONNECTED CELL MODEL IS NOT UP TO BIG TASKS. THE GANG
STYLE, CLANNISH MODEL IS ACCEPTABLE AS AN EMBRYO ONLY BUT INADEQUATE
TO BUILD DAMS, BUILD RAILROADS, TO CONQUER CITIES, ETC. THIS IS
THE REASON WHY WE NEED "COMPANIES". (THE BUSINESS TERM WAS
APPROPRIATED BY THE MILITARY CONCEPT) INDUSTRIAL AND AGRICULTURAL
ARMIES WITH A DIVISION OF LABOR AND LOGISTICAL ENGINEERING, WE
CAN PRESERVE AND EVOLVE OUR QUALITY IF WE EMPHASIZE MERITO-
CRACY AS THE CRITERIA FOR LEADERSHIP AND KEEP OUR MEN AND
WOMEN LOYAL TO THE ORGANIZATION BY KNOWING THAT THEY
ELECTED WHAT WOULD BE CALLED IN TODAY'S TERMS "THE BOSSES
OR "MANAGEMENT" (MINUS OF COURSE, ALL THE PARASITISM)

I DON'T PROPOSE HERE AN ELECTORAL COLLEGE OR DEMOCRACY
FOR THE FEW, BUT AS AN OPERATIONAL GUIDELINE WITHIN
OUR PARTY, AS A DOCTOR CHECKS THE PULSE OF A PATIENT, WE
CAN CHECK OUR ~~OWN~~ OWN PULSE TO EXAMINE WHAT OUR HEART
IS FEELING, AND SAYING AND WANTING. THE HEART SUPPLIES THE
BRAIN WITH ITS LIFE. WE MUST KEEP THE TWO CONNECTED. VOTING
AND ELECTIONS ARE A VITAL WAY TO KEEP THESE VITAL ORGANS LINKED
IN BALANCE, WORKING TOWARD THE SAME GOALS. DEMOCRATIC CENTRALISM
IS A GOOD MOTOR, THAT HAS PROVEN ITSELF ON THE RACE TRACK. THERE IS
A SET OF DANGERS WHICH ACCOMPANY DEMOCRATIC CENTRALISM. THIS SET OF
DANGERS ~~IS~~ ^{DOES} A SOUND RATIONALE FOR WHY EVERYTHING THAT THE PARTY
DOES, NOT HAVE TO BE BASED ON DEMOCRATIC CENTRALISM. AS IN ALL OTHER
ENDAVORS THERE IS A BALANCE BETWEEN RISK AND REWARD, TO BE ME-
ASURED AND EVALUATED. THERE IS ANOTHER SET OF DANGERS WITH THE
MODEL OF TOP HEAVY, CHARISMATIC LEADERSHIP FETTERING EVERY-
THING WITH RED TAPE. THERE IS ANOTHER SET OF DANGERS WITH
THE BUREAUCRATIC MASSIVE CAREERISM WHICH MANIFESTS ITSELF IN
WORTHLESS GOVERNMENT COMMITTEES AND RUBBER STAMP JOBS.
LIKE WE HAVE NOW WITH ALL THESE PROBATION OFFICERS AND
CLERKS AND ALL THESE BLOATED APPOINTMENTS AND SO CALLED "AD-
VISORS". — IT IS WITH ~~THIS~~ A SOUND BALANCE BETWEEN THE TOP AND BOT-
TOM THAT WE SHOULD GO INTO BATTLE. — DOES THIS SOUND LIKE A
CRY FOR SYMPATHY? ~~ASKING~~ ASKING MY ENEMIES TO CARE ABOUT ME?? OVER TIME, THE

77 HTC ~~WANNABE~~ LOVE IS BLIND - I LOVE MYSELF - ANGLO
CORE OF USA JAIL BARS WILL NOT FEEL THAT WE ARE
ASKING FOR HIS SYMPATHY. HE WILL BE FULLY TERRIFIED TO GET
WITHIN 100 YARDS OF US. WE WON'T BE HURT BY HIS FIRST ROUND
ENTHUSIASM. HE WILL KNOW WE MEAN BUSINESS AND WILL KNOW
SYMPATHY WAS NEVER PART OF OUR STRATEGY. WE DIDN'T KILL
BECAUSE SOMEONE OUT THERE MIGHT CARE ABOUT US, WE KILLED BECAUSE
WE FOUND NO SUCH SYMPATHETIC 3RD PERSON PLURAL. FINDING AN INDIFF-
ERENT "WORLD COMMUNITY" WE RESORTED TO HIJACKING AND TERRORISM.
WE KILLED FOR A RATIONALE COMPLETELY OPPOSITE OF THE ONE WHICH THE
OPPONENT STATED WAS OUR AIM. THE OPPONENT IS NOT A GOOD SPOKE
MAN FOR OUR MOVEMENT. OVERTIME HE WON'T TALK THAT WAY. DR. PHIL
CAN SAY WHAT HE WANTS TO ON HIS SHOW, THIS IS OUR SHOW NOW.
YOU CAN'T BEAT OR REFUTE DR. PHIL ON HIS SHOW BECAUSE HE WON'T LET
YOU TALK. HE WON'T LET YOU PRESENT COUNTER POINTS OR EVIDENCE WHICH
GOES AGAINST HIS SERMONS. IT IS DR. PHIL'S WORLD THERE. THE ONLY WAY
TO SHORE THAT UP IS WITH OUR OWN SHOW, FOR OUR WORLD. AMERICAN RE-
PES ARE RUTHLESS AND DESTRUCTIVE AND IMPERIALIST. THEY KILL AND
IMPOSE SANCTIONS AND CRIPPLE PEOPLE'S LIVES AND FEEL GOOD ABOUT
IT. "JUSTIFIED" IS HOW THEY FEEL WHEN THEY LAY MILLIONS TO WASTE.
THEY WILL BURN OUR CROPS, POISON OUR WATER, INFECT US WITH
DISEASES, SHOOT OUR KIDS, BOMB OUR SCHOOLS AND LIBRARIES, LIE,
STEAL, RAPE, "THREATEN" AND THE POLITICAL MERCENARIES WILL SAY
"GANDHI IS IN JEOPARDY WITH WAR GUNS NOT HUNTING GUNS". "THE
CHECKS AND BALANCES ARE IN DANGER!" - THAT'S IT. ALL THEY'LL SAY.
THE AMERICAN PEOPLE WHO ARE UNDERNEATH THE TOP TIER MERCS WILL
SUPPORT THOSE VIOLATIONS OF INTERNATIONAL LAW AND CARRY THEM OUT.
THOSE ONES WILL SAY "OUR LEADERS HAVE AUTHORIZED JEOPARDY".
THAT'S IT, OH YEAH, "AND A LOT OF TROOPS AT THEIR FUNERALS".
MAKE LITTLE STATUES OUT OF THE BOOTS, GUN, AND HELMET. THAT
IS ALL YOU NEED TO BE QUALIFIED TO RULE THE WORLD ACCORDING TO
THEM. PERMISSION FROM ON HIGH. IF CARLOS DANGER SAYS SO.
- PURO ESTAMOS - THAT'S THE ONLY IDEA WE SHARE IN COMMON.
BEFORE WE BREAK FREE, WE HAVE TO CLEARLY DEFINE WHO WE ARE
AND WHAT WE ARE, WHAT WE ARE FIGHTING FOR, HOW WE ARE DIFFERENT.
HOW DO WE GET TO WHERE WE WANT TO GO. THE US EXAMPLE OF MILIT-
ARY FORCE SHOWS US THAT EVEN WITH A RICH ARMY AND ADVANCED ARM
WITHOUT SOUND IDEOLOGICAL, CULTURAL, SPIRITUAL BASIS WE WOULD
JUST START RAPING, CANNIBALIZING, AND SUICIDING OURSELVES. LIKE THE
EMPTY US TROOPS DO AS A TRADEMARK.

78 HTC / WE HAVE A GREAT MMA LESSON WHICH WILL MAKE IT INTO THE CURRICULUM OF EVERY WAR COLLEGE OF TOMORROW, "NO ONE CAN CONQUER THE WORLD BY PLACEBOS". — THIS LESSON IS BROUGHT TO ~~US~~ BY THE WORLD'S ONLY CURRENT "SUPER POWER" THE U.S.A.

FAMILY: AN ONGOING ORGANIZED NETWORK OF KIN AND NON KIN WHO INTERACT ABLY TO FULFILL HOUSEHOLD OBLIGATIONS AND ENSURE THE SURVIVAL OF EACH MEMBER.

IN THE ITALIAN WORLD WE SPEAK ABOUT OUR IMMEDIATE FAMILY AND THEN ALSO ABOUT OUR BIGGER "NATIONAL FAMILY". MAZZINI TAUGHT US ABOUT THIS, ABOUT OUR NATION AS ONE BIG EXTENDED FAMILY. THIS IS A CRUCIAL PART OF THE IDEOLOGICAL NUTRITION WE NEED IN OUR MILITARY EFFORTS. WE NEED THIS SENSE OF CONSAQUINITY AND COMMON PURPOSE, COMMON ORIGIN & COMMON DESTINY. IT IS A REVOLUTIONARY IDEA IN THE NORTH AMERICAN CONTEXT IT FORCES US TO LOOK OUTSIDE OF OURSELVES TO OUR TEAMMATES. THE U\$ MONEY CULTURE AND T.V. LAND HAVE TO SABOTAGE THIS IDEA WITHIN US.

SOCIOLOGY IS THE SCIENTIFIC STUDY OF SOCIETY OF THE WAYS IN WHICH SOCIETIES ARE ORGANIZED AND OPERATE, AND THE FACTORS CONTRIBUTING TO SOCIETAL STABILITY AND DESTABILITY AND SOCIAL CHANGE. SOCIOLOGISTS ARE INTERESTED IN ANALYZING HOW PEOPLE CREATE, MAINTAIN, AND GO ABOUT ALTERING THE SOCIETY IN WHICH THEY LIVE. THEY ARE ALSO INTERESTED IN ANALYZING THE EFFECTS THAT VARIOUS FEATURES OF SOCIETY HAVE ON ITS MEMBERS. SOCIOLOGY PROVIDES RESEARCH BASED KNOWLEDGE ABOUT THE ORGANIZATION AND OPERATION OF SOCIETIES THAT CAN PUT THEIR PERSONAL PROBLEMS IN PERSPECTIVE AND DEAL WITH THEM MORE EFFECTIVELY. IT DOES THIS BY FORCING PEOPLE TO VIEW THE SOURCES OF THEIR PROBLEM IN A LARGER CONTEXT. — THANK TO THE POISONERS IN T.V. LAND AND LEGAL WORLD, THIS SENSE OF MACRO SOCIAL INTEREST IS POLLUTED IN THE UP AND COMING MINDS. AND MANY OF OUR PEOPLE VIEW THE HARDSHIPS OF U\$ INADEQUACY AS THEIR OWN PERSONAL BURDENS TO BEAR AND FAIL TO APPRECIATE OR EVEN KNOW HOW WIDELY SPREAD THEIR PROBLEMS ARE SHARED. THE DISCIPLINE OF SOCIOLOGY CAN CONTRIBUTE TO OUR UNDERSTANDING OF THE SOURCES OF SUCH COMMONLY EXPERIENCED CRISES AND HELP OFFER SOLUTIONS.

BUILDING OUR OWN WILL REQUIRE THAT SOCIOLOGY BECOMES A MAINSTAY AND BULWARK OF OUR CULTURE. THAT OUR PEOPLE TO THE LAST MAN, KNOW THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN "A STATE" "A GOVERNMENT" "A REGIME". NOT ALL THE SAME. TOTALITARIANISM IS NOT THE SAME AS ADMINISTRATIVE NIHILISM. — COLONIAL BUSINESS NETWORKS LIKE THE BRITISH HAD IN 1830'S INDIA WERENT "GOVERNMENTS", THEY ONLY CARED TO MAKE SURE THE TRAINS RAN ON TIME AND THE BOATS CARGO SHIPS WERE FULL. THEY WERE GREAT AT THAT. PERFECT LOGS AND PAY ROLLS — CATALOGS, MINUTELY DETAILED MINERALOGIC SCOUTING REPORTS. EXCELLENT AGENTS OF ADMINISTRATIVE NIHILISM. ROMANTIC AS THEY BECAME ABOUT THEIR COLONY THEY HAD

79 HTC / STARTED TO PUT DOWN SOME CULTURAL DEMANDS, LIKE LORD
MCAULEY'S MINUTE ON EDUCATION ABOUT BRITISHIZING THE ~~PEOPLES~~ SONS
OF THE POWERFUL FAMILIES IN INDIA, BUT AT FIRST, IT WAS ALL BUSINESS.
"JUST GET THE GOLD AND SILVER SENT BACK TO LONDON." IT WAS ENGLAND
'S VERSION OF EL DORADO, OF THE WAY SPAIN COLONIZED THE AMERICAS.
GOD, GLORY, AND GOLD. — NO ROOM IN THAT FOR BUILDING UP THE PEOPLE
THAT THEY CONQUERED, UNLESS IT BE AS SLAVES FOR THEIR CULTURE.

IN BUILDING OUR OWN WE MUST NEVER SETTLE FOR ADMINISTRATIVE
NIHILISM. WE MUST ALWAYS CONSIDER THE ORGANIC NATURE OF OUR PEOPLE
AND FIND THE BALANCE BETWEEN AN IDEALIZED FUTURE AND REALISM.
IT'S NOT ALL PAINTBRUSHES AND HEROES. PEOPLE NEED HARD TRAINING, I
SAY HARD HERE AS IN HARD KNOWLEDGE, RAW FACTS, AND THIS TAKES
TIME. TECHNICAL TRAINING LIKE HOW TO BE A DENTIST OR AN ELECTRICIAN
REQUIRES AN EMPIRICAL, MINIMALLY THEORETICAL RAW KNOWING
LIKE DOWN LOADING INFORMATION BY ROPE MEMORY. NOT MUCH ROOM
FOR ARTISTIC STYLING AND SUBLIME MOTIFS. THESE THINGS ARE
INDEED EXPRESSIONS OF WILL AND MIND, A VICTORY OVER BARBARISM
TO BE CELEBRATED, BUT ITS MOSTLY APPLICATION. APPLIED SCIENCE,
REAL WORLD APPLICATIONS. I REJECT FLAT OUT, THE ONE MAN SHOW
MODEL OF REVOLUTION. I THINK THE MOB IS THE FORCE WHICH
BREAKS DOWN THE DOOR TO NEW ERAS, AND OUR EFFORTS SHOULD BE
ABOUT EMPOWERING THAT SOCIAL FORCE. NOT EMPOWERING SOMEONE WHO
WILL BE DEAD IN 20 YEARS. THEY CAN BUILD STATUES OF GREAT MEN
AND WOMEN BUT BUILD STATUES OF GREAT MOBS ALONG WITH THEM
PLEASE. DON'T BE TOO TOP HEAVY, BE HEAVY AT THE BASE. SERVE THE
PEOPLE, BUILD FOR THE PEOPLE. NOT MASSIVE BUNKERS AND HIGH
MOUNTAIN REDOUBTS WITH BIG SIGNS THAT SAY, "BOMB ME!!" NO,
TRAIN THE TRAINERS! HORIZONTAL GROWTH, WE HAVE SKILLS TO BE
CULTIVATED AND SCIENCES TO TRANSMIT. IF IT'S WISE TO ERR ON THE
SIDE OF CAUTION, WELL I SAY LET'S BUILD THE BASEMENT BEFORE THE ROOF.
THIS IS THE HARD WAY FOR REVOLUTION. ONE WHERE THE NOTION CAN NOT
GO ON STRIKE AGAINST THE PARTY AND WHY I HAVE COINED A NEW TYPE OF
POLITICAL THOUGHT CALLED "VOLUNTEER SOCIALISM", I HAVE ELABORATED A
BIT ON THIS IN MY OTHER BOOK AND FEEL BAD ABOUT OVERLAPPING THE ISS-
UES I TALKED ABOUT THERE, BUT SO WHAT, MAYBE THEY WILL BE MORE RE-
FINED NOW, AND MORE EVOLVED THAN THEY WERE ~~BEFORE~~ DEFINED
THEN. WHAT I PROPOSE IS A SOCIALISM WHICH DOES NOT SOUND LIKE
MR. Z'S APE. THAT DOES NOT COMPLAIN, AND COERCE VERY MUCH. THIS IS
AMERICA WHERE LAND IS SO ABUNDANT THAT THEY GIVE IT AWAY IN SOME
LOW POPULATED STATES LIKE MONTANA AND WYOMING. YOU CAN'T GET
A SQUARE INCH OF LAND IN ITALY OR FRANCE FOR FREE. ITS ALL EXPENSIVE.

HTC Pg 80) CALIFORNIA 150,000 sq. miles. MONTANA 146,000
sq. miles. — ARGENTINA 1,000,000, sq. miles,
— NOW LOOK, — CAN YOU REALLY CONSIDER ALL OF THAT SPACE
AND SAY "OH, THERE'S NO ROOM TO START OUR OWN COUNTRY?" "Huh
why not? IF WE AS A MOVEMENT CAN CONQUER OUT A COUNTRY TO
CALL OUR OWN FORGET ABOUT IT. THATS WHAT THE MARIAS DID. FROM
THE CALIFORNIA HUB OF L.A. / HOLLYWOOD LAND, THE PROHIBITION MON
EY AND POWER AND PARTYS, AND MOVIE STARS THEY CARVED OUT A POIN
ON THE MAP OF THE DESERT, PUT THEIR FINGER ON THE DOT AND SAID,
"WE'LL MOVE HERE" PUT ALL OUR WEIGHT ON THAT SPOT: LAS VEGAS.
IT WAS THEIR COLONY. IT WAS THEIR DISNEYLAND, IT WAS THEIR
FORDLANDIA. THE FLAMINGO HOTEL — AND CASINO. TRVE STOR
WE START A ~~MOVEMENT~~ MOVEMENT WITHIN OUR MOV
EMENT TO GET OUR OWN AREA GOING. NO ONE IS GOING TO PROVIDE IT
TO US, WE HAVE TO CONVERGE IN AN ARABLE AREA. CULTURE, KNOWLEDGE
VIA THE COMPUTER, LIKE A FIGHT CAMP, HIGH ON A MOUNTAIN, CLEAR AIR,
NO DIRTY NEEDLES, NO GANGLAND SHOOTINGS AND STRAY BULLETS. THE
ECONOMICS ARE MOSTLY UP TO US. FARMS, CHICKEN COUPS, ROWS OF
TOMATOES, WATER STORAGE TANKS SO WE CAN IRRIGATE IN THE SUM
MER WITH WINTER SNOW. APPLE TREES, OLIVE TREES, CHERRY TREES,
THATS HOW YOU TAKE CARE OF THE FIRST STEP. I WANT TO TAKE A
FEW GENERATIONS OF MINE AND DEVOTE THEM TO COLLECTING
ROCKS. BUILD LITTLE FENCES WITH THEM LIKE IN IRELAND. WHEN
THE GOATS EAT ALL THE GRASS IN ONE AREA, YOU KNOCK DOWN
PART OF THE WALL SO THEY'LL GO TO THE NEXT SQUARE PATCH.
AND BUILD A STONE TOWER WITH A BIG STAIRCASE OF ROCKS.
(DON'T TRY THAT NEAR S.F. BECAUSE IT WILL FALL IN EARTHQUAKES)
I LOVE THE CITY, DESPITE ALL ITS EVIL. THE CITY HAS A WAY OF
SUBLIMATING US TO HIGHER LEVELS OF SUSPICIOUSNESS, AND OF
STREET SMARTS. ITS NOT ALL BAD. ITS NOT SAFE FOR US RIGHT
NOW IN THESE CITIES. ARISTOTLE TALKED ABOUT CITIES. ITALY
WAS A CONNECTED DOTS OF CITY STATES FOR A LONG FEUDAL —
TIME. A LOT OF BENEFITS IN LIVING SO CLOSE TO THINGS. I THINK
FROM A SOCIOLOGICAL THEORY, WHICH IS SOUND, CITIES ARE POSSIBLE
WHEN SEDENTARY CULTURE IS GIVEN ENOUGH TIME. CITIES ARE AL
MOST ALWAYS CENTERS OF COMMERCE AND TRANSPORT, MOST OF
THEM HAVE WATER ACCESS (ROME, LONDON, N.Y., LA, S.F., PARIS,
CHICAGO, MIAMI, NEW ORLEANS, ROTTERDAM) WHEN POSSIBLE A
CITY CAN WAX AND WANE. IN POPULATION, IN PROSPERITY, THE
GHOST TOWNS LITTERED ALASKA AND CALIFORNIA FOR 100S OF MILES
I'M NOT OPPOSED TO CITIES ON PRINCIPLE, BUT ON CURRENT ASSESSMENTS

81 HTC / I WANT A STRONG PRESENCE IN THE MAJOR CITIES. I
WANT BRANCHES THERE. I THINK WE WILL NEED TENTACLE
IN THE CITIES. CITY PLANNERS KNOW YOU NEED TO SUPPORT A CITY
WITH AN AGRICULTURAL BASE OR IT WILL COLLAPSE. CITIES ARE
VERTICAL, FARMS ARE HORIZONTAL. OUR MOVEMENT NEEDS BALANCE IN
COMMITTING ITS FORCES AND PROJECTS TO THESE INTERDEPENDENT AND AT
TIMES ANTAGONISTIC SOCIAL ENVIRONMENTS. FOR CENTURIES PEOPLE HAVE
LEFT THE FARMS TO GO FIND WORK IN THE CITIES. TO GO TO THE COLLEGE
IN THE CITY. TO PLY A TRADE IN THE CITY, "ESCAPE THE ~~RURO~~ IDIOCY OF
RURAL LIFE. I THINK IT CAN BE ARBITRARY TO SAY AS A FORMULA THAT IT IS
BEST TO ENCOURAGE A GRADUAL ABOLITION OF THE DISTINCTION BETWEEN CITY
AND COUNTRY BY A MORE EQUABLE DISTRIBUTION OF LAND. THE MOTIVATION
AND DESIRABILITY OF THAT IS PREDICATED ON OTHER FORCES. TODAY CITIES
LIKE MY BELOVED S.F. ARE EVAPORATING, DETROIT ISN'T A MO-TOWN ANY
MORE, IT'S A RUST BELT, THE MO-TOWN MOVED TO CHINA AND BRAZIL AND
INDIA. GLOBALIZATION HAS UP ENDED THE OLD PROMISES OF "NATIONAL"
AND "CAPITLIST" RAPPROCHMENT ~~THE~~ AS SPOWED DURING THE COLD WAR.
TO MOVE TO THE CITY IN SEARCH OF WORK IS NOW AN ARCHAIC TREND.
~~THE OLD WAY OF FIGHTING - OF PUBLISHING PROPAGANDA ORGANIZATIONS VIA NEW~~ AN ANTIQUATED MODEL HAS BEEN
MADE OF A NORM WHICH LASTED FOR 500 YEARS. CAPITALISM
HAS REALLY EVOLVED SINCE ITS BIRTH AND ITS HEYDAY. YOU CAN GO
INTO THE CITY AND GET A JOB BUILDING CARS, IF THE CITY IS SHANGHAI. I
MEAN THAT HIGH RENT, ONE OF THE HIGHEST IN THE WORLD, IN S.F.
HAS MADE S.F. ONE OF THE MOST RAPIDLY SHRINKING CITIES IN
AMERICA. ITS ALL TOURISM. USED TO HAVE PORT LONG-SHORE JOBS
AND FISHING, LOTS OF IT, ABALONE, SHRIMP, RED CRAB (DUNGEON
ESS AND OTHERS). THAT COMBINATION CREATES AN OUTFLOW FROM A CITY.
HIGH RENT, + NO JOBS = SHRINK. = SHRINK = LESS TAXES BUT LESS
EXPENSES TOO. THIS + INFLATION = DEVALUED CURRENCY. THIS =
MORE PEOPLE ON OUR SIDE. WILLING TO ABANDON HOPE, IN THE SYS
TEM AT HAND AND HELP US BUILD OUR OWN SUPPORT NETWORK.
LOGISTICS IS OUR FIRST BIG CHALLENGE. SUPPLY LINES. ~~THE~~ THE OLD WAY
OF FIGHTING - OF PUBLISHING PROPAGANDA ORGANIZATIONS VIA NEW
SPAPERS IS ARCHAIC TOO NOW. HOW LENIN DID IT, WITH THE PARTY NEWS
PAPER, HOW MUSSOLINI DID IT WITH HIS PARTY NEWSPAPER POPOLO D'ITALIA,
HOW THE NASDAP DID IT WITH VOLKISCHER BEOBACHTER AND DER ANGRIF
AND ALL THE EFFORT AND CONCERN ABOUT PRINTING, ALL DINOSAURIC NOW.
WE NEED NEW MODELS FOR ORGANIZING POLITICAL ACTION, FOR
STREET FIGHTING, FOR SETTING UP PROJECTS, FOR COMMUNICATION BOTH
BROADCASTING AND NARROW CASTING, (AGRICULTURAL TERMS USED IN
THE MEDIA SINCE RADIO ~~CAME~~ OUT). TODAY THE READER IS THE ONE
RESPONSIBLE FOR ~~BE~~ BUYING INK AND PRINTING OUT WHAT IS WRITTEN
OR SAID IF THEY WANT TO. THERE IS NO NEED FOR DELIVERY TRUCKS OR

HTC P9 82 / PAPER ROUTES. A GAME CHANGER! SO MANY GAME CHANGERS CHANGES THE GAME. THE COST FOR REACHING MILLIONS OF PEOPLE IS NO LONGER AVAILABLE ~~ONLY~~ TO THE FEW WHO CAN SPEND ONE DOLLAR FOR EACH PERSON. NOW, WITH ONLY A FEW DOLLARS MILLIONS CAN COME TO YOU. THERE WAS A DEFECT TO REQUIREMENT IN MASS MEDIA THAT ONLY MILLIONAIRES COULD TALK. IT WAS PROHIBITIVELY EXPENSIVE TO SEND ANY MESSAGE AT MASS BROADCAST. THIS GUARANTEED THAT THIS ERA ONLY SPREAD CAPITALIST IDEAS. ALTERNATIVES WERE AT A HUGE DISADVANTAGE MONETARILY BUT NOT NUMERICALLY. TODAY WE CAN ALL TALK CHEAP. TALK IS CHEAP NOW. INFORMATION HAS LOST ITS HIGH PRICE TAG AND IS NOW BEING SOLD AT DEEP DISCOUNT. THE MONEY MOTIVATED SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES ARE IN A CRISIS TOO NOW. WHY SHOULD I PAY 200\$ FOR A TEXTBOOK, WHEN SOME REBEL TOOK THE TIME TO REWRITE, AND POST IT ON LINE, FOR FREE? THEIR MONOPOLY IS BUSTED!! THE GENIE CAN'T BE PUT BACK INTO THE BOTTLE. MIND CONTROL THROUGH INFORMATION CONTROL IS ALMOST IMPOSSIBLE. FACTS CAN BE CHECKED IN SECONDS. THE THOUGHT POLICE WOULD HAVE TO WAGE A WAR ON ALL PHONES WITH CAMERAS IN THEM AND SOME HAVE EVEN TRIED THAT. IN CHINA THEY WANT TO CENSOR VIDEOS TAKEN BY ANYONE WITHOUT A LICENSE. LIKE A GUN PERMIT, HAVE TO REGISTER WITH THE AUTHORITIES AND BE APPROVED. THIS IS THE LUDDITE REACTION FROM THE TOP DOWN NOT FROM THE BOTTOM UPWARD, AS WE ARE USED TO SEEING. THEY WANT THAT MONOPOLY!! THEY THOUGHT THEY COULD DOMINATE FOREVER WITH THAT MONOPOLY. WHY DO WE WANT, OR EVEN, HOW COULD WE EVER WANT, FOX NEWS' OPINION ON WHAT'S HAPPENING IN EGYPT, WHEN WE CAN JUST WATCH THE VIDEO. WE DON'T NEED NARRATIVES AND TRANSLATORS, JUST SHUT UP!! SHUT UP ~~WATCH~~ WATCH THE FOOTAGE. PRESS MUTE AND WATCH THE BULLETS FLY.

IN BUILDING OUR OWN, IT IS VITAL THAT WE TAKE ALL THE GAME CHANGERS INTO ACCOUNT AND MAKE THE PROPER ADJUSTMENTS. WE CAN'T ~~BE~~ ACT LIKE OUR ENGINES DO. WE CAN'T BLINDLY ADOPT PRACTICES THAT MIGHT HAVE "WORKED" BEFORE BUT TODAY ARE OBSOLETE. WE CAN'T CLING FAST TO OUR LOVE OF BATTLESHIPS AND BATTLE AXES OTHER THAN AS COLLECTIBLE REMINDERS OF WHERE WE HAVE BEEN STUCK.

IN CERTAIN FIELDS THERE WILL BE NO DIFFERENCE BETWEEN BUILDING OUR OWN AND BREAKING FREE, BECAUSE IN CERTAIN FIELDS THESE ARE DIRECT PROPORTIONATE TO ONE ANOTHER, ~~UNLIKE~~ LIKE A LINE OF SCRIMAGE. THIS IS LIKE WHAT HAPPENS WITH WEAPONS CARRIES, ARMORIES, ITS GIVE IN OUR HANDS OUR THEM HANDS. NOT MUCH GRAY AREA. RAW MATERIALS ARE IN THIS CATEGORY. OTHER FEATURES HAVE MORE TO DO WITH THE DEVELOPMENT OF SKILLS WHICH IS ENTIRELY UP TO US. FOR EXAMPLE IF YOU PRESSED SOME MAGIC BUTTON AND KILLED ALL OUR ENEMIES AT ONCE, WE WOULD STILL HAVE A LOT OF BUILDING OUR OWN TO DO. THIS IS WHY CONSTANTLY TALKING ABOUT "FREEDOM" AND "TERRORISM" IS A

HTC83 / POPULAR MOTIF AMONG COMPLACENT POLITICAL MARGINALS
SUCH AS THE ONES IN WASHINGTON TODAY ITS A WAY
TO AVOID THE ISSUE OF DEVELOPMENT AND SOCIAL ISSUES. WHEN I
SAY THE WORD "SOCIALIST" I DO NOT BAIT ANYONE. BECAUSE
I AM FLUENT IN MARXISM LENINISM AND MAOISM I KNOW THAT
'SOCIALISM' PRECEDES MARX AND ENGELS BY 80 YEARS. UTOPIANISM
PRECEDES SOCIALISM BY 200 YEARS. PROLETARIAT IS AN ANCIENT ROMAN
WORD THAT WAS ADOPTED BY THE 3RD ESTATE WITH THE RISE OF THE WORK-
ING CLASS. AT THE END OF THE FRENCH REVOLUTION BABEUF (1760-97) WAS
A SOCIALIST ABITATOR, SAINT-SIMON OF THE POSITIVIST SCHOOL AND FOURIER
WERE MOZARTERA SOCIALISTS AND I KNOW I SOUND LIKE PROUDHON
ADVOCATING CO-OPERATIVE SOCIETIES INSTEAD OF REVOLUTION, BUT NO
I'M SYNTHESIZING HERE. MUCH OF WHAT COULD BE WON WITH THE
LENIN MODEL OR MUSSOLINI MODEL OF REVOLUTION, WOULD BE
USELESS TO US BECAUSE IN AMERICA THE BIGGER CONCEPT OF NATION
WAS ALWAYS A KIND OF FABRICATED COLONIAL NIHILISM, A COMPROMISE
BETWEEN THE US AND MEXICO AND CANADA, OR NOT EVEN THAT BUT
THE RESPECTIVE MILITARIES WASHED OUT BORDER DEALS. THAT'S NOT
A NATION - WORTH DYING FOR. THAT'S MORE LIKE FRANCE AND ENG-
LAND FIGHTING OVER TERRITORY IN AL-JAZIRA (THE REGIONAL
NAME NOT THE T.V. STATION) A GEOGRAPHIC TERM FOR PRECOLON-
IAL NORTH ARABIA CONTROLLED BY THE ABASIDS) - WOULD WE NOT BE
SOME SUCKER-ASS PARASITE OR SIEGRIED TO FIGHT FOR AN EMPIRE'S FOOT
PRINT LONG AFTER THAT EMPIRE HAS PASSED AWAY??? MUCH OF THE INFRA-
STRUCTURE THAT COULD BE WON BY DIRECT TAKEOVER IS UNUSABLE
AND UNSALVAGABLE. THEIR STUFF IS RUSTING OUT AS IT IS. ONLY
A FOOL (BENE RETINETOR) FIGHTS IN A BURNING HOUSE FOR THAT HOUSE DIED.

ROBERT OWEN (1771-1858) HAD AN IDEAL OF TECHNICRATIC UTOPIANISM AND
STARTED HIS OWN COMMUNES WITH COTTON MONEY "NEW LANORCK" HE
CALLED IT. THOMAS MORE BORROWED THE GREEK CONCEPT: UTO = NO, PLAI =
PLACE - UTOPIA FOR IT WAS AN IDEAL BASED ON CHRISTIAN SOCIALISM
LIKE MARX SAID, "NOTHING IS EASIER THAN TO GIVE CHRISTIANITY A SOC-
IALIST TINGE". HISTORICALLY PEOPLE CONCERNED WITH SOLVING THE
PROBLEM OF DISENFRANCHIZED SECTORS OF A SOCIETY IN THE POLIT-
ICAL ECONOMIC SENSE HAVE BEEN THE SOCIALISTS. I DON'T KNOW HOW
VARIE SLOGANS LIKE, "IF YOU LOVE YOUR COUNTRY YOU ARE A NAT-
IONALIST IF YOU LOVE HER PEOPLE YOU ARE A SOCIALIST" ARE
RELATED TO RESTRUCTURING A POLITICAL ECONOMY IN A SPECIFIC
WAY. TO SAY, "WHOEVER IS PREPARED TO MAKE THE NATIONAL CAUSE HIS
OWN TO SUCH AN EXTENT THAT HE KNOWS NO HIGHER IDEAL THAN THE WEL-
FARE OF HIS NATION; WHOEVER HAS UNDERSTOOD OUR GREAT NATIONAL AN-

84 HTC / THEM "DUST" DEUTSCHLAND "ÜBER ALLES" TO MEAN THAT NOTHING IN THE WIDE WORLD SURPASSES IN HIS EYES THIS GERMANY, PEOPLE AND LAND — THAT MAN IS A SOCIALIST — IS CERTAINLY FROM A VERY SINCERE SOURCE, THE SAME SOURCE THAT SAID, "I AM A GERMAN NATIONALIST. THAT MEANS I AM OPENLY COMMITTED TO MY VOLKSTUM (ETHNIC COMMUNITY). ALL OF MY THOUGHTS AND ACTIONS BELONG TO IT. I AM A SOCIALIST. I SEE BEFORE ME, IN CLASS OR RANK, BUT RATHER A COMMUNITY OF PEOPLE UNITED BY BLOOD CONNECTED BY LANGUAGE AND SUBJECTED TO THE SAME COLLECTIVE FATE. I LOVE THE PEOPLE AND HATE THE CURRENT MAJORITIES BECAUSE I DO NOT SEE THEM REPRESENTING EITHER THE GREATNESS OR THE HAPPINESS OF MY PEOPLE." AND ALSO THAT THE 1916 WEHRMACHT WAS THE MOST SOCIALISTIC ORGANIZATION IN GERMANY, SEEMS TO ME TO BE ON THE RIGHT TRACK AT THE SPIRITUAL AND INSTINCTUAL LEVEL YET IS BY NO MEANS A COMPREHENSIVE PLAN TO ADDRESS SPECIFICALLY, SOCIAL ECONOMIC REFORM. A SPECIFIC SOCIALIST, IN THIS CASE, MY CASE, VOLUNTEER SOCIALIST PLAN WOULD BE TO GUARANTEE THAT ALL WORKING MEN AND WOMEN BELONGING TO OUR PARTY ARE TO DECIDE AMONG THEMSELVES WHO THEY WORK FOR, WHICH ~~MATERIAL~~ PROJECTS THEY WANT TO BUILD, HOW IT GETS DONE, TIME TABLES, AMOUNTS OF SO CALLED "PAY" BUT NOT IN THE CURRENT SENSE. I MEAN THEY GET TO SAY EXACTLY HOW MUCH OF OUR RESOURCES ARE DEVOTED TO ANY GIVEN PROJECT. ITS UP TO THEM TO DECIDE 99% OF ALL THE DETAILS OF WHAT THEY BUILD UNLESS ANOTHER DEPT. HAS AN OBJECTION ON SOUND REASONS. EXAMPLE (THE ~~PROPOSED~~ ~~EXISTING~~ ~~PROPOSED~~ ~~EXISTING~~) — MANY OF US WANT TO BUILD A GYMNASIUM ON A CERTAIN PLOT OF LAND FOR A CERTAIN APARTMENT COMPLEX. WE PRESENT THE IDEA TO THE DISTRICT ORGANIZER WHO LOOKS AT IT AND IS OBLIGATED TO RESPOND TO THE PROPOSAL AT THE WEEKLY FORUM. THE ORGANIZER IS ONE AMONG MANY OTHERS WHO CAN SAY, "I LOOKED INTO THAT PLAN FOR A GYMNASIUM AT THIS LOCATE, ONE OF OUR ACCOMPLISHED GEOLOGISTS HAS TOLD ME THAT THE PROPOSED AREA IS HIGH RISK FOR A GEOLOGICAL HAZARD OF "CREEP". THE ROCK BASE UNDER THAT AREA IS ALREADY CRACKED AND IS SLOWLY SHIFTING DOWN HILL."... I ALERTED THE SECTION ORGANIZER TO YOUR PLAN AND THE GEOLOGIST COMRADE, PH.D. DAVIDE MASSETTI'S OPINION ON THIS AREA. AND THE S.O. APPROVED PARTY RESOLVE ~~OFFER~~ THIS PROJECT IN ANOTHER AREA. IF YOU REALLY WANT IT ON THAT SPOT YOU CAN PUT IT THERE ANYWAY BUT NOT WITH PARTY RESOURCES." THATS HOW VOLUNTEER SOCIALISM WORKS. DIRECT ACCESS, DEMOCRATIC MUTUAL CONSULTATION, ELECTED ORGANIZERS AND GENUINE ENVOLVEMENT

HTC 85 / IT IS ENVISIONED AS A DICTATORSHIP FROM THE BOTTOM
UPWARD, AND IS DEEPLY SUSPICIOUS OF THESE COMMUNIST GROUPS THAT
TALK ABOUT "WINNING THE BATTLE OF DEMOCRACY" AND THEN ONCE THEY
FEEL THEMSELVES IN POWER, START LIQUIDATING OBSTACLES TO THE DEVELOP-
MENT TO THE ENRICHMENT OF THE PARTY AT THE EXPENSE OF THE NATION.
USUALLY NOT THE SAME NATION AS WHAT THE PARTY MEMBERS BELONG TO.
IT WAS EASY FOR STALIN TO USE RUSSIAN NATIONAL PATRIOTISM TO GO
INTO THE BALKANS AND TELL YUGOSLAVIAN KULAKS "TIME TO COLLEC-
TIVIZE BUDDY", ALL THEIR LAND WAS NOW SOVIET PROPERTY AND THEY
WERE SENT TO SIBERIA TO BUILD RAILROADS FOR THE LUMBER IN-
DUSTRY. THE KULAKS WERE CAPITALISTIC AND BOURGEOISIFIED
BUT THEY WEREN'T GEORGIAN OR UKRAINIAN OR RUSSIAN. "NATION-
ALIST DEVIATIONISM" WAS WHAT THEY CALLED THE IDEOLOGY OF THESE
SMALL COUNTRIES THEY BULLIED AROUND. "SOVIET IMPERIALISM" AND THAT
WAS STATE CAPITALIST AFTER STALIN DIED. ANOTHER "ISM" THAT DIED
WITH ITS FOUNDER. I THINK MANY OF US CAN SENSE THE DANGER
IN PARTIES LIKE THESE HYPOCRITICAL, MASKED, PSEUDO INTERNATIONAL-
ISTS WHO FEEL ENTITLED TO RULE OVER OTHER COUNTRIES. THEY WILL
TAKE THE RESOURCES FASTER THAN US CAPITALISM WILL. OUR GOAL
IS TO FIND A 3RD WAY BETWEEN CAPITALISM BY MARKET FORCES AND
OLIGARCHICAL COLLECTIVISM IN ITS INTERNATIONAL DISGUISE. VOLUNT-
ARY SOCIALISM IS DESIGNED TO AVOID PROBLEMS BEFORE THEY OCCUR.
OUR ONE THING THAT MAKES US DIFFERENT IS THAT WE WILL NOT
TOLERATE ANY CONTRADICTIONS AND ANTAGONISMS. ENOUGH OF THAT.
THIS TIME, THE GOVERNMENT WILL DO WHAT WE SAY OR BE OBLITER-
ATED. WE DON'T IMPRISON, WE BANISH. IF YOU WANT OUT, YOU ARE
FREE TO GO. THERE WILL BE NO CONFISCATION OF THE BELONGINGS OF
EMIGRANTS LIKE MARX WANTED. OBVIOUSLY YOU CAN'T TAKE THE
COPPER MINES WITH YOU AS YOU LEAVE OUR AREA. OH YEAH, AND
IF YOU HAVE LEFT AND WANT TO TELL US WHAT TO DO FROM AFAR,
"ONE TO THE FOREHEAD". WE WANT TO PUT FACTORIES TO USE FOR OUR
PEOPLE, DEVELOPING A PRODUCTION SURPLUS, AND BEING KIND OF
LIKE AN ~~INDIAN~~ INDIAN RESERVATION, WHICH IS INDUSTRIALIZED
AND HIGH TECH, NOT A DILAPIDATED POVERTY CENTER OF DRUNKS AND
SUICIDES AND CASINOS. CASINOS DON'T PRODUCE. WE WANT TO PRODUCE.
THIS MEANS OUR OWN MEANS OF PRODUCTION. WE CAN DO THIS. NO ONE
ELSE CAN DO THIS, IF WE CAN NOT. WE HAVE ALREADY DONE THIS BEFORE.
WE CAN MAINTAIN THIS INDUSTRIALIZATION BY MAINTAINING THE DEMOC-
RATIC BASE OF OUR ORGANIZATION. THE MOST POWERFUL MAN IN THE WORLD
COULD SIT IN A ROOM AND BARK ORDERS ~~UNTIL HE WAS BLUE IN THE~~ TIL HE WAS BLUE IN THE
FACE, AND WITHOUT DEVOTED LIUVENANTS TO CARRY OUT HIS FIATS. HE WOULD BE

86 HTL BY D.M. / TALKING TO HIMSELF. AND THAT CANT GO VERY FAR.

I PROPOSE THAT WITHIN OUR PARTY THAT MOST OF OUR CHOICES REST UPON THE WILL OF THE CONSTITUENCY SINCE IT IS THEM WHO ARE RESPONSIBLE FOR CARRYING OUT THE TASKS. IN MOST MODERN ARMIES 90% OF ALL THE WORK DONE IS DONE BY PRIVATES. THE PAWNS. NOTHING SHAMEFUL IN BEING A PAWN. PAWN STRUCTURE IS KEY IN WINNING ANY CHESS GAME. IN THE ROMAN ARMY THE CREST OF THE INFANTRYMAN WAS LARGER AND MORE GLORIOUS THAN THAT OF THE CENTURIONS. YET THERE IS A TIME FOR A STRICT TOP DOWNWARD OPERATION. SUCH AS WHEN ITS TIME FOR BATTLE PLANS TO BE IMPLEMENTED. THE ARMY NEEDS DEMOCRACY TOO BUT NOT IN MID FIGHT. WE CANT HAVE MANY QUESTIONS ABOUT TACTICAL APPLICATION ^{DURING} THE OPERATION. EXAMPLE, WE SET OUT TO ROB A BANK. THE PLAN WAS UNDERSTOOD BY ALL 10 OF US, WE HAD A SPECIFIC ORDER OF OPERATION TO BE DONE IN CERTAIN STAGES, WE GET IN THE VANS AND ARE IN MOTION. CANT HAVE PEOPLE FLYING OFF ON THEIR OWN WHIMS RIGHT NOW. GOT TO STICK TO THE TACTICAL SCRIPT. ~~AMATUER GUERRILLA FIGHTERS~~ LIKE IN SYRIA ~~AND~~ TODAY, HAVE HORRIBLE MILITARY DISCIPLINE. THEY DONT CARRY OUT ORDERS, THEY DONT STICK TO THE PLANS. THEY ARGUE AND HAGGLE WITH THE HIGHER RANKS, LIKE AT A BAZAAR OR SOME FARMERS MARKET, THEY THINK THINGS ARE NEGOTIABLE. NOT ON THE BATTLEFIELD IN MID-BATTLE! I HAVE SEEN THE MOST ABJECT COWARD DICTIMIZABLE ON THE STREETS OF SF — ON THE STORIES. I PULLED OUT MY WALLET ONCE AND POINTED IT AT 3 MEXICANS WHO WERE WALKING TOWARDS US AGGRESSIVELY AND YELLED "DOWN!", THE TWO WINGMEN — WINGBOYS — TOOK OFF RUNNING. LEAVING THE MIDDLE ONE FOR DEAD. I CHASED AFTER THE RUNNERS, BUT ONLY TO GET BEHIND THE MIDDLE ONE. I CIRCLED AS HE STOOD PARALYZED, STARING AT MY WINGSMAN. I ASKED IF HE WANTED ME TO SLAM THE GUY, HE SHOOK HIS HEAD NO. "WHAT WAS THAT?" I ASKED THE DUDE. — IT WAS A JOKE, IS WHAT IT WAS, REGARDLESS OF HIS ANSWER YOU DIDNT EXPECT A WALLET? GET OFF THE BATTLEFIELD THEN COWARD. I HAVE SEEN GROUPS SURROUND PEOPLE 7 SURROUND TWO. AND SAW HOW DUDE WAS SMART ENOUGH TO REACH INTO HIS BEANIE, LIKE HE HAD A GUN, AND SAW THE 7 TAKE OFF LIKE RATS FROM A TERRIER. YOU CANT APPROACH ANYONE IN L.A. ON THE GROUNDS THAT THEY ARE UNARMED. I MYSELF SAW PEOPLE, CHILDREN ACTUALLY, WITH THE CONFIDENCE TO CHASE ME DOWN THE STREET, UNTIL I STOPPED, PULLED OUT A BB GUN AND THEY TOOK OFF RUNNING. I HAVE CHASED MEXICANS UNTIL THEY STOPPED TO PULL OUT A KNIFE, AND WHEN I DID NOT RUN, THEY CONTINUED TO RUN. — STRAIGHT COMEDY OF ERRORS. — ANYONE IN OUR PARTY THAT GETS LIKE THESE SEWER RATS DID SHOULD BE SHOT.

87 HTC | BY NO MEANS DOES VOLUNTEER SOCIALISM MEAN TO IMPOSE MILITARY DISCIPLINE IN ALL FACETS OF OUR OPERATIONS. OTHER PROCESSES CAN BE SEVERELY STIFLED BY A HARD CHAIN OF COMMAND UNDER AUTHORITY OF DEATH. MUSIC, ART, POETRY, THEATER, DON'T NEED TO BE REGIMENTED BY A COLONEL OR GENERAL. THEY CAN BE, BUT DON'T HAVE TO BE. IT IS NOT A MATTER OF LIFE AND DEATH WHETHER OR NOT SOMEONE HAS PAINTED THEIR HOME GREEN OR BLACK OR GREY. THAT'S UP TO THEM. THE BASE IS OUR MEMBERS, WHICH ARE THE GOAL OF THE MOVEMENT. THIS BASE HAS AS ITS FIRST LINE OF DEFENSE THE GREAT WEAPON OF HIGH STANDARDS. AS OUR ENEMIES' WEAPONS ENVOLEVE LOWERING OUR STANDARDS AND THUS LOWERING OUR GUARD. OUR ENEMY WANTS US TO BETLITERATE AND DISCONNECTED FROM OUR PAST AND THE CULTURE BUILT ON THAT PAST. THEREFORE OUR COUNTERWEAPON IS TO ENGAGE AND MASTER OUR CULTURE ALL THE MORE VIGOROUSLY. THE ENEMY WANTS US TO BE AN EASILY OVER RUN JERSEY SHORE, NOT A HARD TO CRACK OMAHA BEACH. HITLER SAID: "AS DIRECTOR OF PROPAGANDA FOR THE PARTY I TOOK CARE NOT MERELY TO PREPARE THE GROUND FOR THE GREATNESS OF THE MOVEMENT IN SUBSEQUENT STAGES BUT I ALSO ADOPTED THE MOST RADICAL MEASURES AGAINST ALLOWING INTO THE ORGANIZATION ANY OTHER THAN THE BEST MATERIAL. FOR THE MORE RADICAL AND EXCITING MY PROPAGANDA WAS, THE MORE DID IT ~~FRIGHTEN~~ WEAK AND WAVERING CHARACTERS AWAY, THUS PREVENTING THEM FROM ENTERING THE FIRST NUCLEUS OF OUR ORGANIZATION" — ITS WORTH NOTING THAT AS I SAID ABOVE, IN OUR DAY, PROPAGANDA IS CHEAP TO PRODUCE. SECONDLY, IT IS WORTH NOTING THAT HITLER GOTS ON F IN THE SUBJECT OF WHAT HE SAYS HERE BECAUSE HIS JUDGE OF CHARACTER, ESPECIALLY IN THE 1940'S, WAS NOT VERY GOOD. MANY OF HIS APPOINTMENTS AND PROMOTIONS PROVED TO BE BAD FOR THE NATION, FOR THE PARTY, FOR THE WAR, AND FOR HIMSELF PERSONALLY. THIRDLY — ~~IT~~ IT IS WORTH NOTING THAT PROPAGANDA IS NOT A VERY GOOD MOSQUITO NET TO PUT OVER YOUR FAMILY TO SAVE THEM FROM MALARIA. PROPAGANDA IS NOT AN ADEQUATE ARGENT FIRE TO BE SUFFICIENT TO PROTECT BRUNHILDE FROM THE WEAK AND WAVERING. CAMPFIRES CAN ACTUALLY ATTRACT MORE INSECTS THAN THEY REPEL. I PROPOSE THAT A SOPHISTICATED SCREENING PROCESS BE INSTITUTED TO FULLY TEST OUR PROSPECTS. ONE THAT USES HISTORY AS A PRIME CRITERIA. THAT TESTS THE WILLINGNESS OF THE MEMBERS BEFORE THEY BECOME MEMBERS. WE MUST DEMAND ACTIVITY, SEE HOW THEY ACT AND REACT ON CANDID VIDEOS. TEST THEIR REFLEXES AND MAKE SURE THEY HAVE KILLED SOMEONE BEFORE THEY GET CLOSE ENOUGH TO HURT US WITH ESPIONAGE. AN UNDERCOVER COP CAN'T SHOOT OTHER POLICEMEN.

88 HIC | ENGLISH WORDS ARE NOT LIKELY TO PICK MY LOCK. I DON'T
OPERATE ON THE BASIS OF PERSONALITY. I'VE HAD PLUNTY
OF WOULD BE INFILTRATORS KNOCKING OUTSIDE MY CITADEL OFFER-
ING STRANGELY HOLLOW LOOKING WOODEN HORSE AS A GIFT. THEY ALW-
AYS TOLD ME "NEVER LOOK A GIFT HORSE IN THE MOUTH". I DID
ANYWAY AND SPOTTED THE TRAPS. THOSE WHO JUST PLAY THE LION
UNDERSTAND NOTHING. ONE NEEDS TO BE FOX ALSO ~~TO~~ TO SPOT THE SNARES
THEY TALK ABOUT "LOYALTY" AND "HONESTY" AND "MAN OF YOUR WORD"
THEY CAN'T TALK ABOUT WHAT IS MOST IMPORTANT TO ME: HIGHLY
PRIZED SCIENTIFIC KNOWLEDGE THAT CAN'T BE FAKED. IT CAN'T BE.
IT'S NOT A CODE!! I'M NOT SOME KID PLAYING "TREE FORT". THAT IS
LOOKING FOR THE OVAL TONE "PASSWORD": "CRIME TIME". HEY LETS
GO COMMIT CRIMES AND VIOLATE CITIZENS RIGHTS PURSUANT TO
PENAL CODE SECTION TITLE 18 245." NO, NO, NO, NO, — THATS HOW
THE IDEOLOGICALLY VAPID MAFIAS GET CAUGHT, THEY DON'T EVEN DEF-
INE THEMSELVES ON POLITICAL OR PHILOSOPHICAL CONDITIONS BUT ON
TRADITIONS, ~~A~~ FAMILY HISTORY, AND SELF INTERESTS. FOR ME, WHEN
YOU FIND YOURSELF IN AGREEMENT WITH THE BELIEFS, PHILOSOPHY
AND GOALS OF AN ORGANIZATION THATS TRUE MEMBERSHIP, AT LEAST
AT THE ENTRY LEVEL. CONVERSELY, THE ORGANIZATION IS NOT ALLOWED
TO PUT ITSELF AT RISK WITH ANYONE OUTSIDE OF ITS OWN CAMP. IT
CAN'T BE FAKED. BECAUSE LIKE ME, IT TOOK 10 YEARS TO GET FLUENT
IN SPANISH AND ITALIAN. YOU GOT AN EXTRA 10 YEARS TO SPY ON ME?
IF YOU ARE NOT UP TO SPEED, WHY ARE YOU NOT UP TO SPEED? TO
GIVE YOU AN EXAMPLE OF SOMEONE, A SO CALLED "REVOLUTIONARY COM-
MUNIST ORGANIZATION" IN THIS CASE, THAT HAD BECOME SO DIVORCED
FROM THE PHILOSOPHY OF PRAXIS, AND WANDERED INTO A MAZE OF
THEORETICAL QVILLING AND HAIR SPLITTING, THAT THEY HAVE GONE BLIND.

I WAS IN THE ADVANCED STUDY GROUP AND THE TOPIC OF SECURITY
PROTOCOLS CAME UP. I MADE A SEEMINGLY PERFUNCTORY COMMENT
ON THIS ISSUE IF ONE WANTED TO INTERPRET IT AS SUCH. I WAS
QUESTIONED ABOUT IT, AND I EXPLAINED THAT NO UNDERCOVER COP
COULD EVER GET POST ME, BECAUSE I WOULD NEVER TRUST ANYONE
UNLESS THEY PASSED WHAT I CALLED THEN, AND STILL DO, "A POP QUIZ".
THEY DIDN'T THINK IT WAS POSSIBLE TO SET UP A CRITERIA WHICH WASN'T
BASED ON TALKING AND ANSWERING THE MULTIPLE CHOICE QUESTIONS
IN THE MOST SELF DESTRUCTIVE MOTIF POSSIBLE. THEY TOLD ME, BEFORE I
EXPLAINED WHAT A POP QUIZ WAS THAT A FBI AGENT COULD PLAY A LONG GAME
INFILTRATE AND ARREST ME. AS IF I WASN'T OUT THERE SQUEEZING TRIG-
GERS, BUT SHOCK JOCKING WITH SENSATIONALIST PROPAGANDA.

89HTC / PROPAGANDA IS VERY IMPORTANT. I LOVE PROPAGANDA. I'M JUST ACKNOWLEDGING THAT HUNGER AND BULLET HOLES CAN'T BE WISHED AWAY BY PROPAGANDA. PROPAGANDA IS A WILL TO AN ORGANIZATION AND IS ESSENTIALLY CONSTRUCTIVE, PRO ACTIVE, A DELIBERATE ADVERTISEMENT, BUT THEY DON'T CALL SUPER BOWL "SOAP OPERAS" FOR A REASON. KNOW THE AUDIENCE. YOU CAN'T SELL ANY TICKETS TO WAGNER'S RING AMONG HILLBILLIES. THEY WANT RIBAH MAKINTREE. COULD I FAKE MY WAY INTO A RIBAH MAKINTREE ~~MAINTREE~~ SHOW AND WHAT, ASSASSINATE THE DRUMMER? GOALS MAN? GOALS. IF HITLER KNEW GÖRING WAS A DRUG ADDICT LIKE HITLER SAID HE WAS AT THE END, WHY ALLOW HIM IN? NOT TO THE "FIRST NUCLEUS OF THE ORGANIZATION", BUT THE HEIR APPARENT TO THE THIRD REICH!!! HUH?!! I SAW A JEOPARDY QUESTION ABOUT WHO WAS THE QUOTE "NUMBER 2 MAN" IN NAZI GERMANY. THERE WERE NO 'NUMBERS' BUT IF YOU WANT TO GET TRICKY, THE ANSWER WAS MUCH MORE DEBATABLE THAN ALEX TREBEK REALIZED. IF HITLER WAS NO. 1 THEN FOR A CERTAIN TIME YOU COULD SAY GÖRING WAS NO. 2. — THE CASE COULD BE MADE FOR HIMMLER AS DE FACTO NO. 2, OR GOEBBELS AS NUMBER 2 OR EVEN DOENITZ AT THE END. JEOPARDY WANTED TO HEAR, ~~WHO IS~~ "WHO IS GÖRING?" — FAIR ENOUGH, BUT A REAL INDICTMENT OF THE SCREENING PROCESS. MUSSOLINI TOO!! HE ADMITTED IN HIS MEMOIRS THAT THE KING ^{OF ITALY} CAUGHT HIM TOTALLY OFF GUARD WHEN HE WAS ARRESTED IN 1943. I AM NOT SOME KIND OF FASCIST VERSION OF TROTSKY OK. — I'M RECOGNIZING DANGERS, RISKS AND REWARDS IN BOTH HISTORICAL EXAMPLES AND MY CONTEMPORARY NORTH AMERICAN CONTEXT. THERE IS MUCH LESS VISIBLE REWARD IN THE TAKE OVER MODEL THAN IN THE MAKE OUR OWN MODEL. LETS SAY BY SOME SUSPENSION OF THE SOCIOLOGICAL LAWS OF PHYSICS SOMEONE OF OUR CAUSE MAKES IT TO BE PRESIDENT, THE COMMANDER OF THE US MILITARY. THERE IS NO RISING TO CULTURE OUT HERE. THERE ARE NO "EIN REICH" SUBSCRIBERS OUT HERE, YOU'D HAVE 50 STUFFENBERGS EVERYDAY!! LIKE HITLER COMMANDING THE COMMUNIST PARTY OF THE SOVIET UNION, THE SAME ONES HE CALLED "JUDEO-MENSHIVIK" AND "JUDEO-BOLSHEVIK". GOOD LUCK MR. PRESIDENT. — THE FOUL MOUTHED IRISH FIG KENNEDY STOOD ON A PODIUM IN GERMANY AND SAID "~~WITCH~~ BIN OYNA FREETONDA" AND MEANT IT. HE COULDN'T EVEN GO DOWN THE STREET ANYMORE. HIS WIFE SCREAMING AND LYING WITH HER HUSBANDS HELMET COMPLETELY TORN OFF, CUMMING OUT OF THE BACK OF A LIMO — IN FRONT OF THE WHOLE WORLD. THATS WHAT HE CALLED "FREE"

AND DINOSAURS!

ABOVE OUR
WROUGHT IRON

NO PEACE, NO JUSTICE, IS NOT A SLOGAN
BY WHICH TO FRIGHTEN US, WE HAVE IT

ING
FIG
TAY
TH
I

IN SOMEONE WHO WILL DIE AND MORE THAN THAT, LIVE AND
RE THESE THINGS FOR MY NATION BECAUSED BY SOMEONE
HOW MUCH HE LOVES ME. THERE ARE ONLY 3 PEOPLE
WHO HOLD DIVERGENT POLITICAL VIEWS FROM MINE THAT
WILL LOVE MY 60 YR OLD MOM AND TWO BROTHERS.

90 HTC) LIKE PETER GRIFFIN: BIRD, BIRD, BIRD, BIRD, BIRD, BBBABABIRD

WE WERE ATTACKED
BY NINJAS!

AND DINOSAURS!

TOTALLY ABSURD FANTASY LAND.

ENTRANCE INTO OUR PARTY CAN NOT BE
WON BY A CIVIL RIGHTS SIT-IN. FOR VOTING RIGHTS AND NON VIOLENT STUDENTS.

"NO PEACE, NO JUSTICE," IS NOT A SLOGAN
BY WHICH TO FRIGHTEN US, WE HAVE IT

ABOVE OUR OFFICES IN GOTHIC LETTERS DONE IN
WROUGHT IRON, "ME NE FREGO". WE AGREE! HOWEVER

WE HAVE IDENTIFIED NO OTHER SOCIAL FORCES TO

FIGHT THIS BATTLE FOR US. THEREFORE, WE TALK TO OURSELVES. YOU DON'T HAVE
TO SELL THIS IDEA SO HARD AMONG YOUR OWN PEOPLE. MY SYSTEM

FRINGS, THE MEMBERS VOTE FOR THE NEIGHBORHOOD

S, THEY VOTE, FOR THE DISTRICT ORGANIZER ALL THE

HIGH COMMANDERS. THERE WILL BE CERTAIN PROJECTS

REQUIRE THE ELECTED MEMBERS TO VOTE ON POLICY

BE SEEN AS REFLECTIVE OF GENERAL WILL. NOT EVERY

WILL NEED TO BE PUT BEFORE THE ENTIRE ROSTER

IVES CAN BE CONTAINED TO OTHER SECTIONS WITHOUT

THE BODY AS A WHOLE. ITS NOT ~~NECESSARY~~ FOR MEMBERS

~~TO~~ SECOND GUESS WHAT BENEFICIAL HAS BEEN

S.O.F. CONCERNING S.O.F. — WE CAN'T HAVE REGIONAL

QUES WITHIN THE PARTY AND MAKE IT LOPSIDED.

I THINK DISTRICT ORGANIZERS ARE VALUABLE

HIC SECTORS ~~TO~~ BE RESPONSIBLE ^{FOR} SIMILAR TO THE

VENUE IN OUR CURRENT ~~LEGISLATURE~~. THESE CAN BE

REDRAWN AND ADJUSTED AT THE WILL OF THE PARTY. WE

HARMFUL POSTULATE OF PEACE. WE ONLY WANT PEACE

IDE OF OUR CIRCLES. CIRCLES WITHIN CIRCLES. AN

THIN AN ECONOMY!! THAT'S THE KEY. WHEN THIS BIG

COMES CRASHING DOWN, WE WILL BE ~~VERY~~ RELATIVELY

CAUSE BY THAT TIME, WE WILL HAVE FARMS IN THE

TORIES IN THE CITIES, INTEGRATED WITH TRANSPORT LINES

~~AND~~ ELECTRIC SUPPLY, MANUFACTURING.

HOW CAN SOMEONE WHO WILL DIE AND MORE THAN THAT, LIVE AND

FIGHT TO SECURE THESE THINGS FOR MY NATION BE CATHARTIC BY SOMEONE

TALKING ABOUT HOW MUCH HE LOVES ME. THERE ARE ONLY 3 PEOPLE ON

THIS PLANET WHO HOLD DIVERGENT POLITICAL VIEWS FROM MINE THAT

I LOVE OR EVER WILL LOVE. MY 60 YR OLD MOM AND TWO BROTHERS.

W. OF
S. T. F.
to
CET
A
Z
IS
TH
W
DRA
REP
ON
ECON
BUL
UNT
COUR
IN

NO ONE CAN OVERTAKE ME FROM THIS GREAT

CAMPAIN

Fall Semester 2013

POWDER

91 HIC / I FEEL QUITE GUILTY ABOUT THAT IF YOU KNEW THEN WE WOULD
GO THROUGH AND THE PLAQUE WE SURVIVED. THE PLAQUE OF DIRECTION-
LESSNESS — FÜHRERLOS, ~~HÄNDLOS~~, LEADERLESS, TRIAL AND ERROR!!
ANY "GIRL FRIEND" MUST KNOW, WHAT I DEEM REQUIRED, FOR ME TO EVEN
LIKE HER, LET ALONE SEND MONEY TO NIGERIA AND GIVE OUT MY CREDIT
CARD NUMBERS. WHAT IS THERE FOR ME TO LOVE? A PERSONALITY?
WHAT TYPE OF PERSONALITY, THE ILLITERATE, "AUSLANDER"? WAS
AUSLAND? DAS IST FÜR MICH EINE VERSUCHT REINE THOR UND NOTH.
MY VALUE SYSTEM IS SO DETERMINED AND AMBITIOUS I AM IMMUNE
TO THE POLLUTIONS AND INTERPERSONALISMS, NOTHING DO I ASK FOR ~~MY~~
~~MY~~ MY OWN PERSONAL GAIN, I COME AS A SERVANT. A MARTYR,
I HAVE NOTHING TO LOVE, EXCEPT A WOMAN WORKING TOWARD MY GOALS
WITH THE SAME DILIGENCE AND SACRIFICE AND FRANZY AS MYSELF IF
NOT WITH MORE DETERMINATION. I'M NOT LOOKING FOR AN EQUAL — BUT
MY SUPERIOR!! I WILL ONLY MARRY A WOMAN WHO CAN BEAT ME AT
CHESS. — HOW DO YOU CATFISH THAT ONE?!? TRICK ME BY USING
A CHESS COMPUTER?!? RIDICULOUS. OH MY READERS, IF YOU WANT
TO SEE ONE OF THE MOST HILARIOUS PSYCHOLOGY LESSONS I HAVE EVER
SEEN, TRACK DOWN THE EPISODE OF DR. PHIL ON JULY 29, ²⁰¹³ A MORE
COINCIDENCE OF WHOSE BIRTHDAY THAT IS — "ANGIE" WAS HER NAME, IN
LOVE WITH "DANNY WILLIAMS." 187,800 \$ SENT TO "DANNY." SHE SOLD HER
MOM'S DIAMOND RING, MORTGAGED THE HOUSE, SENT 40,000 IN CREDIT
CARD ITEMS — SOLD LIFE INSURANCE POLICIES, BANKRUPTED HERSELF, FOR A
SHADOW, IN ONE YEAR, OH PLEASE WATCH IT, NO MATTER WHAT DR. PHIL
(WHO IS A CATFISH HIMSELF), SAID OR SHOWED OR EXPLAINED, OR PROVED,
THIS POOR, POOR WOMAN, "ANGIE," COULD NOT ALLOW HER MIND TO ACCEPT
THAT IT WAS A SCAM. "I LOVED YOU TO DEATH" COULD HAVE BEEN HER
SLOGAN. THEY SHOWED THE DRIVER'S LICENCE AND PASSPORT PHOTO TO BE
THE SAME PICTURE. THE DRIVER'S LICENCE HAD THE HAIR POPPING UP OUT
OF THE SQUARE. ~~ALL~~ ^{IN SPITE} THE EVIDENCES, SHE STILL BELIEVED THAT IF SHE PAID
150,000 \$ AS AN "INDEMNITY" SHE COULD GET 6 MILLION DOLLARS FROM A
BANK IN THE CAIMAN ISLANDS. SHE ROLLED HER EYES AT DR. PHIL AS IF
TO SAY "WHEN WILL YOU LEARN?" "OH YEAH OF LITTLE FAITH I SHE EVER
CALLED DANNY, "OH YEAH, ANGIE, I MISS YOU BABY — WHAT IS GOING
ON WITH THE AMAZON CARD??" DUDE!! IT WAS SO COMMERCIALIZED, IT
IS A SHOW I WILL RAISE MY CHILDREN ON, TO SHOW THEM THE UNUSUAL
ABILITY HUMANS HAVE, ESPECIALLY MENTALLY DEFICIENT UBER MONKIES LIKE
ANGIE HERE, ~~TO~~ TO LIE TO THEMSELVES. NO MATTER WHAT, SHE WOULDN'T
BUDGE. IT IS A PROGNOSIS OF OUR MOVEMENT THAT WE WILL FACE MANY ANGIES
AND J.F.K.'S ON THE BATTLEFIELD. THEY CAN NOT BE REASONED WITH OR
ARGUED WITH, ONLY DISCARDED AND DESTROYED AS LIFE UNWORTHY OF LIFE.

HTC 92 / DR. PHIL SHOWED ANGIE THAT THE CONSTRUCTION COMPANY "DANNY" WORKED FOR, HAD NO RECORD OF ANY SUCH DANNY. SHE ABSOLUTELY, PSYCHOLOGICALLY COULD NOT, AS IN UNABLE TO, BELIEVE "DANNY" WAS A FICTITIOUS BUSINESS NAME, AN INVENTION, AN ARTIFICE.

AND WHEN I WARN THAT WE WILL FACE ANGIES IN UNIFORM THAT WILL FIGHT US AND PREVENT US, I DON'T THIS AS A PROPHETIC OR FORECAST WARNING, BUT ON THE FACT THAT I ALREADY HAVE FOUGHT A DECENT AMOUNT OF BRAIN DEAD ANGIES. ANGIES STILL AT LARGE.

WOULD YOU LIKE A FINE EXAMPLE? IT WAS IN THE SAME CELL AT SAN QUENTIN WHERE I SHOWED MY SOAP DIALOGUE TO "MR. SUPERIOR" MY NEIGHBOR WAS A MENTALLY DISTURBED VICTIM OF AN OVERDOSE OF L.S.D. — BARELY FUNCTIONAL. HIS NAME: ASIA CLARK. NO, CLOCK. HE WAS THROWING FECES AT THE GUARDS AND REFUSING TO CLEAN UP HIS CELL AND BEING DISRUPTIVE. HE GOT A 115-DISCIPLINARY WRITE UP FOR SOME RULE VIOLATION. THE RULES SAY A PRISONER CAN ATTEND A "115 HEARING" WHERE A PRISON LT. OR SGT. ISSUES A NOTICE THAT SUCH PUNISHMENT IS COMING SOON. WELL, THE TIME COMES FOR CLOCK'S 115 HEARING, AND HE DOESN'T ANSWER THIS WOMAN GUARD, WE'LL CALL HER % ANGIE... KNOWING MY PREY WELL I SPEAK UP, IN A FIRM BUT OPTIMISTIC, ALMOST LABILE CALM TONE, — FIRM THOUGH, "I'M MR. CLOCK". SHE TURNS HER SIGHT FROM MY NEIGHBOR AND WITHOUT A BEAT OUT OF STEP SLIDES TO MY CELL WHERE I'M STANDING ~~waiting~~ ^{back} TOWARDS HER SO SHE CAN APPLY HAND CUFFS AND TAKE ME TO MR. CLOCK'S 115 HEARING. SHE HAND CUFFS ME AND OPENS THE DOOR TO ESCORT ME TO SEE THE SGT. — UNFORTUNATELY MR. CLOCK WAS ALSO A SNITCH AND THOUGH HE DID NOT ANSWER HER, THIS TIME HE SAID, "HEY HO! — THAT'S NOT MR. CLOCK" AND THE SPELL WAS BROKEN. — CERTAINLY ONE OF MY FUNNIEST PRISON STORIES THAT WOULD HAVE BEEN A TRUE HOMERUN IF I MADE IT TO SEE ~~AND~~ THE SGT. AND PLEAD GUILTY AND WHY NOT ASSAULT ONE OF THEM WHILE I'M AT IT. ITS ~~that~~ NOT MY CREDIT CARD.

— BUT YEAH, THAT'S A TRUE STORY. WOULD YOU FALL FOR THAT LANE HOERST. THIS IS A WOMAN THAT WORKED IN THE WING OF S. Q. THAT HOUSED DEATH ROW INMATES, THEY CALL IT "CONDEMNED ROW" ON THE DOOR INTO EAST BLOCK. SHE WAS THE GUARD RESPONSIBLE FOR

negotiations with the prisoner representatives, and to respond to their demands, in order to end this crisis before lives are lost.

93 HTC / ENSURING THAT THE PEOPLE STATED FOR DESTRUCTION
REMAINED IN THEIR CELLS AND DID NOT ESCAPE OR RESIST. SHE
NEVER QUESTIONED HERSELF ON WHETHER OR NOT SHE WAS REALLY
QUALIFIED TO TAKE LIVES OR BE PART OF A POLICE FORCE WHICH IS
RESPONSIBLE FOR KILLING THESE PEOPLE. NO! NO MORAL DILEMMAS
NO PANGS OF A WELL FORMED CONSCIENCE, NO BIOETHICAL TENETS
TO RECONCILE WITH HER FAITH. "AM I DOING THE RIGHT THING?"
NO MAN, NONE OF THAT FANCY DETECTIVE WORK OF HOLMES OR
COLOMBO, NO! NO! NO! AS APPETITIVE AS A ~~SO~~ SOW!! % ANGIE IS
JUST "PERFORMING HER DUTIES" (AS SHE'LL WRITE IT UP IN
ONE OF HER REPORTS ~~AND~~ WHEN SOMETHING HAPPENS) ITS
NOT A CONTRADICTION BASED ON TWO OPPOSING BELIEFS OR
TWO CULTURES, NOT TWO NATIONS, NO MAN, ITS A STAMPEDE.
A MUDSLIDE OF COWARDICE, OPPORTUNISM, IGNORANCE, ARROG-
ANCE, INEPTITUDE, AN ILLITERATE LACK OF ANY FANCY IDEAS. IT
IS ZOOLOGICAL AND BEASTIAL. NOT A DUEL BUT A BULL FIGHT.

ANGIE AND % ANGIE ARE INCAPABLE OF ANY COMPLEX MOTIV-
ATION. INCAPABLE OF COMPREHENDING THAT OTHER PEOPLE MIGHT
BE MOTIVATED ~~AND~~ BY ANY TYPE OF HIGHER PHILOSOPHY OR A
POLITICAL PHILOSOPHY. ITS AN ANIMAL FARM. WE HAVE TO ESCAPE

THESE BEASTIAL TYPES, FEED OFF OF DISCORD AND ANTAGONISMS
THEY FEED AT THE EXPENSE AND SACRIFICE OF THE HIGHER IDEALS THEY
POLLUTE SACRED WORDS WITH OXYMORONIC BACKFLIPS. THEY STEAL THE
WORD "REPUBLICAN" AND ERECT ITS EXACT OPPOSITE. THEY WEAR A CROSS
AND DO THE EXACT OPPOSITE OF CHRIST, BEHAVING, THINKING, POLLUTING
THE SAME WAY THAT THOSE WHO PERSECUTED CHRIST DID. THEY RES-
ORT TO CALLING "NEWS" ONLY WHAT THEY VALUE! MOST OF THE TIME
DIRECTLY MONETARY. WE NEED OUR OWN. OUR OWN ON ALL FRONT
OUR OWN RADIO, OUR OWN T.V, OUR OWN SCHOOLS, OUR OWN FOOD
OUR OWN GOVERNMENT, OUR OWN CULTURE, OUR OWN AREAS,
OUR OWN PEOPLE MAKING OUR OWN DECISIONS FOR OUR OWN
FUTURE. OUR OWN PHILOSOPHY TO GUIDE US FORWARD AND BE
YOND. ALL OF 98-11-11 THE HALLMARKS OF CIVILIZATION—
WILL BE LOST 22h WE DONT HAVE OUR OWN EVERYTHING. AND 22h 22h 22h
THIS WE MUST BREAK FREE.

94 HTC

BREAKING FREE

IN MANY RESPECTS THERE IS NO NEATLY DEFINED

PARTITION BETWEEN BUILDING OUR OWN AND BREAKING FREE. IT IS BECAUSE REVOLUTIONS ARE HEAVILY PREDICATED ON CONSTRUCTION AND MAINTENANCE THAT THEY GO HAND IN HAND. THERE ARE MANY NECESSARY INSTITUTIONS THAT CAN NOT BE BUILT UNTIL THE OBSTACLES ARE REMOVED, AND OBSTACLES THAT CAN NOT BE REMOVED UNTIL THE NECESSARY INSTITUTIONS ARE BUILT. THE GUIDING PHILOSOPHY HERE MUST BE TO HAVE A DEVELOPMENTAL, SEQUENTIAL PLAN WHICH IS UNFOLDED IN STAGES AND PHASES. LIKE THE ACTS IN AN OPERA, BUILT UPON THE PRECEDING SCENES, LEADING TO A DETERMINED END. THE GUIDING PHILOSOPHY MUST CONTAIN A WILL TO USE OUR FREEDOM TO WIN MORE FREEDOM. THIS IS TO SAY WE MUST UNDERSTAND THAT A REVOLUTION DOES NOT HAPPEN IN ONE GENERATION, ROME WAS NOT BUILT IN A DAY - LIKE ALL DEEP WATER SCUBA DIVERS KNOW, YOU CAN'T COME UP TOO FAST OR YOU'LL HAVE AIR BUBBLES IN YOUR BLOOD. YOU HAVE TO COME UP SLOW, IN LAYERS OF ASCENT, OR YOU CAN DIE. THIS IS NOT TO SAY WE SHOULDN'T WORK WITH A FRENZY OF URGENCY. IT IS TO SAY THAT WE HAVE LIMITS WE MUST HEED AND THAT THESE LIMITS ARE ACCRUED AND CUMULATIVE AND LONG TERM. LET THIS EXAMPLE ILLUSTRATE. — THE U.S., FOR ALL OF ITS BARBARITY AND BENIGHTED DARK AGES HAS INCREDIBLY SOPHISTICATED AND POWERFUL WEAPONRY. YOU WOULDN'T BELIEVE THE OPTICS THESE MODERN TANKS HAVE OR U.S. NAVAL FORCES. OOOOOO H WEEEEEE!! I'VE SEEN THE FINE PRINT ON THE WALLS OF ALCATRAZ FROM THE MARINA WHEN I JUMPED OVER A RAIL ON A SCOUTING VESSEL AND CLIMBED UP TO A PROHIBITED AREA TO A CROWS NEST, WHEN I WENT IN WITH THE TOUR GROUP, OH MAN. LIKE THESE ATTACK HELICOPTERS. I WOULD LOVE TO HAVE A FEW FINMECCANICA ATTACK HELICOPTERS ~~ATTACK~~ PATROLLING OUR AIR SPACE AND GROUND INTEGRITY. I CAN THINK OF FEW WAYS BETTER TO AVOID ANY "COLLATERAL MURDER" BY HAVING OUR OWN CHOPPERS READY TO BE "AIR WOLF" ON OUR BEHALF. — OK — DO WE GO AND HIJACK SOME HELICOPTERS? LETS SAY WE DO. 3 OF THEM. WHAT? FLY THEM AROUND FOR A FEW DAYS? THEN WHAT?

95 HTC / THIS IS THE PARADOX AND INTERDEPENDENCE OF BUILDING
OUR OWN AND BREAKING FREE. AN ATTACK HELICOPTER REQUIRES A HUGE
SUPPORT INFRASTRUCTURE AND EXTREMELY HIGHLY TRAINED PERSONNEL,
LABOR INTENSIVE AND RESOURCE INTENSIVE SUPPORT FOR REPAIRS, FOR FUEL
FOR ORDNANCE FOR RELOADING THE SO CALS, CAN NOT BE SECURED BY
SIT-INS AND CIVIL RIGHTS PROTESTS. BY WRITS AND PROPAGANDA. 10
BILLION MLK JRS AND 20 TRILLION LOOTERS BREAKING INTO THE
CORNER STORES AND WALKING OUT WITH A CUMULATIVE 50 TRILLION
CANS OF GREEN BEANS IS NOT GOING TO GET THOSE AH-APACHES FLYING
AND SUSTAINABLY OPERATIONAL. IT REQUIRES SPECIAL TRAINING!! THIS IS
SOMETHING WHICH CAN ONLY BE CATEGORIZED UNDER THE REALM OF
BUILDING OUR OWN. IT CAN'T BE FORCED, IT CAN'T BE CONQUERED LIKE A
ROBBED BANK. IT IS A MOUNTAIN OF KNOWLEDGE THAT MUST BE CLIMBED
AND CAN'T BE BLOWN UP BY ANY DEMOLISHING OR DESTRUCTIVE FORCES.
THIS IS A CONSTRUCTION AND ONLY IS ABLE TO BE UNDERSTOOD AS BUILDING.
THE MORE THAT WE DESTROY THE ADVERSE FORCES WHICH PREVENT SUCH A
CONSTRUCTIVE PROCESS, THE MORE WE BREAK FREE. LIKE THE FUELING AND
REPAIR CENTER FOR THE ATTACK CHOPPERS. LETS SAY THAT OUR CENTER IS
SURROUNDED BY A FEW RINGS OF CHAIN LINK FENCE AND BARBED WIRE.
THE WEEDS GROW UP AROUND THIS PERIMETER AND START TO MOVE INTO THE
TARMAC. IT RAINS OUT THERE, THE BRUSH STARTS TO ENCROACH, NO ONE IS
REALLY WORRIED ABOUT IT AT FIRST. OVER TIME THE WEEDS HOLD IN
MOISTURE AND START TO CORRODE THE FENCES. THE WEEDS ARE MOVING
INWARD. OK, WE'D HAVE TO GO OUT THERE AND TRIM UP THE BRUSH AT
BOTH SIDES OF THE FENCE AND KEEP THE GOPHERS FROM DIGGING UP
THE UNCEMENTED PARTS OF OUR FACILITY. THAT MOTION RIGHT
THERE, IS WHAT I THINK OF AS BREAKING FREE. AND SO, TO TAKE
THE ANALOGY FURTHER, WINNING THAT WEED-FREE PERIMETER IS A
PROCESS THAT ACCOMPANIES AND REALLY DETERMINES HOW, AND WHAT AND
WHEN, WE COMMIT OUR RESOURCES TO ANY GIVEN PROJECT. - I SAY THAT
THOSE AWESOME ATTACK HELICOPTERS HAVE A TRAGICALLY LIMITED VALUE
IF YOU DON'T HAVE ALL THE TECHNICAL INFRASTRUCTURE IN PLACE BEFORE
YOU COMMIT TO HIJACKING ONE, WHICH WILL COST US MANY SOLDIERS TO
TAKE. BUILDING OUR OWN AND BREAKING FREE IS A CHANGING AND DYNAMIC,
INTERDEPENDENT DIALECTIC. THERE ARE NO SIMPLE FORMULAS OR
THEOREMS WHERE WE CAN PLUG IN VARIABLES AND RELY ON LOGIC TO
CALCULATE OUR PLANS AND RESULTS. THERE ARE NO APPS TO CLICK ON

96 HTC / AND SEE WHAT THE COMPUTER MODELS FORECAST FOR OUR REVOLUTION. REVOLUTION IS NOT LIKE AN APPLE THAT WE SHOULD WAIT TO FALL UPON US LIKE NEWTON UNDER HIS TREE, NO, WE MUST MAKE IT FALL. NO ONE ELSE WILL DO ALL THIS BUILDING FOR US. NO ONE IS GOING TO WIN THE WORLD CUP FOR US. I LOVE THE BRITISH, BUT I DON'T THINK THEY WILL GO AND WIN THE WORLD CUP AND GIVE IT TO US. FIRST OF ALL, IF THEY WANTED TO, THEY PROBABLY COULD NOT BEAT SPAIN AND BRAZIL OR THE NETHERLANDS — THE FORZA AZZURRI CAN WIN ITSELF A WORLD CUP, IT WOULD BE INSANE TO NOT PARTICIPATE IN THE TOURNAMENT IN BRAZIL NEXT YEAR 2014 BECAUSE ^{IF WE WIN} OH HELL, WE'LL GO PLAY FOR ^{YOU} AND TURN THE TROPHY OVER ~~TO THEM~~ ESPECIALLY WHEN THEY AREN'T AS FAST OR ACCURATE RIGHT NOW. IT IS OUR RESPONSIBILITY. WE ARE AND MUST BE THE PRIMARY AGENTS OF OUR OWN PERSONAL AND NATIONAL HISTORY, AS WELL AS THE AGENTS OF OUR DESTINATION. HAVING IDENTIFIED THE STATUS QUO AS MORTAL, AS INFECTED, AS FROUGHT WITH TICKS, I PROPOSE A DEFENSE ~~SYSTEM~~ REMINISCENT OF NIETZSCHE'S HIERARCHY:

★ "I DRAW CIRCLES AROUND ME AND SACRED BOUNDARIES; FEWER AND FEWER MEN CLIMB WITH ME ON EVER HIGHER MOUNTAINS; I AM BUILDING A MOUNTAIN RANGE OUT OF EVER MORE SACRED MOUNTAINS. BUT WHEREVER YOU ~~CLIMB~~ MAY CLIMB WITH ME, O MY BROTHERS SEE TO IT, THAT NO PARASITE CLIMBS WITH YOU. PARASITES: CREEPING CRINGING WORMS WHICH WOULD BATTEN ON YOUR SECRET SORES. AND THIS IS THEIR ART, THAT THEY FIND WHERE CLIMBING SOULS ARE WEARY, IN YOUR GRIEF AND DISCOURAGEMENT, IN YOUR WEAKEST HOUR, IN YOUR TENDER PARTS THEY BUILD THEIR NAUSEATING NESTS. WHERE THE STRONG ARE WEAK AND THE NOBLE, ALL TOO SOFT — THERE THEY BUILD THEIR NAUSEATING NESTS; THE PARASITES LIVE WHERE THE GREAT HAVE LITTLE SECRET SORES" — OUR ANTIPARASITISM OUR DETOUSING MUST HAVE RING ~~WORK~~ WITHIN RING TO WEED OUT THE FAKES. WE MUST BE GOOD AT DIFFERENTIATING THE REAL REVOLUTIONARIES FROM THE FAKE REVOLUTIONARIES. AND GETTING THEM AWAY FROM ALL OUR BATTLEFRONTS TO PROTECT THE VICTORIES WON SO FAR AND THE VICTORIES TO COME IN THE FUTURE. THIS MEANS DETECTING MASKS AND SEEING A CLEAR IMAGE OF WHAT IS ~~FAKE~~ HIDDEN BEHIND THE MASK. IT MEANS TESTING AND PROVING AND PURGING AND VERIFYING, SEEING NOT HEARING

97 HTC / BREAKING FREE REQUIRES ATTENTION TO DETAILS AND IS
MOSTLY MILITARY INTELLIGENCE AND TACTICAL ACTION. WEED EXTING
AT PRESENT THIS IS SO ESSENTIAL BECAUSE WE CAN BARELY MOVE. IN
THE ADVANCED STAGES OF OUR PLAN BREAKING FREE ~~WILL~~ WILL BECOME
LESS AND LESS IMPORTANT BECAUSE BY THAT TIME WE WILL ALREADY
HAVE BROKEN FREE FOR THE MOST PART. RIGHT NOW, OUR DEVELOPMENT
IS CONSTANTLY UNDER SIEGE. THEY WANT TO CONTROL IT AND SABOTAGE
IT AND MAKE US PAY THEM FOR ALLOWING US TO DEVELOP AS AN ITEM
FOR THEM TO HOLD HOSTAGE AND EXTORT OBEDIENCE OUT OF US. THIS IS HOW
IT WORKS IN PRISON. A MAN WANTS TO IMPROVE HIMSELF, LEARN SPANISH
OR SCIENCE OR MUSIC — SUPPLY AND DEMAND — THE GUARDS SEE
THAT THE PERSON HAS A WANT. IN THEIR ASSESSMENT THEY HAVE TO IDENT
IFY THINGS WHICH WE CARE ABOUT IN ORDER TO THREATEN THEM. FOOD OR
PHONE CALLS OR A RELEASE DATE, SOME KIND OF BARGAINING CHIP TO
MAKE COMPRIMAS AND "DEALS" WITH. IF YOU COULD ONLY HEAR THESE
RATS ON THE RADIO TALKING ABOUT PRISON REFORM THESE CAPITALISTS ON
THE LEFT AND CAPITALISTS ON THE RIGHT CAN ONLY TALK ABOUT "THE COST."
'8\$ A DAY TO SUPERVISE A "CRIMINAL" ON PROBATION, 20K\$ PER YEAR
IN JAILS, PER CRIMINAL." — THAT'S THEIR DISCOURSE. COST TO THEM!! IT'S
TOTALLY DIVORCED FROM ANY CONSIDERATION OF OUR NATIONALISM. IT
IS AN ALIEN WORLD. ALIENS ARE OFFERING TO MANAGE OUR AFFAIRS
IF WE WILL TURN OVER OUR RESOURCES AND FUTURE TO THEIR COMMAND.
AND THE ONE CONSTANT IN THEIR STATECRAFT IS COERCION. BREAKING FREE
WILL MEAN DEVELOPING A PRECISION STRIKE FORCE TO PIN POINT AND TAR
GET THE EXACT COORDINATES FROM WHICH THIS COERCION ORIGINATES. I
EXPECT OVER THE DECADES OF LONG HARD WARFARE ~~WHICH~~ WE WILL
BE MORE RESPECTED AND NOT HAVE TO OBLITERATE SO MANY CHALLENGER
WHEN THEY LEAVE US ALONE — THEN, WE WILL HAVE NO OTHER TASK BUT
TO BUILD OUR OWN AND PERFECT THE CIRCLE. ~~THAT~~ IT IS AN IDEALIZA
TION TO ~~BE~~ THINK THAT THEY ~~WILL~~ WILL LEAVE US ALONE COMPLETELY AND
BREAKING FREE WILL BECOME A THING OF THE PAST — ONE DAY. HISTOR
SHOWS THAT THE MOMENT YOU GET WEAK, YOU GET INVADED AND LOSE
ALL YOU HAVE. — I KNOW THIS WON'T GO AWAY BUT WE CAN WIN SOME
TREATIES WITH THE OUTSIDE WORLD THAT CAN AT LEAST GIVE US A BORDER

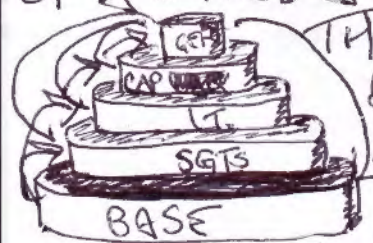
98 HTC / REALISM MUST ALWAYS TRUMP IDEALIZATIONS. I SAY IT IS
WITHIN THE BOUNDS OF REALISM TO ESTIMATE THAT WE CAN
WIN SOME WELL GUARDED "LIBERATED ZONES". I.E. "NO GO ZONES" FOR
THEM, AREAS WHICH THEY ACKNOWLEDGE ARE OUTSIDE THEIR JURISDICTION.
BUILDING OUR OWN IS ENGINEERING, IS INDUSTRY, IS HOUSING,
IS PAVING ROADS, IS SANITATION PLANTS. BREAKING FREE IS WINNING
THE SPACE TO IMPLEMENT SUCH PROJECTS. BREAKING FREE IS SMASHING
THE SHACKLES AND SHACKLER. BUILDING OUR OWN IS WHAT WE DO IF
WE SMASH THE BETTERS. BUILDING OUR OWN IS A PLOW SHARE, BREAK
ING FREE IS A SWORD AND THEY ARE INTERCONNECTED. WE NEED BOTH.
WE WILL NOT BE TURNING OUR ~~PLOWSHARE~~^{SWORDS} INTO ~~SWORDS~~^{PLOWSHARES} ANY TIME
SOON. THE GROUP I MOCKED OUTSIDE OF 850 BRYANT, THE HALL
OF INJUSTICE AND COUNTY JAIL IN S.F. "FOOD NOT BOMBS"
DID NOT UNDERSTAND WHAT I CHANTED: "BOMBS NOT FOOD"!!
THEY GO HAND IN HAND, WE'LL NEED PLENTY OF BOTH NO DOUBT ABOUT IT.
I DON'T BELIEVE IN NON VIOLENT PROTEST. ITS TOO EXPENSIVE AND
TOO INEFFECTIVE. TOO MUCH COST TO US NOT ENOUGH COST TO THEM.
THERE HAVE BEEN SOME SEMI-EFFECTIVE EXAMPLES. BOBBY SANDS AND PITSY
GIHARA, THE SAMURAI STYLE HARGKIRI OF BUTTERFLY "CON ONOR MUORE",
BUT ALL MARTIN LUTHER KING DID WAS ALLOW HIMSELF TO BE SHOT IN THE
HEAD. GANDHI ALLOWED HIMSELF TO BE ASSASSINATED. THAT'S NOT FIGHTING
THAT'S NOT AN EFFECTIVE METHOD EVEN THOUGH THE SHEEP EAT UP THAT
TYPE OF PROPAGANDA. LIKE THE BUDDISTS WHO LIGHT THEMSELVES ON
FIRE. NO, LIGHT YOUR OPPONENT ON FIRE. SUICIDE BOMBING IS
ACCEPTABLE AS LONG AS YOU TAKE OUT A LOT OF ENEMIES OR ONE TO
PRIORITY HIGH VALUE TARGET. ITS OKAY TO GO ON A ONE WAY TRIP,
BUT NOT LIKE HOW THESE WEAK-ASS COWARD LET THEMSELVES BE
KILLED. A SHOOT OUT IS MORE APPROPRIATE FOR A KLINGON DEATH.
OR EVEN A VULCAN DEATH FOR THAT MATTER. ALL THINGS CONSIDERED.
WHAT ABOUT SOMEONE HALF VULCAN HALF KLINGON? "LIVE SHORT AND
PROSPER." — SOUNDS BETTER THAN BEING ASSIMILATED TO THE FER
RENGH! "RESISTANCE IS UNPROFITABLE". — NIEBELUNGEN RATS!! WE
MUST BUILD OUR OWN AND BREAK FREE OR WE WILL BROUGHT DOWN TO
THE LEVEL OF THESE GRE MONKEYS AND GO BACK IN TIME TO THE
REVERSE MONOLITH'S DESTINATION: 2001 B.C. OR EVEN WORSE WE
WILL BE TRUNCATED AND CIVILIZATION WILL BE LOST. ^{WE CAN'T LET} THAT HAPPEN TO US

99 HTC / WE WILL BE LIKE THE CALIFORNIA 'WOOD PILE' WHICH
HAS REVERTED BACK INTO THE MOST PRIMITIVE FORM OF
NEO BARBARISM. (THE 'WOOD PILE' BEING THIS ROTTEN MONGREL
~~MURDER~~ UNCULTURAL GROUP THAT CAUSITSELF 'WHITE' IN PRISON)
DRUG ADDICT, PORNOGRAPHIC, DIRECTIONLESS BARBARITY. A
FERAL PIG, REGROWING ITS EURASIAN BOAR GENOME. AIDS
AND DRUG OVERDOSES, ILLITERATE CONFUSIONS. LIVING DEAD.
WE CAN'T LET THEM TAKE US DOWN TO THEIR LEVEL. WE
CAN'T LET THEM TAKE US BACKWARDS. THE ENEMY WANTS A
HOMOSEXUAL FINANCIAL ELITE, RULING OVER A HERMAPHRODITE
SLAVE CLASS. AND THEY ARE GETTING WHAT THEY WANT. A
DILAPIDATED, SHAMELESSLY ABSURD FOCUS ON FEELINGS AND BELIEFS
AND "SINCERITIES" AS IF WHAT COUNTS IN THE LONG RUN IS NOT WHAT
EVIDENCE SHOWS, BUT WHAT IS PREFERRED. EVERY IDEA, EVERY
SYMBOL, EVERY HISTORICAL EXAMPLE OF CLASSIC VIRTUE, EVERY
STATEMENT WHICH EDIFIES TOWARD OBJECTIVITY TOWARD POSITIVISM
TOWARDS ANY LIFE PRINCIPLE IS UNDERMINED BY THEM.
SABOTAGED AND SUBVERTED BY THEM. DISPARAGED AND HIDDEN
BY THEM. THEY HATE THOSE INSPIRATIONS UPWARDS. POINTING
UPWARDS. ALL THAT IS HELPFUL, ALL THAT IS USEFUL, ALL THAT
IS NECESSARY OR BENEFICIAL IS A SADNESS FOR THEM BECAUSE
THESE THINGS PRECLUDE ONE OF THEIR LOVES; THAT MISERY
LOVES COMPANY. MUCH OF WHAT THEY DO IS MERELY INSTINCT. IT
IS THE NATURAL REFLEX OF THE RAT SOULED TO LASH OUT IF
CORNERED AND FRIGHTENED. TO COUNTER ATTACK WHENEVER
THEY SNIFF SOMETHING UN-RAT-LIKE. AND MUCH OF WHAT THEY
DO IS QUITE DELIBERATE. HIGHLY PREMEDITATED CONSPIRACIES TO
DESTROY OUR STRONG CULTURE. THEY UTILIZE THE RACIAL INSTINCTS
OF THE PEOPLE THEY WANT TO CONTROL AND SEEK TO CASTRATE
THE RACIAL INSTINCTS OF THOSE THEY HAVE WRITTEN OFF AS UNCON-
TROLLABLE. THEY DON'T WANT US TO STUDY NIETZSCHE, GOETHE,
DANTE, MACHIAVELLI, MAZZINI, DESCARTES, HUME, WARNER, VER-
DI, BECAUSE ONCE YOU DO THAT YOU CAN SEE THROUGH THEM. AND
THEREFORE THIS IS PRECISELY WHAT WE MUST DO. ONE OF THE MOST
SURFLOTTED GUIDES FOR OUR POLICES AND DECISIONS, CONFIRM-
ING THEY ARE BEST FOR US, IS TO DO THE OPPOSITE OF WHAT-
EVER THEY WANT US TO DO. I COULD GIVE YOU 1000S OF EXAM-
PLES. AN EXAMPLE FROM MY TODAY IS THE DEBATE AND CONTROV-
ERSY OVER TRANSGENDER BATHROOMS AND LOCKER ROOMS IN THE
CALIFORNIA SCHOOLS. A BILL HAS JUST BEEN PASSED BY THE NATION-
AL - GAY AND LESBIAN TASK FORCE, ALLOWING PEOPLE WHO THINK

100 HTC] THAT THEY BELONG TO ONE GENDER AND HAVE GONE OVER TO ANOTHER GENDER TO PARTICIPATE IN THE PROGRAMS THAT TRADITIONALLY HAVE BEEN FOR BOYS AND GIRLS. THIS IS AN INDICATOR FOR US. THE WAY THEY WANT TO SUBVERT CRUCIAL CORE CONCEPTS, LIKE MASCULINITY, LIKE CAUSE AND EFFECT, LIKE SPEAKING NUMERICALLY, LIKE KNOWING, OR BORDERS, GENDERS, IS BY BLURRING THE DEFINITIONS AND SELLING LOW DEF CULTURE. AS THEY WANT TO PROMOTE AND UTILIZE COINS LIKE "ENVOLVEMENT" TO SUBSTITUTE FOR "CAUSE" OR "RESPONSIBILITY", THEY WANT GENDER TO BE A MATTER OF IDENTITY, OF CHOICE. THIS LETS US KNOW THAT WE MUST CLING TIGHTER AND HOLD ON TO THESE CONCEPTS. IT IS THE ABILITY TO REJECT THE FIRST PROPOSAL AND SEE WHAT THEY ARE REALLY AFTER THAT REVEALS THAT TO THEM, THE PROBLEM THEY FACE IS OUR REPRODUCTION. THE GOAL OF SUCH POISON IS TO COUNTER OUR REPRODUCTION. ABORTIONS AND CONTRACEPTIONS AND STERILIZATIONS ARE PRESENTED AS A MERCY AND BENEFIT TO US, WHILE THE CARCINOGENIC AND BLOOD CLOTTING EFFECTS OF "THE PILL" ARE KEPT HIDDEN. THE GOAL IS TO DESTROY OUR RACE. SO IF WE EXTEND OUR LOGIC FROM THAT PREMISE WE GET A VASTLY DIFFERENT CHANNEL ON OUR T.V. SCREEN. INSTEAD OF A PARADIGM THAT ADDS UP ALL OF THESE "INNOCENT MISTAKES" AND "FEELINGS" WE WILL SEE A METHOD TO THE MADNESS. JUST LIKE WHEN YOU FIND A CHEATER ON THE CHESS BOARD CALLING MOVES OUT OVER THE TIER, EVEN I MAKE MISTAKES, CALL OUT THE WRONG NUMBER ONCE IN A WHILE, MISTAKES WILL BE EVENLY DISTRIBUTED INTO HELPING ONE OR ANOTHER PLAYER AND EVEN INTO A NEUTRAL CATEGORY. WHEN EVERY "MISTAKE" BENEFITS THE POSITION OF THE OPPONENT WITH NO EXCEPTIONS — YOU'LL KNOW ITS NOT INNOCENT. YOU'LL KNOW TO STOP PLAYING BECAUSE YOU CAN'T WIN. WHEN YOU READ A BROCHURE OR PAMPHLET FROM A SO CALLED "ANTI-RACIST" — "INTERNATIONALIST" COMMUNIST GROUP AND YOU SEE A LINE THAT LISTS OFF SOME ETHNIC GROUPS AND CAPITALIZES BLACK AND BROWN AND ASIAN BUT MAKES IT A POINT NOT TO CAPITALIZE WHITE OR EURO — YOU'LL KNOW THAT YOU ARE ~~DEALING~~ DEALING WITH A PACK OF WOLVES IN SHEEPS CLOTHING. YOU'D ALSO FIND IT MORE THAN COINCIDENTAL THAT 90% OF THESE SO CALLED "INTERNATIONALISTS" ~~ARE~~ WHO PROMOTE GENDER BENDING AND ABORTIONS ARE ALSO JEWS. WHEREAS THE SO CALLED "CONSERVATIVES" ARE ALL PRO-ISRAEL, PRO JEW, PRO CAPITALIST, NIEBELUNGEN, RING WEARERS. DECEIVERS. IT IS FROM THESE "CONSERVATIVES" THAT WE LEARN TO DO THE OPPOSITE OF WHAT THEY SAY TOO. WHEN THEY COMPLAIN ABOUT FOOD STAMPS AND WELFARE PROGRAMS TO THE POOR AND IGNORE WELFARE PROGRAMS FOR THE SUPER RICH, WE KNOW TO DO EXACTLY WHAT THEY DON'T WANT US TO DO.

101 HTC | REPRODUCTION IS THE PROBLEM FOR THEM. THEY DON'T WANT OUR YOUNG WOMEN HAVING 10 CHILDREN, THEY PREFER THAT OUR YOUNG WOMEN REMAIN BARREN, AND "GETTING JOBS", BEING THEIR SECRETARIES OR TYPISTS, AT THEIR SERVICE, PROFITABLE TO THEIR INTERESTS. THEY COMPLAIN THAT MEXICANS COME TO AMERICA, HAVE 20 CHILDREN, FUND THESE CHILDREN ON THE DIME OF HIS TAX MONEY AND THEY VOTE THE PENSIONS OF THE US WORKERS BEGUTTED AND GIVEN TO MEXICANS. — OK — BUT DOES ANY OF WHAT THEY COMPLAIN ABOUT FORM A REPROACH AGAINST MEXICANS? NO, BECAUSE THE MEXICANS ARE DOING WHAT THEY OUGHT TO DO. AS A CHESS PLAYER YOU STUDY GAMES FROM BOTH SIDES. YOU ACKNOWLEDGE GOOD MOVES WITH THE CHESS NOTATION OF AN EXCLAM (!) WHETHER YOU ARE PLAYING THE GAME OR NOT. YOU MUST ACKNOWLEDGE GOOD MOVES. YOU DON'T HAVE TO BE MEXICAN, BUT YOU MUST PLACE AN EXCLAM NEXT TO ANY GOOD MOVE THAT THEY MAKE AND A (?) NEXT TO ANY BAD MOVE. IF THE CONSERVATIVES SAY THE MEXICANS HAVE DONE SOMETHING THEY DON'T LIKE, ITS PROBABLY DESERVING OF AN EXCLAM NOTATION. OUR TASK IS TO MAKE MOVES THAT DESERVE EXCLAMS AND DOUBLE EXCLAMS ON BEHALF OF OUR CAUSE. SO LETS LISTEN CAREFULLY AS TO WHAT THE FAKE LEFTISTS AND FAKE RIGHTISTS WANT US TO DO AND JUST AS CAREFUL AS TO WHAT THEY DON'T WANT US TO DO. TAKE NOTES ON WHAT THEY WANT AND AVOID IT, TAKE NOTES ON WHAT THEY DON'T WANT AND GO DO IT. — THATS HOW YOU ADVISE OUR LOVED ONES BELOVED. BECAUSE WE ARE BATTING THE SICKLY HATERS OF STRENGTH. THOSE THAT WOULD HOLD US IN THEIR ARMCHAIR AND MAKE US AS STATIONARY THEMSELVES. DIFFERENCE FROM THEM IS ALMOST ALWAYS THE BEST MOVE.

MY ORGANIZATIONAL MODEL FOR BUILDING OUR OWN AND BREAKING FREE ~~THE~~ IS NOT A PYRAMID, BUT A TERRACED PYRAMID OF A CONE. A CIRCULAR LAYER AT THE BOTTOM LIKE A BIG THICK COIN, AND ON TOP OF IT A SMALLER COIN AND A TOP THAT ANOTHER COIN AND UPWARD ETC. A CHAIN OF COMMAND. SGTs, LTs, CAPTs, COLONELS, MAJORS, GENERALS. LIKE A WEDDING CAKE. EACH RESTING UPON THE BASE, ACCOUNTABLE TO THE LOWER RANKS AND HIGHER RANKS. EACH LAYER WITH ITS OWN RELATIONSHIP TO EVERY OTHER LAYER. CIRCLE UPON CIRCLE. AN ELECTED CHAIN OF COMMAND AND A NETWORK OF INTEGRATED DEPARTMENTS TO GIVE OUR PEOPLE THE LEADERSHIP AND SECURITY THEY DESERVE. NOT A MAKEWORK PROGRAM FOR A POLIT-BURO AND PAPER SHUFFLING STAMPOCRACY. WE DO NOT NEED A BIG BLOATED GOVERNMENT. WE NEED CONSTRUCTION COMPANIES, A VIABLE MEDICAL SYSTEM AND GOVERNMENT TO SECURE THESE SYSTEMS.



102-HTC / WE MUST GET RID OF THE CULTURE OF MONETARY PRO-
FIT. OUR CONCEPT OF WEALTH MUST BE RECONSTRUCTED
TO BE A MEASURE OF IMPROVED LIVING CONDITIONS OF ALL OF OUR PEOPLES
AND NEVER OF PROSPERITY FOR SOME ~~AT~~ AT THE EXPENSE OF OTHERS.
WE MUST DESTROY THE ESTABLISHED OBSTACLES TO THIS GOAL.
THE WHITEWASH, PREVARICATING POLITICIANS WHO QUIBBLE OVER
WORDS AND WONDER IF THEY SHOULD BE GENEROUS ENOUGH TO USE
THE WORD "TERRORISM" OR "AMNESTY" OR "MARRIAGE" OR "UNION"
WHO WONDER ABOUT ~~PERCEPTION~~ PERCEPTION AND THEIR LABEL GUNHOUSE
THE HACKNEYED PREFABLE OF "IT IS TIME" BEFORE SAYING WHAT THEY
WANT OR WHAT THEY VALUE, WE MUST DESTROY THE SOCIAL REALITIES
DESCRIBED IN THE FIRST CHAPTER. NOT THE PERCEPTION OF THESE
SOCIAL REALITIES. IN ORDER TO DESTROY THE PERCEPTION, WE WOULD
NEED PAIN KILLERS, NUMBING AGENTS. AND TO LIQUIDATE THE BASICS
OF SCIENTIFIC METHOD, WE WOULD NEED TO RIPOUT A LOT OF
EYEBALLS AND PERFORM MILLIONS OF LOBOTOMIES. THE BIOLOGICAL
ABILITIES OF HUMAN PERCEPTION THAT HAVE BEEN THE PRODUCT OF
THE INDEPENDENCE OF THAT SPECIES WOULD HAVE TO BE DESTROYED.
YOU WOULD HAVE TO BLIND AND CASTRATE MILLIONS OF PEOPLE AND
THIS COULD NEVER BE MORE EFFICIENT THAN SIMPLY KILLING SUCH PEOPLE.
WE HAVE HISTORICAL EXAMPLES TO LEARN FROM. ONE OF THE POLICIES OF
THE DUTCH COLONISTS IN THE CONGO OF CENTRAL AFRICA WAS TO
AMPUTATE THE HANDS OF THE NATIVE BLACKS LIVING THERE,
TO NEUTRALIZE THEM. THE SPANISH AMERICAN CONQUEROR OF THE
SOUTH WEST JUAN ONATE DID THE SAME THING WHEN HE ORDERED
THAT THE NATIVE AMERICANS IN NEW MEXICO SHOULD HAVE
THEIR FEET AMPUTATED. THESE POLICIES WERE FOOLISH!! THESE
POLICIES DID NOT ACCOMPLISH THE GOAL OF NEUTRALIZING THESE
NATIVE POPULATIONS. INSTEAD IT RADICALIZED THEM AND MADE
THEM ALL FIGHT TO THE DEATH. EVEN MORE FOOLISH WOULD BE TO
SIMPLY PRETEND THAT BY TALKING AS IF ~~NO~~ ONE CAN'T SEE YOU, THAT
NO ONE CAN SEE YOU. OR OPPORTUNISTICALLY SAY WHAT YOU THINK
PEOPLE WANT TO HEAR SO THAT THEY WILL HIRE YOU TO SHUFFLE
PAPERS WHILE THE REAL POWER TO DO WHAT YOU HAVE SAID RESTS
WITH THE PEOPLE YOU ARE PANDERING TO. — OUR MOVEMENT
SHOULD KILL ITSELF OFF THE DAY IT STARTS ACTING LIKE THAT.
BECAUSE AT THAT POINT WE WILL BE THE OBSTACLES TO THIS GOAL.
PERCEPTION IS NOT AS IMPORTANT AS IS SOCIAL REALITIES. WE WANT RESULTS
ON THE GROUND NOT PIES IN THE SKY. WE GET RESULTS BY REPUDIATING
PIES IN THE SKIES AND ASSASSINATING ANY AND ALL "POLITICIANS" WHO TALK THAT TALK

103.HTC / WE OWE OUR EXISTENCE TO OURSELVES. ALL LIFE ON THIS
PLANET OWES ITS LIFE TO ITS OWN PARENTS AND A LITTLE
MUTATION ALONG THE WAY, AND THUS TO ITS ENVIRONMENT. WE DON'T
OWE OUR EXISTENCE TO THE WORDING OF ANY HISTORICAL OPPONENTS.
THERE ARE NO LEGAL FORMULAS OR ANCIENT WORDS OF GOD TO SUPER-
CEDE THIS BIOLOGICAL RULE. THE DAY WE START TO TALK WITH INDIFFE-
RENCE TO THIS RULE, WITH CONTEMPT FOR IT, OR PRETEND ITS NOT THERE
WE DESERVE TO BE DESTROYED BY THE NEW CHAMPIONS OF LIFE. SILLY
LITTLE CAMPAIGNS, LIKE THE CURRENT, IGNORANT "FIRST LADY" GOING AROUND
TRYING TO CONVINCE PEOPLE THAT HER FAVORITE FOOD IS BROCOLI AND KALE
ARE SO IRRELEVANT TO OUR LIFE AND DEATH PRECARIOUSNESS AS TO MAKE
US DEEPLY QUESTION WHETHER OR NOT THE POTUS IS THE MOST POWERFUL
MAN ON THE PLANET OR SOME MINDLESS POP MUSIC STAR ON TOUR. HE
HIRED BEYONCE TO LIP SYNC THE BASEBALL SONG ~~FOR~~ FOR HIS INAUGU-
RATION WHILE SINGERS LIKE KATHLEEN BATTLE AND RENEE FLEMING
COULD HAVE DONE THAT EASILY AT A LEVEL 95% OF AMERICANS HAVE NOT
HEARD BEFORE. A REAL TESTAMENT TO HIS MEDIOCRITY. LIKE SHIN
ON PEREZ PAYING BILL CLINTON TO COME TO HIS BIRTHDAY PARTY.
CELEBRITIES NOT POLITICIANS. THAT'S NOT POLITICS THAT THESE RATS DEAL
WITH, ITS CROWD CONTROL AND ECONOMICS AND ENTERTAINMENT. POWER
BROKERS AND LAW MAKERS ARE APOLITICAL FOR SALE VOTE SELLERS. I
PROPOSE AND FIGHT FOR THE CREATION OF A MILITARY FORCE WHICH
IS PREPARED TO FIND THESE HAGGLERS AND BARGAINERS IN THEIR
WORLD OF BARGAINING AND HAGGLING AND INTRODUCE AN ALIEN TO THIS
WORLD. THE ALIEN TO THIS PETTY WORLD WILL BE A FULL TIME, THORO-
UGH BRED, PURE EMBODYMENT OF LIVING EXPLOSIVES. WE SHOW BY
OUR INSTANTANEOUS RESPONSE, BY OUR UNALLOYED DEVOTENESS TO PUT
ON A SUICIDE VEST AND WALK INTO THEIR CHECKPOINTS STOLICALLY TO
REMOVE THE OBSTACLE AND TELL THEM THAT WE CAN NOT BE TAKEN
AGAINST OUR WILL ALIVE. THAT ALL LOGIC BUILT UPON THE PRESUMPTION
AND PREMISE OF TAKING US ALIVE WAS AN OPTIMISTIC FOLLY. CAGES AND
HAND CUFFS A MERE LUXURY. MUCH IN THE SAME WAY THAT THE GAS-
CHAMBERS IN NAZI GERMANY WERE ACTUALLY AN IDEALIZED ENGINEER-
ING FANTASY BECAUSE AT THE END, BULDOZERS AND BULLETS TO THE
BACK OF THE HEAD WERE HOW IT WAS REALLY DONE. GAS CHAMBERS BEIN-
G TOO MUCH WORK AND NOT FAST ENOUGH. OR THE SEIRAN, AIRCRAFT SUB-
MARINE OF THE JAPANESE. STARTED AT THE BEGINNING OF WWII IT
SOUNDED GOOD THEN, BUT AT THE END, WAS PATHETICALLY OUT OF PLACE.
COULD ONE STEALTH AIR PLANE BOMB BETTER THAN V2 ROCKETS? NO.
ALL THESE PEPPERSpray AND NIGHTSTICKS, ARE JETSAW COMPARED TO THE
REQUIREMENTS OF TRUE URBAN WARFARE. 10 YEARS OF PSYCHOLOGY IS NOT

104 HTC / THE TYPE OF TRAINING YOU WILL NEED TO SUCCESSFULLY WIN AN ETHNIC RACE WAR IN THE MAJOR CITIES AND AGRICULTURAL CENTERS. YOU'D REALLY NEED 10 YEARS OF GUERRILLA TRAINING HOW TO MAKE PIPE BOMBS AND BUILD UP ARMORIES. 10 YEARS OF PSYCHOLOGY MIGHT BE PERFECT FOR MAKING PEOPLE SICK, MAKING PEOPLE ~~SHAKE~~ QUAKE WITH CREEPYNESS LIKE A HORROR-COMEDY MOVIE. MAKING PEOPLE ~~FEEL~~ URINATED ON AND TOLD "IT'S RAINING" THAT'S ABOUT AS FAR AS THEY CAN GO. TRICKING NAIVE GIRLS INTO THINKING THAT PSYCHOLOGISTS ARE THERE TO HELP SOMEHOW. THIS IS ANOTHER LUXURIOUS MISCONCEPTION. REAL WARFARE HAS TO BE HIGHLY STREAMLINED AND EFFICIENT IN KILLING. IT CAN NOT AFFORD BUREAUCRATIC DEAD WEIGHT. EXPENSIVE WALL PAPER AND PLASTER, ITS NOT LIKE A CASINO WHICH NEEDS TO BE WELCOMING AND CLEAN WITH FOUNTAINS AND CUSHY STOOLS IN FRONT OF THE SLOTS TO SURVIVE. THOSE THINGS ARE ACTUALLY IMPEDIMENTS TO WAR.

OUR TASK IS TO TEACH OUR OPPONENT THAT SUCH LUXURIES ARE OUT OF PLACE AND THAT TO FIGHT US PROPERLY THEY MUST ABANDON ~~ALL~~ ALL OF THESE IMPEDIMENTS AND FIGHT EFFICIENTLY. — IT WILL BE AN IMPORTANT BAROMETER FOR OUR PROGRESS TO SEE BY WHAT ~~DEGREE~~ DEGREE OUR OPPONENT TAKES US SERIOUSLY. THE DEGREE BY WHICH WE HAVE FORCED OUR OPPONENT TO STREAMLINE HIS CAMPAIGN AGAINST US.

IT IS FOR THIS REASON THAT WE OUGHT TO BE PROUD OF OURSELVES ~~AND~~ AND KNOW WE ARE ON THE RIGHT TRACK WHEN OUR ENEMY FIGHTS BETTER. WHEN THE ENEMY PUTS UP SOME EXCLAIMS WITH HIGHER FREQUENCY THAN BEFORE. WHEN THEY LAUGH AT HAND CUFFS AS WE DO, WHEN THEY THINK OF HOW QUANT PEPPERSPRAY WAS — AS WE DID, THEN WE WILL KNOW WE HAVE DONE OUR JOB. UNTIL WE LEARN OUR LESSON AS THEY HAVE DONE WITH BULLET PROOF VESTS IT IS WE WHO WILL BE DEMONSTRATED AS DEFICIENT. I HAD A ROLE IN MAKING BULLET PROOF VESTS MANDATORY FOR THE ENTIRE S.O.P.D. IN THE 90S. I WAS REFERRED TO IN THE SHOW "COPS" IN 1998 ABOUT THAT INCIDENT ~~BY~~ BY THE OFFICER INVOLVED. HE LOOKED AT THAT CAMERA AND SPOKE TO ME DIRECTLY AND SAID, "YOU KNOW WHO YOU ARE". I WOULD RATHER THAT I WAS RESPONSIBLE FOR MAKING OUR OWN PEOPLE WEAR BULLET PROOF VESTS THAN MY OPPONENTS, BUT I REALIZE THAT I CAN BE RESPONSIBLE FOR BOTH OF THE CAMAS PROTECTING THEMSELVES IF I DO WHAT NEEDS TO BE DONE FOR MY PEOPLE. TO THE CHAGRIN OF AN APPLIED LEGAL KANTIAN PROMISE. TO THE CHAGRIN OF ANY CONSTITUTION ARCHING OVER THE BOTH OF US. (EXCEPT ON THE VEST ISSUE) *È VESTI LA GIUBBA, E LA FACCIA IN FARINA, LA GENTE PARLA E RIDER VOLE' QUÀ, E SE ARLEQUIN TINVOLA COLOMBINA RIDI PARLACCIÒ, ED OGNUN APPLAUDIRA.* — OR MAYBE NOT EVER ONE? HUH?? — IL GRAN PARTE APPLAUDIRA THEN? :). CANT BE ALL THINGS TO ALL PEOPLE.

105 HTC / UNLIKE OUR CURRENT BOURGEOIS "POLITICAL" VOTE MERCHANTS
BEING ALL THINGS IS NOT AN OPTION FOR SOMEONE WHO HAS ALSO
TO LIVE UP TO THE PHILOSOPHIES OF BOTH NATIONALISM AND VOLUNTARY-
SOCIALISM. WHAT MOTIVATES THESE OPPORTUNISTS IS MOSTLY IDIOSYNCRASY,
AND ATTITUDE. AN UNABASHED EMOTIONALISM. THEY TAKE THEIR OWN VAL-
UES AND THEIR OWN PAST AS A NORM FOR WHAT IS "RIGHT", AND FEEL
GENUINELY OFFENDED IF THIS NORM IS DISTURBED IN THE SLIGHTEST WAY
LIKE A CRICKET THAT WILL KICK ITS HIND LEG IF ANYTHING TOUCHES
IT. THE CRICKET DOESN'T MAKE A POLITICAL CHOICE OR CONSIDER THE
NORMATIVE ETHICS OR IMPERATIVES, ~~NEVER MIND~~ NO ETHICS, NO, **THEON**
LY NORM HERE IS WHAT IT WANTS. I'VE HAD PRISON GUARDS SAY
TO ME, "YOU ARE PROBABLY ON LOSS OF PRIVILEGES STATUS" DUE
TO THE FACT THAT THEY DIDN'T WANT TO GO PLUG IN A RADIO, AND
THEN SAY "I DON'T KNOW". PRESENTING ME WITH A VERSION
OF MY HISTORY AS A GUESS. THAT'S NOT POLITICS, THAT'S BUSINESS
AND UNDIVINE COMEDY. IDIOSYNCRASY AND IT VARIES FROM PIG TO
PIG. THEY ARE WORRIED ABOUT RAZORS AND SHOWERS, WHILE
PRISONERS ARE DYING IN PROTEST LIKE BOBBY SANDS. I TAKE IT
AS A SIGN OF HOW UNORGANIZED WE ARE THAT THESE CATTLE ARE A
FACTOR IN OUR LIVES. I BLAME OURSELVES FOR THEIR EXISTENCE. I
BLAME MYSELF FOR NOT PLAYING BETTER THAN THAT. FOR ALLOWING
AN OPPONENT TO GAIN THAT MUCH GROUND AGAINST ME. IF ONLY I
HAD FOUGHT HARDER, FOUGHT SMARTER, FOUGHT BRAVER, I MIGHT HAVE
BEEN ABLE TO COUNTER ALL THESE WEEDS CHOKING OUT MY GARDEN.
IF ONLY I HAD MADE A BETTER FLEA COLLAR I MIGHT HAVE BEEN SO
MUCH MORE EFFECTIVE IN WARDING OFF THESE ADVERSARIES.

I THINK WE GAIN REAL GROUND WHEN WE FOCUS ON TRAINING, ON
PREPARATION ON DISCIPLINE TOWARD TACTICS, TOWARDS MARTIAL ARTS
AS WELL AS THE CULTURAL REASONS WHICH GIVE US SOMETHING TO
FIGHT FOR. BEAUTY IS A FANTASTIC WEAPON IN THIS FIGHT. WHEN
A CULTURE FIGHTS FOR ITS SURVIVAL, THE PEOPLE WILL BE INSPIRED
TO FIGHT THAT MUCH MORE FIERCELY AND SUSTAINABLY KNOWING ITS
A BEAUTIFUL CULTURE WHICH IS BEING UPHOLD. THE DOUBTS AND RESERV-
ATIONS THAT THE RELIGIONS HAVE BECAUSE THEY KNOW THEIR SCRIPTURES
ARE UGLY AND CONTAIN CONTRADICTIONS AND ANTIQUATED IDEAS,
CAN NOT PARALYZE A PEOPLE WHO IS FIGHTING FOR SOMETHING LOVED
AS BEAUTIFUL. AN UGLY CULTURE IS A WEAKER CULTURE, MILITARILY.
THE WILL TO POWER IS MULTIPLIED AND SUBLIMATED BY BEAUTIFUL
CULTURE. A LOVE FOR FINE ARTS EASILY CONVERTS INTO AN IMPETUS TO KILL
ANY BARBARIC THREAT TO SUCH ARTS. TO THINK THAT MOZART AND BACH
COULD BE LOST TO BILLY RAY OSIRIS CAN BE A SOURCE OF POWERFUL MOTIVATION.

106 HTC] AND WHERE CAN THE PIGGIES FIND SUCH MOTIVATION? IN
GLOBALIZED SPORTS AND TOPLESS BARS? IN THE DYING SKELL OF ITS NOW
GLOBALIZED INDUSTRY? IN ITS POWER TO POLLUTE THE NATIONS OF THE
WORLD? THAT FIRST CHAPTER OF THIS BOOK, THAT IS THEIR CULTURE!! I
SAY THAT SUCH MOTIVATION IS PROHIBITED FOR THEM UNTIL THEY FIRST
CREATE SOMETHING WORTH FIGHTING FOR AND DYING FOR. HOW LONG
DO YOU THINK THE DEPUTIZED CANDY VENDORS WILL SUSTAIN A WAR
AGAINST US TO THE DEATH? WHAT TYPE OF PRESSURE WILL BE REQUIRED
TO LIFT THAT PIECE OFF OF THE CHESS BOARD?? AT WHAT POINT WILL IT
BE A CHOICE OF THEIRS TO GIVE UP JURISDICTION OVER US?? HOW MANY
OF CAMUS' PLAGUES ~~WILL~~ WILL IT TAKE FOR THEM TO BACK UP OFF OF US
NOT AS A SHOCK JOCK QUESTION BUT AS A VALID RESEARCH QUEST-
ION? THIS NUMBER WILL VARY AS A FORMULA DEPENDING ON HOW MUCH
A PEOPLE VALUES ITS OWN CULTURE. IF I MAY COMBINE TWO NIETZSCHEAN
OBSERVATIONS TO CREATE A ~~NEW~~ NEW ONE LET IT BE THAT SECTION 20 OF
GÖTZEN DÄMMERUNG AND SECTION 56 OF DER ANTICHRIST. — "ONE CAN ME-
ASURE THE EFFECT OF THE UGLY WITH A DYNAMOMETER. WHEREVER MAN IS
DEPRESSED AT ALL, HE SENSES THE PROXIMITY OF THE UGLY. HIS FEELING OF
POWER, HIS WILL TO POWER, HIS COURAGE, HIS PRIDE — ALL FALL WITH THE
UGLY AND RISE WITH THE BEAUTIFUL. IN BOTH CASES WE DRAW INFERENCES:
THE PREMISES FOR IT ARE PILED UP IN THE GREATEST ABUNDANCE OF INSTINCT.
THE UGLY IS UNDERSTOOD AS A SIGN AND SYMPTOM OF DEGENERATION. A
HATRED IS AROUSED — BUT FOR WHOM DOES MAN HATE THEN? — THERE IS NO
DOUBT THE DECLINE OF HIS TYPE. HERE HE HATES OUT OF THE DEEPEST INST-
INCT OF THE SPECIES; IN THIS HATRED THERE IS A SHUDDER, A CAUTION
DEPTH, FARSIGHTEDNESS — IT IS THE DEEPEST HATRED THERE IS. IT IS BECAUSE
OF THIS THAT ART IS DEEP." — Juxtaposed to the idea
that other concept of NIETZSCHE CONCERNING THE CORRUPTION AND
VITIATION OF ANCIENT ROME BEING LINKED TO A SAPPING OF ITS VIR-
TUE AND VIRTUOUS INSTINCTS BY THE WORLD RENOUNCING IRRESPONS-
IBILITY OF THE PROMISE OF A WELL PAID "AFTER" LIFE. WE CAN FACTOR
IN A TYPE OF "FEUL THEORY" FOR OUR CONTEMPORARY ASSESSMENTS.
NOT ONLY WOULD WE BE WARNED NOT TO LET ANY OF THEIR FILTH RUN
OFF ON US, BUT WE COULD ALSO ESTIMATE HOW MUCH MORALE COULD
BE EXPECTED OF AN EMPTY DEGENERATED HOARD LIKE TODAY'S OGRES.
WE MAY HATE EACH OTHER AS REPRESENTATIVES OF THE DECLINE
OF EACH OTHERS TYPE AS CORRESPONDING IN GROUPS AND OUTGROUPS
BUT THIS IS ONE OF MANY OF THE FACTORS BY WHICH TO DRAW TO
A CLOSE THIS CONTRADICTION. THE ONE WITH THE STRONGER WILL
TO LIVE WITH MORE TO LOSE, MORE TO GAIN COULD AT LEAST BE A
FAVORITE TO WIN THE CONTEST. IT IS IRONIC FOR US TO BEGIN THE WAR
ON THE GROUND THAT OUR ENEMY HAS LITTLE TO FIGHT FOR AND IS NOT DOING
WELL FOR ITSELF.

107 HTC / IT IS IRONIC FOR US TO SAY IT IS PRECISELY THE DISGUSTING
LACK OF THE REQUIREMENTS FOR ANY ROBUST CULTURE
THAT COMPELS US TO PARTITION OURSELVES AWAY FROM THIS ENEMY
SO VEHEMENTLY. WE ARE IN A CONTEST BETWEEN CIVILIZATION
AND BARBARISM NOT TWO CIVILIZATIONS. NOT A TALE OF TWO
CITIES BUT OF ONE CIVILIZED CITY STATE VERSUS A PACK FROM THE
CAVES. OUR FIGHT IS ONE OF AVOIDING A NEW DARK AGE. THIS IS
THE ONLY KIND OF FIGHT WORTHY OF OUR SACRIFICE AND HARDSHIPS. NOT
A DROP OF BLOOD FOR INTERESTS CONTRARY TO THIS TYPE OF WARFARE. THERE
IS THE LACK OF THIS TYPE OF OPTION FOR OUR OPPONENTS — I.E. TO FIGHT FOR
A SPACE OF THEIR OWN, THEIR PEOPLE, THEIR CULTURE, THEIR FUTURE,
THEIR BEAUTY!!?? — WHAT BEAUTY?? HIDEOUSLY GROTESQUE PIGS
AND MONKEYS, WHAT CAN THEY POSSIBLY HOPE TO PROTECT?? A RIGHT
TO SUCK OUR BLOOD AND LOWER OUR LIVING STANDARDS?? PREPOSTEROUS!
THEY EXIST BECAUSE OF A COMPLICATED IMPERIAL ECONOMY HAS CREATED
A NICHE FOR THEM TO HIDE IN MOMENTARILY. AN UNECONOMICAL NICHE
FROM THE LUXURIOUS ECONOMY OF THE 80S. THERE WAS A LOT OF MONEY
IN U.S. IN 80, ESPECIALLY THE EARLY 80S. THE PROUD SLOGAN OF THE
ARIEL FLY OVER ^{OF} DOWNTOWN S.F. WAS, "IF CALIFORNIA STOOD ON ITS
OWN IT WOULD BE THE 7TH LARGEST ECONOMY IN THE WORLD." —
IT HAD ITS OWN AGRICULTURE ITS OWN COMPUTER MANUFACTURING, ITS
OWN GAS AND OIL, ITS OWN GOLD AND SILVER RESERVES, ITS OWN
PORTS, ITS OWN SUPERBOWL CHAMPIONS, BASEBALL CHAMPIONS, IT
COULD EASILY AFFORD 8 BILLION A YEAR FOR PRISONS, A WAR ON
CRIME, ~~A~~ A HUGE POLICE FORCE IN L.A. AND OAKLAND, IT
WAS A BOON TIME FOR THEM, ALL THESE PRISONS WERE BUILT
IN THE 80S. BIG MONEY FOR SMALL TOWNS, CONTRACTS AND JOBS, HIGH
PAYING JOBS WITH JOB SECURITY, WITH 3 STRIKE LAWS, LIKE A CASINO.
YOU CAN'T PUT CASINOS IN THE GAZA STRIP!! THEY ARE BORN OUT OF
LUXURY. TRY A CASINO IN ~~MOGADISHU~~ MOGADISHU AND SEE WHO PAYS
FOR IT, OR IN KANDAHAR, OR IN THE JUNGLES OF HONDURAS.
THE DINOSAUR IS NOT DOING SO WELL IN THIS LONG BLACK SUM
MER AFTER THE ASTEROID HIT. IT IS THE ANIMALS NOT SO DE
PENDENT ON OUTSIDE TEMPERATURES THAT ARE NOW FLOURISHING.
IT'S A HIGH METABOLISM TO MAINTAIN, NOT AS EFFICIENT AS SOLAR POW
ERED HEATING, BUT WHEN THE SUN GOES DOWN FOR 2 YEARS WE'LL
SEE WHO EATS WHO NOW. "WE'LL SEE WHO LOOKS LIKE A JURASSIC PARK
NOW. CENOZOIC PARK THE RELATED SEQUEL. JUST CAUGHT BY A
FRANCO — "THE RISORGIMENTO OF THE ANTI-INADEQUATE." "CEASAR IS
HOME!" — AND I WOULD LIKE TO ADD HERE ONE PROVISIO ABOUT

108 HTC / WHAT I HAVE SAID ABOVE ABOUT THE DARK AGES. IF THE COMMONLY UNDERSTOOD "DARK AGES" IS MEANT AS A PERIOD IN BETWEEN THE FALL OF THE ROMAN EMPIRE AND THE HOLY ROMAN EMPEROR CHARLEMAGNE, 800S, TYPIFIED BY INJUSTICE, MURDER, RAPE, ANARCHY, INFANTICIDE, PATRICIDE, MATRICIDE, CANNIBALISM, DRUNKENNESS, CHAOS, DISEASE, FEAR AND DISLOYALTY — THE NEO DARK AGES ARE EXACT REPLICAS OF THIS BRIGHTENED SAVAGERY. AND WE LIVE IN THEM TODAY. SODOM AND GOMMORAH HAD NOTHING ON LAS VEGAS AND L.A. AND S.F. TODAY. MY PROVISIO HOWEVER, IS THAT CHRISTIANITY IS NOT A FACTOR IN MY TIME. CHRISTENDOM MIGHT HAVE PULPED OUT OF THE FIRST DARK AGES, GAVE ORDER AND AT LEAST FEUDALISM TO SERVE AS THE VESSEL OF MAINTAINING CULTURES BUT IN MY DAYS, CHRISTIANITY IS DEAD. IT IS NOT A DECIDING FACTOR IN ANY SENSE OF POLITICS, MORALITY, CHARITY, SOCIAL ORGANIZATION OR IN THE CULTURAL AND EDUCATIONAL SENSE. THE CHURCHES TODAY ARE ALL SCAMS. TAX SHELTERS, CHILD MOLESTING FACTORIES, CHEATING ON WIVES AND THE FINEST COMEDY AVAILABLE TODAY. A LAUGHING STOCK OF ABSURDITY AND FOR MY EXAMPLE I PRESENT TO YOU A REAL LIFE "JACK VAN IMPEY" WITH HIS WIFE PREACHING THE NECESSITY OF A NUCLEAR WAR FOR JESUS AGAINST ISLAM — SEE FOR YOURSELF WHETHER ITS A SKIT FROM SATURDAY NIGHT LIVE OR A TELEEVANGELIST. HILARIOUSLY DEBILITATED. THE CHURCHES — ALL DENOMINATIONS AND ALL SO CALLED MUSLIMS — IN AMERICA WITH LITTLE EXCEPTION ARE PARALYZED COWARDS WHO ARE FROZEN IN PLACE LIKE STATUES. SCARE CROWS OF ACTIVISM. INACTIVISM IS THERE CREDO. NO MATTER WHAT TYRRANY IS DOING, OR HOW ITS DOING IT, THE UNRESPONSE IS ALWAYS THE SAME. SAY THAT LIBERTY IS IN JEOPARDY, COMPLAIN AND SIT BACK DOWN TO WAIT UNTIL THE NEXT EPISODE. IF A POLICE OR PRISONER OR ANYONE SAYS "I'M A CHRISTIAN", THAT HAS THE INFORMATIONAL VALUE OF A SPECK OF DUST. IT INDICATES NO VIABLE CRITERIA BY WHICH TO ESTIMATE THE CHARACTEROLOGY OF THAT PERSON MAKING THE COMMENT. IT PROBABLY MEANS DEFECTO THAT THE DUDE IS A COWARD, SNITCH, POLICE LOVER. YOU COULD MEASURE EMPIRICALLY THE TYPE OF BEHAVIOR ASSOCIATED TO PEOPLE WHO CLAIM TO BE CHRISTIANS. IT IS IRRELEVANT IN OUR TIMES BECAUSE ALL POLITICIANS SAY THAT THEY ARE CHRISTIANS YET ALL WORK FOR JEWS AND SUPPORT GAMBLING AND SLOVERY AND IMPERIALISM AND HOMOSEXUALS AND ABORTIONS. ALL THAT NO ACTION. NO VIOLENCE. THE OLD SCHOOL CHRISTIANITY WAS ALL ABOUT VIOLENCE. ARMY AFTER ARMY FUGHT BY ORDER OF THE CHURCH. NOT TODAY. THEY ARE FROZEN, STUFFED ANIMALS, RELUCHE. WE WILL NEED SOMETHING ELSE TO PULL US OUT OF THESE DARK AGES.

109 HTC) I RECOMMEND SCIENCE, PHILOSOPHY, TECHNOLOGY, ENGINEERING AND ITS CORRESPONDING MATHEMATICS TO BE A CULTURAL BASIS TO COMBAT THE NEO DARK AGES. WE MUST GET AWAY FROM THE NECROTIC MUSIC OF DECADENCE SUCH AS DRUG USE SONGS FROM ROCK, ROCK N ROLL, RAP POP, ALL GARBAGE IS TO BE AVOIDED. HIGH LITERATURE, CLASSICS, ALL CLASSICS ARE TO BE ADMITTED INTO OUR PANtheon. CLASSICS ARE ALL I REALLY KNOW. WE NEED TO CREATE A CULTURE OF LIFE AND VITALITY TO COUNTER THE CULTURE OF DEATH. MUSIC IS SUCH A BIG PART OF CULTURE. I SAY WE DELIBERATELY CHOOSE FOR OURSELVES AS CULTURAL INFLUENCES THE BEST MINDS HUMANITY HAS TO OFFER. VIVALDI, BACH, MOZART, WAGNER, MONTEVERDI, VERDI, JOHAN STRAUSS, RICHARD STRAUSS, PUCCINI, — WE MUST BE DELIBERATE ABOUT OUR CULTURE. ITS NOT GOOD TO BE PASSIVE AND LOOK UP AT THE CLOCK AT 18 YEARS OLD AND SAY "THAT WAS MY CULTURE." A LASSEZFAIRE APPROACH IS NOT AS EFFECTIVE AS A DELIBERATE TRAINING WOULD BE. A STRONG COUNTRY BOY WORKING ON A FARM, LIFTING AND RIDING AND THING STUFF ALL DAY, CAN BE A TOUGH KID, BUT HE HAS NO CHANCE AGAINST AN MMA FIGHTER IN THAT BOXING CAMP AND JUTITSU DOJOS. WE HAVE TO KNOW THAT WE ARE CREATING CULTURE AS WE DO IT, NOT ACCIDENTALLY LET STUFF RUB OFF ON US. ALTHOUGH THERE IS ALWAYS AN AMOUNT OF THAT HAPPENING ISNT THERE? THAT LITTLE AMOUNT IS NEGLIGIBLE IF WE STICK TO OUR OWN CURRICULUM AND TAKE CHARGE OF SPREADING THE GOOD STUFF. I HAVE A CONCRETE PLAN OF MY OWN IF I CAN GET OUT OF PRISON. THE PUBLIC RADIO IN CLEARLAKE 100 MILES NORTH OF S.F. IS BEGGING FOR A "CLASSIC MUSIC FORUM" FROM 12:00 AM TO 5:00 AM. I WOULD HOST THIS SHOW HUMBLLY AND DEVOTEDLY AND LET THE AIRWAVES CARRY THE REAL SINGERS FOR A CHANGE. GIGLI, CORELLI, JANET BAKER, MARIA CALLAS, CARLO BERGONZI — JUST SO THEY WILL KNOW WHAT SINGING CAN BE IF NOT WATERED DOWN. THE RECORD LABELS CAN PAY MUCH LESS IF THEY MAKE STARS OUT OF NOBODYS. TRY TELLING CORELLI SOMETHING AND HE WOULD SIMPLY GRAB YOU BY THE THROAT. THE MEDIOCRETS CAN CLOG UP THE AIR LANES ALL THE REST OF THE DAY BUT WHILE I'M ON CLEARLAKE WILL HAVE IT GOOD. A YOUNG MIND, STAYING UP LATE WON'T HAVE TO BE DECONTAMINATED AFTER HEARING SONGS ABOUT PIMPS, HOORS, SMOKING CRACK AND SHOOTING UP HIS FELLOW MONKEYS. NO. HE WILL BE ELEVATED.

110 HTC / OUR CULTURAL GOALS MUST BE TO ELEVATE. TO HEIGHTEN
THAT SENSE OF BEAUTY AND SUBSEQUENT HATRED THAT NIET
ZSCHE IDENTIFIED. YOU WOULD NEVER THINK OF THE INSTRUMENTAL
OF JOHN DOWLAND AS "HATE" MUSIC, BUT THAT IS ONE THING THAT
IT CAN INSPIRE. A CONTEMPT FOR MEDIOCRE GUITARISTS CAN BE
MADE IN A MUCH WIDER RANGE AFTER STUDYING JOHN DOWLA
ND OR JOAQUIN RODRIGO BECAUSE THEY SET THE BAR SO HIGH
ONE TOUGH ACT TO FOLLOW — THATS FOR SURE.

WE MUST RAISE THE BAR HIGH FOR OURSELVES. DEMAND TALENT.
DEMAND THAT WHAT WE RADIATE IS THE TYPE OF TALENT THAT
~~INSPIRES~~ INSPIRES THAT SENSE OF AWE AND ADMIRATION, SO THAT
WHEN WE DIE THE RIGHT PEOPLE WILL WEEP FOR US AND THE RIG
HT PEOPLE REJOICE... WE DONT HAVE TO IMPOSE IT ON ANYONE,
ONLY RADIATE IT AND PROMOTE IT. TEACH IT TO OUR OWN. IF
NEWTON WAS "ABLE TO SEE FURTHER IT IS BECAUSE I HAVE STOOD
ON THE SHOULDERS OF GIANTS" — WE MUST BE THOSE GIANTS
THAT PROVIDE A SCAFFOLDING TO FUTURE GENERATIONS TO STAND
ON AND SEE FURTHER. WE HAVE TO SET HIGH STANDARDS. FOR OUR
SELVES AND FROM OURSELVES ABOUT OURSELVES. NEEDLESS TO
SAY AT THIS POINT ANY SOCIAL FORCES WHICH SEEK TO PREVENT
US FROM DOING THIS MUST BE OBLITERATED WITHOUT MERCY OR
CONCERN OF SELF PRESERVATION BECAUSE THIS STUFF IS WORTH
DYING FOR 1000 TIMES. ANDRES SEGOVIA CONVERTING BACH
INTO GUITAR IS WORTH 50 TRILLION SNOOP FROGS AND CLO
AND GUNS N ROSES HEROINE ANTHEMS. I STRESS THIS A
TO THE FACT THAT I DIDNT HAVE MUCH ENCOURAGEMENT
OR HELP FINDING THE GOOD STUFF. MTV, AND MAINSTREAM
RADIO WOULDNT PLAY DECENT HEAVY METAL ANYMORE
BECAUSE THEY HAD DEALS WITH CERTAIN LABELS. THE MAIN
STREAM WAS SOFTENING INTO NEW STUFF AND THEY ALL
FOLLOWED OVER TO WHAT WAS SELLING BIGGEST. JUNK
ALL THOSE TEEN YEARS WERE A MUSICAL DROUGHT EXCEP
TING OZZY AND HIS UNIQUE ZANINESS. BUT WHAT IS OZZY
COMPARED TO VIVALDI'S FOUR SEASONS ?? (ESPECIALLY NO 2
SUMMER) ?? A MERE SHADOW? I WASNT ELEVATED BY ANY
OF THAT PSYCHO STUFF. I HAD NO NATIONAL ANTHEMS TO KNOW
WE NEED A WHOLE SONG BOOK OF NATIONAL ANTHEMS.
NOT FOR A BASEBALL GAME BUT ONLY FOR CREATING A SOUND
CURRICULUM OF WHAT IT MEANS TO BE PART OF OUR PEOPLE
AS A CATECHISM FOR THE CULTURE OF VITALITY. MUSIC IS
NOT ALL. THERE IS FOR CULTURE, STORIES, MOVIES, T.V. SHOWS,
POEMS, STATUES, ARCHITECTURE. ITS ALL OF THESE WHICH CAN
SHOW AND CREATE A CULTURAL SYSTEM. LETS BUILD A GOOD ONE.

III HTC / BUILDING OUR OWN CULTURE IS A MAJOR PART OF THE
ALSO. CONSTRUCTION NEEDED. PROTECTING THIS IS CRUCIAL
THE OPPONENTS WANT TO SUBVERT ANY HEALTHY CULTURE.
THEY WANT TO INTRODUCE THEIR G.M.O. SEEDS INTO OUR FARM
IN ORDER TO POISON OUR HARVEST. IT IS NOT ENOUGH FOR THEM TO
STEAL LITTLE PARTS OF OUR CULTURE CHANGE IT UP, WATER IT DOWN
TWISTING IT INTO A DEBILITATED SHAPE. THEY ALSO WANT TO FEED
IT BACK TO US IN ITS MODIFIED POLLUTED FORM AND HAVE US
PICK IT UP AND REPRODUCE IT TO THE CHARRIN OF THE ORIGINAL
THE NEW ONE, TODAY IS "LATINO". I'VE READ ALL THESE BOOKS
FROM THE LATIN STUDIES PROGRAMS, FROM HARVARD, FROM BERKELEY
DAVID ROCKEFELLER CENTER FOR LATIN AMERICAN STUDIES ETC
ETC. OH MY PEOPLE, IF YOU ONLY SAW WHAT I SAW!! THE GAMES
THE CODED MESSAGES THE DESPERATION AND ARDENTNESS OF
THEIR PROPAGANDA. THEY QUIBBLE AND PREVARICATE, THEY
CONNIVE AND DO WHAT THEY DO BEST: DECEIVE AND POISON.
THEY MISQUOTE AND MIScite SOURCE MATERIALS JUST LIKE A
PRISON GUARD COUNSELOR MANUFACTURING AGREEMENT WITH FORGED
REPORTS. FALSE CONFESSIONS. THEY ARE CREATING A CATEGORY TO BE
CIRCULATED IN OFFICIAL DOM, FOR FUNDING DOWN THE ROAD. THE
PROPAGATED DOCTRINE HERE IS TO LABEL NATIVE AMERICANS AND
ANY MIXTURE OF NATIVE WITH BLACK OR ASIAN PEOPLE AS "LATINO",
TO THE EXCLUSION OF ANY EUROPEAN CONNOTATION OR CONNECTION
TO THAT TERM. THESE SNAKES ARE TRYING TO CREATE A DEMOGRAPHIC
BLOC OF PEOPLE THAT SPEAK SPANISH IN THE WESTERN HEMISPHERE
TO BE USED AS A WEAPON AGAINST ANGLO AMERICA. AND TOWARD
THIS GOAL ALL SORTS OF RHETORICAL TRICKS HAVE BEEN DEPLOYED.
ONE SUCH TRICK IS TO ASK QUESTIONS RATHER THAN GIVE ANSWERS.
"THERE MAY BE AFRO-LATINOS, ASIAN-LATINOS, NATIVE LATINOS, BUT WE MIGHT
WANT TO THINK TWICE BEFORE CALLING BARTOLOME DE LAS CASAS THE FIRST
CHICANO WRITER" — THAT'S HOW THEY TALK. THEN THEY INVOKE THE
NAME OF WITTGENSTEIN AND POSE PENSIVE, "THE THINKER" AS IF
THERE IS NO PINK ELEPHANT IN THE ROOM!! NO WAY TO KNOW THE
ORIGIN OR SOURCE OF WHAT THEY HAVE STOLEN, NO VIN NUMBER
TO CHECK IN THE COMPUTER, NO LICENSE PLATES TO RUN. THE BITCO
GOT CLOSE ENOUGH TO CONTEMPLATE "HISPANIA" IN HER MUSINGS AS
IF THERE WAS NO VAST AMOUNT OF ANTHROPOLOGICAL EVIDENCE CONC-
ERNING THE RACES OF SOUTHERN EUROPE. THIS IS BECAUSE THEY
WILL HAVE TROUBLE GETTING SUBSIDIES AND AFFIRMATIVE ACTION
QUOTAS AGAINST ANGLO AMERICA IF THEY DON'T EXCLUDE LATIN WHITE

112 HLC / THE SAME WAY THAT THERE IS A FINANCIAL AGENDA IN
REDEFINING MARRIAGE TO BE BETWEEN TWO MEN — THERE IS A MOTI-
VE TO CREATE A NEW RACIAL CATEGORY TO MIMIC THE WAY BLACKS HAVE
MADE GAINS WITH THE RECOGNITION OF THEIR RACE BY THE FEDERAL GOV-
ERNMENT. THEY HAVE SOME SNAGS IN CREATING THIS BLOC, NAMELY —
WHAT TO NAME IT. THEY HAVE THE AGENDA IN MIND, THE CONCLUSION HAS
ALREADY BEEN MADE THEY JUST NEED A WAY TO FULFILL IT. LIKE OUR
DEAR MICHAELANGELO "I SAW THE ANGELS TRAPPED IN THE MARBLE"
ALL I DID WAS TO FREE THEM FROM THE STONE. — THEY HAVE THE FACE
IN MIND THE BRIDGE IS THE HARD PART. THEY NEED TO CIRCULATE THE NEW
SPEAK DICTIONARY 12TH EDITION AND STOP ME FROM REFFING UN WORDS.
HERE IS ONE FROM MY 40 YEAR OLD DICTIONARY — LATIN: N. 1. THE LANG-
UAGE SPOKEN BY THE ANCIENT INHABITANTS OF ROME. 2. A MEMBER OF ANY
RACE — ADJ. 1. PERTAINING TO THE LATIN LANGUAGE 2. PERT TO ANY PEOPLE
SPEAKING A LANGUAGE DERIVED FROM LATIN. LATIN AMERICAN: PERT TO
THE SPANISH AND PORTUGUESE SPEAKING AMERICAN COUNTRIES. LATIN
QUARTER COMMUNITY OF ARTISTS OR SECTION WHERE THEY LIVE. —
I WOULD LIKE TO ADD THAT IN MANY EUROPEAN CITIES THE LATIN QUAR-
TER WAS ALSO THE ACADEMIC CENTERS AND THUS WHERE LATIN WAS SPOKEN

THE CULTURAL SABOTEURS WOULD HAVE THE TERM CHANGED TO: ANY
MEMBER OF THE NATIVE AMERICAN NON WHITE RACES THAT WANTS A HAND
OUT. PREFERABLY FROM THE RICH ANGLO POLITICAL ESTABLISHMENT IN
THE U.S. — IT IS VERY SIMILAR TO THE DEBATE AND CONTROVERSY
CONCERNING "MACEDONIA" AND THE GREEK NATION AND GOVERNMENT.
MACEDONIA BEING AN ANCIENT PROVINCE OF HELLAS OFTEN TIMES AT ODD
WITH ATHENS AND DELPHIC DECREES, BUT CERTAINLY NOT POPULATED BY AN
IMPORT OF UKRAINIAN SLAVS FROM THE SOVIET UNION. HISTORICALLY THERE
HAS BEEN NO DISPUTE BETWEEN THE VATICAN AND ROMANIA ON AN ISSUE WE
COULD IMAGINE TO BE ALONG SIMILAR LINES. THE GREEKS ARE OFFENDED BY
AN ADOPTION OF THEIR HISTORICAL TERMS WHEREAS THE ROMANS DON'T MIND
IF ROMANIA BEARS LITTLE RESEMBLANCE TO THEIR CITY. EVEN THOUGH ROMAN-
IA WAS INDEED FOUNDED BY ROMAN CULTURE AND IDENTIFIES STRONGLY WITH
THE GRACCHI BROTHERS AND SPARTACUS, THOSE FELLOW HATERS OF REMUS.

IT IS A MOST DISHONEST MOTIF THAT THESE POISONERS HAVE CHOSEN TO STEAL
'HISPANIC' AS A LABEL AND ETHNIC THRUST FOR THEIR PROJECT. IT IS IN THIS
VEIN THAT WE SEE THIS ENEMY AS A HIDING BEHIND SCENES MANIPULAT-
OR, POISONING OUR WELLS AND VITIATING THE BED ROCK. OFTEN TIMES IN THE
MOST DESPERATELY LONGEST ODDS POSSIBLE. I MEAN, IF YOU CAN CUT DOWN
THAT TREE YOU CAN CUT DOWN MOUNTAINS. 100 MILLION ITALIANS, 100 MILL-
ION FRENCH, 100 MILLION SPANISH — WOW — JUST RAPTURED OUT OF HIS
TORY. 300+ MILLION PEOPLE AT WILL, WITH AN ERASER OF HOMOSEXUAL
JEWRY AND BRITISH RACE TRAITORS CONNIVING AGAINST THEIR OWN ANGLO
ESTABLISHMENT. HIDING SOUTHERN EUROPE FROM NORTHERN EUROPE'S GOIN-
G TO BE A LOT HARDER THAN CONVINCING SOME INDIAN KIDS THAT
THEY ARE ENTITLED TO A U.S. STIPEND.

113 HTC/ BECAUSE OF THE WEAKNESS OF THIS CAPITALIST SYSTEM AND ITS PUSHOVER POLITICAL CLAUQUES THE GAY TASK FORCE CAN GET IN AND MUCK THE CURRICULUM WE HAVE GOING TO THE KIDS IN THESE INDOCTRINATION CENTERS. SERIOUSLY THE TEACHERS ARE REQUIRED TO PROMOTE CERTAIN THINGS IN THE CLASS ROOMS. WE MUST BREAK FREE FROM THESE BUILDING OUR OWN AND BREAKING FREE WILL BE JUST AS NECESSARY HERE AS IN THE ECONOMIC AND MILITARY AND LOGISTICAL SENSES. WE WILL HAVE A BIG FIGHT ON OUR HANDS WITH THIS BATTLEFRONT. THEY WILL USE THE CHILD APPROPRIATION SERVICES TO CONFISCATE OUR CHILDREN AND PUT THEM IN GAY FOSTER HOMES TO TEACH THEM YIDDISH AND NAUATOL. TEACH THEM NEWSPEAK 15TH EDITION CONSISTING OF CONCEPTS LIKE "UNBELLY FEEL", "CRIME THINK", "DUCK SPEAK" AND ALL MANNER OF SILLY DEBILITATIONS.

DO YOU WANT ME TO LIST OFF WHAT I THINK IS NEEDED IN CULTURE AS A CANON? I COULD EASILY FILL UP 50 PAGES OF AUTHORS AND TITLES. I HAVE ALREADY MENTIONED SOME GREAT ONES SO FAR. 100 PAGE VITROGRAPHY... HOW ABOUT A GUIDING PRINCIPLE INSTEAD. NO MUD ALLOWED!! THAT WOULD SUM UP MY LIST IN 3 WORDS. *WHAT IS MUD? YOU ASKED. ANYTHING WHICH LOWERS TO THE SCIMION AND REPTILIAN. ALL OF THAT WHICH LOWERS TO THE BEASTIAL AND COUNTERMANDS THE GOAL OF BEING MORE LIKE AN ANGEL THAN AN APE. ALL THAT WHICH HAS "RIBIT" AS PART OF ITS LYRICS IS OF THE SCOURGE OF MUD. BACH'S NO. 1 VIOLIN CONCERTO IN E MINOR IS THE ANTITHESIS OF "RIBIT" MUSIC. SO ANYTHING WHICH TENDS TOWARD BACH IS IN, AND ANYTHING WHICH TENDS TOWARD RIBIT IS OF THE PROHIBITED MUD CATEGORY.

AS I LOOK TOWARD THE FUTURE I AM NERVOUS AND CONFIDENT. NO CONTEST IS DECIDED BEFORE THE MATCH. EVERY FIGHTER HAS A PUNCHER'S ~~CHANCE~~ CHANCE AND EVERY OPPONENT DESERVES A BOW OF ACKNOWLEDGEMENT BEFORE THE FIGHT. OVERCONFIDENCE IS A MORE DEADLY TRAP THAN UNDERCONFIDENCE. THE GREATEST CHESS PLAYERS HAVE THROWN AWAY WON GAMES, FALTERED IN WON POSITIONS, THROWN AWAY QUEENS. I COULD NAME THE PLAYERS AND DRAW OUT THE DIAGRAMS. LASKER THREW AWAY GAMES TO ALEKHINE, RESHEVSKY TO EVANS. FISCHER TO RESHEVSKY. EACH MATCH MUST BE PLAYED WITH THE TENSION OF THE KNOWLEDGE THAT YOU CAN LOSE BUT TEMPERED BY THE HOPE THAT YOU CAN WIN. ITS MUCH EASIER TO LOSE THAN TO WIN. AND ~~IT~~ EVEN EASIER TO LOSE BY GETTING COCKY. ITS EASY TO ATTACK, HARDER TO DEFEND. ANOTHER BALANCE TO FIND. YET WE SHOULD NEVER REFUSE TO PLAY DUE TO THE ANNOYANCES OF THE GAME. ITS WORTH PLAYING. JUST BECAUSE SOME PEOPLE DONT WANT TO FIGHT DOES NOT MEAN THEY CAN SAVE LIFE FROM DEATH. OUR POLICY IS NOT DETERMINED BY ITS OWN WILL. ALONE EVEN THOUGH SUCH MIGHT BE OUR GOAL. WARS CAN BE FORCED ONTO A NATION QUITE CONTRARY TO ITS OWN PEACEFUL CHARACTER. YOU CAN BE A HIPPIE ALL YOU WANT, GO SWIMMING WITH PIRANHAS OR GO PET A WILD LION AND SEE WHAT HAPPENS. VESTI LA GIUBBA. MOST OF THE WARS OF CHOICE IN THE LAST 2 CENTURIES HAVE NOT BEEN ~~CRUCIAL~~

114 HTC ABOUT SURVIVAL OR NATIONAL LIBERATION OR SELF RELIANCE. THEY WERE INSTIGATED BY AMBITION BY PROFIT MOTIVES, BY GREED BY A NEED TO EXPAND OR SELF DESTRUCT, FOR PLUNDER FOR FEUDALISM AGAINST A NATIONAL WILL. THE US SACRIFICED ITS TROOPS FOR ALL KIND OF ADVENTEROUS ECONOMIC PROJECTS FOR CONTRAST FRAUDS AND INSIDE DEALS. THEY HAVE AIR BASES IN AFGHANISTAN WHICH REQUIRE SHIPPING CONTAINERS TO KEEP RESUPPLIED. IN THE US A SHIPPING CONTAINER CAN COST 2000 DOLLARS TO BUY, FOR KEEPS, OVER IN AFGHANISTAN THEY ARE RENTING SHIPPING CONTAINERS FOR 5000 \$ PER MONTH TO MAINTAIN THE AIR BASE, MISSING MONEY, CRATES OF M-16S AND M-16S GONE, SOLD UNDER THE TABLE. LIGHT ANTI-TANK WEAPONS (AMERICAN R.P.G.S) GO MISSING BY THE DOZEN, SOLD TO GROUPS FOR KILOS OF HEROINE SMUGGLED TO THE US IN COFFINS. YEAH- THAT'S NOT A WAR FOR NATIONAL DEFENSE BUT AT NATIONAL EXPENSE. WAR PIMPS. TAKING ADVANTAGE OF IGNORANT VOLUNTEER KIDS. A PACIFIST IN AMERICA MIGHT AVOID THAT TRAP BUT IF YOU ARE ON THE RECEIVING END, PACIFISM ~~CAN~~ GUARANTEES YOU'LL BE EATEN ALIVE BY RATS.

THIS IS WHAT IS GOING ON INSIDE AMERICA AT VARIOUS SECTORS. HOW MANY TIMES HAVE BLACK PEOPLE TAKEN TO THE STREETS CHANTING "NO PEACE", "NO JUSTICE"? THEY HAVEN'T BROUGHT THE HEAT IN A LONG TIME AGAINST THE POLICE. TOO MUCH TALK, TOO MUCH PROTEST, TOO MANY EMPTY THREATS AND TOO MANY FANCY IDEAS. THE BLACK PEOPLE WOULD BE A LOT BETTER OFF IF THEY ACTED LIKE MEXICANS WHO DON'T TALK TOO MUCH, DON'T COMPLAIN BUT GO OUT AND DUMP OFF A TRUCK LOAD OF DEAD BODIES AND PUT IT ON THE INTERNET WITH A VIDEO EXPLAINING WHY THEY DID IT. TERRORISM OR WHATEVER THEY WANT TO CALL IT, THE MEXICANS SURE AREN'T GETTING EATEN ALIVE BY RATS ~~PEACEFULLY~~. THEY ARE GETTING EATEN ALIVE BY RATS, JUST NOT ~~PEACEFULLY~~. THEY FIGHT BACK. BLACKS IN AMERICA ARE TOO CIVILIZED AND WELL BEHAVED TO FIGHT EFFECTIVELY. THEY HAVE NO CONCEPT OF HOW TO FIGHT IN AN ORGANIZED WAY. THEY HATE ORGANIZATION. THIS ACTUALLY HAS A LOT OF BENEFICIAL EFFECTS TO IT, YET THE TRUE REQUIREMENTS OF REVOLUTION IN AMERICA PRECLUDES THOSE PLUS ES AND DEMAND THE NEGATIVES OF ORGANIZED MILITARY ACTION BE TOLERATED FOR THE BENEFITS OF ORGANIZATION. THERE ARE MANY REASONS WHY THIS NEVER REALLY MATERIALIZES WITH THEM. CULTURAL, ECONOMIC, REGIONAL.

THEY ARE A GREAT EXAMPLE TO STUDY FOR THE AMERICAN CONTEXT. NOT A GREAT MODEL FOR WARFARE AND DYNAMICS IN OTHER CONTINENTS, BUT HERE YOU CAN LEARN A LOT FROM THEM. LEGAL BATTLES, CIVIL RIGHTS BATTLES JOBS AND HOUSING, MOSTLY AS AN EXAMPLE OF WHAT NOT TO DO. HOW NOT TO FIGHT. MEXICANS IN MEXICO ARE AN EXAMPLE OF WHAT TO DO, HOW TO FIGHT, HOW TO DO WHAT I'VE BEEN TALKING ABOUT HERE. PARAMILITARISTIC, ASSASSINATION SQUADS, NOT A LOT OF CRYBABYING, EXPLOSIONS. ACTUALLY PULLING TRIGGERS BUT ON A MASS SCALE. BLACKS ARE BETTER THAN MEXICANS IN AMERICA BUT MEXICANS ARE DEADLY SERIOUS IN MEXICO. LIKE CIUDAD JUAREZ, AND IN SON LUIS POTOSI, CULIACAN, THAT'S HOW WE WILL HAVE TO LOOK LIKE AT FIRST UNTIL WE GET OUR AREAS DESIGNATED. LIKE THE FARC.

THE VIET CONG IN VIETNAM. THATS OUR MODEL. WE ARE NOT SU
TO THESE MODELS BUT DEFINITELY WE WILL LEARN A BULK OF THE LESSONS
WE NEED FROM THESE EXAMPLES. SCIENCE DONT CARE WHERE YOU GET
YOUR DATA. THIS IS DATA HERE NOT CULTURE. THERE CAN BE A LINK BETW
BETW DATA AND CULTURE, SURE, AS FOR THE MMA OF URBAN WARFARE WE
WILL GET MORE LESSONS FROM BLACK HISTORY THAN CORELLIS TOSCAS. WE
WILL KNOW FAR AHEAD OF TIME THAT ALL THE CONSTITUTIONAL RIGHTS PROMISED
US ARE TRAPS AND WE WILL BE BRANDED CRIMINALS WHETHER OR NOT WE HA
INACT COMMITTED ANY CRIME, ACTUALLY, THANKS TO THE EXAMPLES PROVIDE
BY ~~AFRO~~ AFRO AMERICANS WE KNOW WE WILL BE TARGETED ALL THE MORE V
GROSSLY IF WE HAVE NOT COMMITTED CRIMES AND ONLY OBJECT TO THE
POWER BROKERS SELLING VOTES CONCERNING THE PAWNS FOR ISRAEL. WE
WILL KNOW BEFORE WE ARE TARGETTED THAT WE WILL BE TARGETTED. WE
KNOW BY THE EXAMPLE OF THE MEXICAN CARTELS HOW STEADFAST THE ENEMY
CAN BE EVEN IF SUSTAINING HIGH CASUALTY RATES. WE GET A REALISTIC ESTI
MATE OF HOW HARD WE WILL HAVE TO FIGHT. ITS DATA LIKE THAT, WHICH IS THE
MOST VALUABLE TO OUR BATTLE PLANS. THESE ARE STUDIOS IN TECHNIQUE. IT
IS THE SPECIFIC MMA OF THIS SPECIFIC BATTLEFIELD. AND IT CAN BE DAUNT
ING. THIS WONT BE EASY. ALOT OF US WILL BE KILLED. I SAY ITS WORTH IT.
I SAY, "LETS GO", "LETS DO IT", "LETS GET THIS DONE", "LETS GET THIS
STRAIGHTENED OUT QUICKLY SO WE CAN GET ON BUILDING AND PERFECTING
WE CANT LIVE LIKE THIS, WE HAVE TO RESOLVE IT, WE HAVE TO CLEAN IT UP.
THAT FIRST CHAPTER IS THE PROOF OF THE DARK AGES. WE WANT OUT OF THAT.
OUR ENEMY HAS EVERY POSSIBLE INCENTIVE TO KEEP US IN THOSE DARK AGES. IT
FEEDS OFF OF THAT DEBILITATING WEAKNESS AND GORDON KNOTS AND PROBLEMS.
BOURGEOIS RULE IS INCAPABLE OF ADDRESSING THESE CRISES WHICH PLAGUE
US. PRECISELY BECAUSE IT IS THE SOURCE OF THESE DISEASES. IF YOU GUYS
KNEW HOW VEAL IS MADE YOU'D KNOW. THEY BREAK THE CALFS LEGS SO IT
WILL BE WEAK AND SICK, AND UNATHLETIC. THIS MAKES THE MEAT MORE
TASTY. SOFTER WITH LESS DENSE MUSCLE FIBERS. WE CAN DEFEAT THIS PLAN
BY KINDLY LETTING THE PROSTITUTES ~~KNOW~~ THEY CAN NOT SURVIVE AGAINST US.
THEY SHOWED UP TO WORK IN THE VEAL FACTORY FOR A NICE JOB AND WERE
GET WITH A SLAUGHTER HOUSE DESIGNED FOR THEIR OWN KIND OF CATTLE
THIS MEANS A TREMENDOUS AMOUNT OF WORK, AND I'M UP TO DYING FOR IT.
IF YOU FOSTER AND PROVIDE FOR EVERY TYPE OF FAVOURABLE
CONDITION FOR FERMENTATION, DARK WARM AREA, SUGAR IN THE
WATER, SITTING IN A CLEAN PLASTIC BUCKET BUT DONT ADD THE YEAS
AND YET NOT BOTHER TO PUT THE LID ON THE BUCKET, WOULD YOU
GET SURPRISED IF MOLD GOT IN THERE AND MAYBE STARTED ITS OWN
FERMENTATION OR IF SOME ANTS FOUND IT AND FLYS STARTED TO
LAND ON IT AND DRINK IT? OR IF YOU POURED SOME APPLE JUICE IN
TO IT AND THE YEAST IN THE APPLE STARTED TO FERMENT THE BUCKET
OF SUGAR WATER?? — YOU SHOULDN'T BE SURPRISED. AND IF YOU
DID IT OVER AND OVER AGAIN WOULD YOU KEEP ON BEING SO SHOCKED?
THE POLITICIANS CREATED DELIBERATELY EVERY REQUIRE

116 HTC / MENT FOR FERMENTATION, THE BUCKET, THE WATER, THE SUGAR, EVERYTHING WHICH FOSTERS THE PROCESS OF FERMENTATION AND THEY DON'T WANT TO BE CAUGHT SMASHING UP THE GRAPES AND SETTING THEM INTO THE BUCKET. THEY WANT TO DENY RESPONSIBILITY FOR THE CONTINUAL SUPPLY OF ALCOHOL THAT THEY HAVE AND SELL AS IF THEY FOUND IT IN AN ACCIDENT OR REGRETTABLY. AS IF THEY UNFORTUNATELY HAVE THIS MYSTERIOUS SUPPLY THAT THEY CAN'T HELP BUT SELL AT HIGH PROFIT. ITS CONNIVING!! THATS HOW THEY GET WITH THESE LIFE AND DEATH PROBLEMS. LIKE AN APPLE TREE. THEY PLANTED IT, THEY WATERED IT, THEY GRAFTED IT, THEY PRUNED IT, AND WHEN THE APPLES COME IN, THEY COMPLAIN, "OH ALL THESE APPLES ARE FALLING AND RUINING MY YARD, I HAVE TO SELL THE APPLES NOW!!" WORST ME!! BUT THEY WOULD NEVER THINK OF CHOPPING DOWN THE TREE IF IT REALLY BOTHERED HIM THAT MUCH, THE TREE, THE WATER FOR THE TREE, THE MAINTENANCE OF THE TREE ARE ALL THE CAUSES OF THE ANNUAL "APPLE PROBLEM" WHICH THEY COMPLAIN OF WITH A LONG STREAM OF CROCODILE TEARS. THIS IS HOW THEY ARE WITH THEIR "WAR ON TERRORISM" AND "WAR ON CRIME". THEY INVADE ARAB COUNTRIES, RAPE THE GIRLS, SUPPORT DICTATORS, ARREST OLD WOMEN AND MEN AND THEN ASK FOR FUNDING TO OPERATE KILLING MACHINES WHEN THESE NATIONS REFUSE TO SUBMIT. THEY CONDEMN AS TERRORISTS ALL PEOPLE THAT OBJECT TO BEING BULLDOZED BY ISRAELI SETTLERS. IT IS THE SAME PROCESS IN THE US WITH THE CRIME LOBBY. POLICE GO OUT AND HARASS AND STOP AND FRISK AND SHOOT AND TORTURE AND ROB AND INSULT AND THEN ASK FOR FUNDING FOR THE WAR ON CRIME. WITH MASSIVE HOMELESSNESS AND UNEMPLOYMENT IN THE BACKGROUND. THEY FOSTER EVERY CONDITION FAVOURABLE TO THE MASS PRODUCTION OF "CRIMINALS" AND "TERRORISTS", AS THEY USE THESE TERMS AND YET PRETEND THAT THEY ARE SURPRISED AND VEXED BY SUCH SOCIAL REALITIES. ITS LIKE CRASHING INTO SOMEBODY FROM BEHIND AND SAYING "WATCH WHERE YOU ARE GOING". THEY BREW THE PROBLEMS! THEY ARE THE SOURCE AND PRETEND TO BE THE CURE LIKE A FAKE DOCTOR AND BAND-AID SALESMAN, GOING AROUND CUTTING PEOPLE. LIKE LARRY, MOSE, AND CURLY, WHEN THEY WENT INTO THE PEST CONTROL BUSINESS, WOULD PLANT MICE AND ANTS INSIDE THE HOUSE, CLIMB OUT OF THE WINDOW AND GO RING THE DOORBELL, "HELLO MAAM YOU WOULDN'T HAPPEN TO NEED AN EXTERMINATOR WOULD YA?" — "WHY YES I WOULD!" — "DON'T WORRY MAAM" AS HE OPENS UP A FEW PILLOW CASES FULL OF CATS. — THEY CLIMB INSIDE THE PIANO AND THE WOMANS GUEST SITS DOWN TO PLAY BLUE DANUBE — DING, DING, DING, DING, DING, MEOW MEOW, MEOW MEOW, ETC ETC.

WE DESERVE BETTER THAN THIS FORCE. LETS LIQUIDATE IT. BUT I KNOW THAT BEING READY TO GO LIKE THIS IS ACTUALLY A LONG DRAWN OUT CONCLUSION, NOT AN OBVIOUS RESPONSE. IT TAKES A HIGH LEVEL OF DEVELOPMENT TO BE ABLE TO BE A KAMIKAZE. YOU HAVE TO BE PERFECTED FIRST.

11/ MIC/ HIS LOWER INTUITION TO SACRIFICE ONE'S LIFE IN THIS WAY. ON
IF YOU ARE 35 YEARS OLD, HAVE BEEN FIGHTING FOR 20 YEARS AND
ARE TOTALLY SURE OF ALL YOUR MATH AND LOGIC. ~~CAN~~ MAKE A MOVE LIKE
THAT. THE AVERAGE KID DOES NOT HAVE THE DEVELOPMENT TO GO ALL OUT
IN 9-11-PILOT STYLE TORPEDOISM. NO, THEY'LL CHOKED UP. THEY WANT GO
ALL THE WAY, THEY'LL CHICKEN OUT AT THE LAST SECOND.

THEIR BOTTOM LINE HASN'T BEEN DOUBLE CHECKED 1000 TIMES
THEY LOVE LIFE AND DON'T WANT TO DIE SO QUICK. AT 35 I LOOK AT
THOSE CASUALTY LISTS ON P.B.S. EVERY NIGHT. 18 YR PFC STEVE JONES, 20
YEAR OLD HECTOR ORTEGA SGT, 26 JAMES McGUIVERS CPL. — YEP, I'VE
ALREADY OUT LIVED THOSE KIDS. I'VE LIVED 2 LIFETIMES AS A STUDENT. I
WORKED MY ASS OFF, 1000S OF HOURS IN MY FIELDS. 20 YEARS AGO I WENT
AND PASSED THE PREBET TEST. LAST WEEK I TOOK IT AGAIN, PERFECT SCORE
100%. I WAS TRAINING FOR THE S.A.T. NOT PREBET. I WANT MY GED
IN SPANISH AS A DIPLOMA. IN SPANISH NOT G.E. — THAT WASN'T EASY. IT'S
NOT MY "NATIVE" LANGUAGE AS THE PIGGIES CALL IT. YOU GOT TO WORK HARD
TO DO THAT AND KNOW IT RATHER THAN BEING SMART. WHAT I HAVE PRE-
SENTED HERE TODAY TO YOU IS NOT SOMETHING THAT REQUIRES A KEEN MIND
AND GENIUS INTELLECT, IT'S ALL EXPERIENCE. WITH SOME ~~PHILOSOPHICAL~~ PHILOSOPHICAL
COROLLARIES. WHAT MAKES WHAT I HAVE SAID DIFFERENT FROM OTHER ASSES-
MENTS AND PSEUDO ASSESSMENTS IS THAT THE SOPHISTICATED IDEA OF NATION-
AL REPUBLICANISM AND VOLUNTEER SOCIALISM CAN NOT BE RECONCILED TO
THE PROBLEMS OF OUR TIME, THE WAY PRIMITIVE CAREERISM CAN BE OKAY
WITH WHAT IS GOING ON, AND FURTHERMORE I HAVE NO AGENDA IN HIDING
OR ACCEPTING THE SOCIAL REALITIES OUTLINED IN THE FIRST CHAPTER. IF
THERE ARE ANY RATIONAL OBJECTIONS TO ANYTHING I'VE SAID I WOULD LOVE TO
HEAR THEM. EITHER ON FACTUAL OR LOGICAL GROUNDS. PLEASE DON'T SAY "I
DON'T LIKE IT, I DON'T LIKE YOU" BECAUSE ~~IT~~ JUST CALL YOU AN ORR. IF
I HAVE LIED TO MY AUDIENCE PLEASE SAY WHERE AND HOW AND I'LL GO
AND CORRECT IT AT ONCE. I THINK WHERE MOST OF MY OBJECTORS WILL BE
FROM IS THE POINT THAT I HAVE CHOSEN IMMEDIATE MILITARY VIOLENCE AS
MY MEANS OF SALVATION AND HAVE NOT AWAITED PATIENTLY FOR A PETITION TO
RESUE ME. I WILL BE QUESTIONED ON HAVING IDENTIFIED A SPECIFIC ETHNIC
SOURCE TO ALL OF THESE PROBLEMS AND SUSTAINED THAT DEATH IN BATTLE TO
WIPE OUT THIS SOURCE IS PREFERABLE TO ALLOWING THIS SOURCE TO KILL ME PEACE-
FULLY. TO ALL SUCH OBJECTIONS I HAVE PREPARED THE COMMENT, "WAIT TIL MY
YOUR FAMILY RUN INTO THE GROUND, AND YOU WON'T HAVE TO WAIT MUCH LONGER
THIS TITANIC IS SINKING WHETHER YOU LIKE IT OR NOT." — WE ARE NOT
OBLIGATED TO FORFEIT OUR FUTURE SO THAT IGNORANT COWARDS CAN FEEL
GOOD ABOUT THEMSELVES. NO! WE ARE IN BUSINESS FOR OURSELVES!! IT IS
REAL EASY FOR BRITISH PEOPLE TO PLEDGE ALLEGIANCE TO A GOVERNMENT
WHICH IS LARGELY COMPRISED OF THEIR PEOPLE AND WAS, HISTORICALLY AT
LEAST MINIMALLY BEHOLDEN TO WHAT THEY WANTED, UNTIL IT WAS HIJAC-
KED BY JEWS. I AM NOT ANTI-BRITISH. I'M JUST NOT INFERIOR TO THEM AND
CAN BACK THAT UP. THEY'LL UNDERSTAND EVENTUALLY. I DO WANT UNITY WITH THEM,
BUT THE US IS A DINOSAUR.

118 HTC / THE U.S. IS VERY PREDATORY CONCERNING THE LIVES OF THE AMERICAN PEOPLE AND EVEN MORE PREDATORY WITH PEOPLE OUTSIDE OF THE NORTH AMERICAN CONTINENT. THIS PUTS PRESSURE ON US DIRECTLY OF COURSE BUT ALSO INDIRECTLY BECAUSE THE PEOPLE OUTSIDE NORTH AMERICA ARE NOT OBLIGATED TO FORGET THEIR FUTURES EITHER. THESE PEOPLE ARE INCLINED TO PURSUE THEIR OWN MILITARY REMEDY TO U\$ AGGRESSION AND THEY DON'T HAVE THE CAPABILITY FOR SURGICAL STRIKES AND THIS IS PUTTING OUR PEOPLE IN DANGER BY PROXIMITY. I DON'T BLAME THE ARAB AND MUSLIM WORLD FOR ATTACKING WHAT IS ATTACKING THEM. WHAT HAS BEEN ATTACKING THEM FOR 200 YEARS. THE 3 DEMANDS OF AL QAEDA WERE MOST HUMBLE AND REASONABLE WHEN ISSUED IN 1993. 1.) STOP SUPPORTING ISRAEL 2.) STOP SUPPORTING THE SAUDIS. 3. AND TAKE THE SANCTIONS OFF OF IRAQ. I CAN NOT IN GOOD CONSCIENCE CONDEMN AS A TERRORIST SOMEONE FIGHTING FOR THESE DEMANDS. MY OWN DEMANDS ARE VERY SIMILAR. I HOWEVER CAN'T DEMAND OF THE JEWS TO STOP SUPPORTING JEWS. ANYMORE THAN I COULD ASK THE ARABS TO STOP SUPPORTING ARABS OR THEY ASK ME TO STOP SUPPORTING MY OWN PEOPLE. I DEMAND THAT THE U.S., GIVE US OUR OWN AREA WITHOUT ANY JURISDICTION OVER US. THATS IT. WE CAN MORE THAN TAKE CARE OF OURSELVES IN EVERY OTHER RESPECT. SEPARATE AND UNEQUAL. THATS HOW WE NEED IT. BECAUSE RIGHT NOW THE U\$ IS ON THE TAKE. TAKE TAKE TAKE. THEY CAN'T PAY FOR THEMSELVES RIGHT NOW. MACHIAVELLI TALKED ABOUT SUCH GOVERNMENTS 500 YEARS AGO. ABOUT KINGDOMS THAT CONSUME THEIR RESOURCES UNWISELY BY GIVING IT AWAY FOR A REPUTATION OF GENEROSITY AND CAN'T STAY IN BUSINESS, THEN THEY RESORT TO RAPACIOUSNESS IN TAXATION AND CONFISCATIONS. THE PEOPLE FORGET ALL ABOUT THE GENEROSITY SHOWN TO THE SURROUNDING KINGDOMS AND HATE THE RULERS WHICH NOW SERVE ONLY TO DESPOIL THEM. THIS IS A COMMON PATTERN WITH VERY MANY EXPENSIVE GOVERNMENTS AND WE ARE ENDURING SUCH RULE TODAY. THESE CALLED INTERNAL REVENUE SERVICE IS ON THE PROWL. LOOKING FOR WAYS TO FIND ITSELF TAKING HOUSES, TAKING CARS, TAKING MONEY, TAKING JEWELRY, TAKING COMPUTERS, TAKING CELL PHONES, TAKE TAKE TAKE. THATS ALL THEY DO NOW. BECAUSE PRODUCTION IS AT AN ALL TIME LOW IN AMERICA WEALTH IS NOW MORE DIRECT. MORE TANGIBLE. GAMBLING, PORNOGRAPHY, SPORTS, MOVIES, AND DRUGS ARE THE ONLY PROFITABLE AREAS FOR THEM TO CONTROL AND SYPHON OFF OF NOW. IF YOU STUDY HOW THE U\$ FUNDED ITSELF BEFORE INCOME TAXES WERE INVENTED TO AUGMENT THE LOSS OF MONEY IT WOULD SUFFER UNDER PROHIBITION OF ALCOHOL IN THE 1920S. 35% OF ALL ITS MONEY CAME FROM LICENSING (MONOPOLIZING) BOOZE. MONOPOLY CAN NOT EXIST WITH ANY HOLES OR ESCAPE ROUTES TO IT. THE GLOBALIZATION OF U\$ (FORMERLY U\$) PRODUCTION POKED HOLES IN THAT MONOPOLY SO THE BALLOON WITHERED. ITS LIKE A MOTHER RAT THAT WILL EAT ITS BABIES IF THE FOOD SUPPLY ISN'T ABUNDANT. OUTSIDE. THE IRS IS LOOKING FOR WEAKNESSES TO EXPLOIT. AND AMERICANS ARE LOSING HOMES AND HAVE TO FIGHT

119 HTC / CONSTANTLY TO PROTECT THEIR HOMES, LIKE A SIEGE WAR
IN THE 1400S. ~~THE~~ IRS HAS COLLUDED WITH PREDATORY BANKS
WHICH ARE MORE EFFICIENT SOURCES THAN COMMON PEOPLE FOR VAMPIRISM
AND HAS USED ITS POLITICAL POWER TO ENFORCE ILLEGAL FERCLOSURES
ON FAMILIES THAT HAVE PAID ALL THEIR BILLS ON TIME, BY SHOWING
UP WITH THE SHERIFFS DEPT. AND EVICTING PEOPLE. 70,000 HOME
EVICTIONS IN LAS VEGAS, CARRIED OUT BY THE SHERIFFS DEPT. IN
ONE YEAR. MANY OF THEM FABRICATED AND FRAUDULENT, 100% OF
THEM DONE UNDER CAPITALIST ECONOMIC POLITICAL RULES. THIS IS
NOT SOMETHING WHICH CAN BE FOUGHT FOR BY ANY TRUE NATIONAL-
IST. A MERCENARY COULD DO IT, A NATIONALIST COULD NOT DO THIS.
EVEN THOUGH THESE PEOPLE TOLD THEMSELVES THAT THEY WERE ONLY
PROTECTING US AND 'SERVING' US AND SAVING OUR LIVES, WE CERTAIN-
LY DID NOT EVER KILL A SINGLE ONE OF THEM ON THE GROUNDS OF ANYTH-
ING THEY TOLD THEMSELVES. I WON'T WASTE ONE BULLET ON ANYONE IF
THEY HAVE TOLD THEMSELVES SOMETHING I DON'T PREFER. IT IS THE SOCIO-
LOGICAL FACTS OF THE GROUND WHICH INSPIRE MY BULLETS. THEIR ATTEMPT
AND INTENTIONS AND SINCERITIES AND "I DON'T KNOW'S ARE ALL BESIDE THE
POINT. WE ARE NOT FEDERAL PROSECUTORS CONCERNING WITH AGGRAVATION OR
MITIGATION FOR PENANCE, REPENTANCE, PUNISHMENT, PENOLOGY OR CRIME.
IT IS THEY WHO HAVE STYLIZED THEIR WAR IN THIS NOTICE. AS FOR OUR
MOTIF, WE PREFER THE HONESTY OF ADMITTING THAT WE HAVE AN OBJECTIVE
GOAL IN MIND WELL BEFORE WE FIRE THE BULLETS. THERE IS A SPECIFIC -
OBJECTIVE JOB THAT NEEDS TO BE DONE. WE BELIEVE THAT WE OURSELVES
ARE THE ONLY FORCE TO GET THIS JOB DONE. IF THERE IS TO BE A REVOLUTION
THERE MUST BE A REVOLUTIONARY CLASS AND A REVOLUTIONARY PARTY. WE
ARE THAT PARTY, WE ARE THAT CLASS, WE ARE THAT NATION. WE TAKE
U.S. IMPERIALISM AS A FACT AND MOVE FORWARD TOWARDS WHAT TO DO
ABOUT IT. WE DO NOT CONCERN OURSELVES WITH DEBATING WHETHER
US IMPERIALISM IS A TRUTH, BECAUSE THE PROOF AND VERIFICATION OF
SUCH A CONCEPT IS NOT TO BE FOUND ON THE LIPS ~~OF~~ OF ANY THEOLOGIAN
OR INDIVIDUALIST PSYCHOLOGISM. WE DO NOT HAVE THE TIME TO DEBATE THE
SOCIOLOGICAL PARAMETERS WITH THOSE WHO DENY SUCH REALITIES BECAUSE
WE KNOW THAT SUCH CONNING DENIALS ARE ONLY STALL TACTICS TO GET
US TO LOWER OUR WEAPONS. WE DON'T NEED A PEACE PROCESS. ~~WE~~ WE HAVE A
MORE EFFICIENT PEACE PROCESS THAN PERRENIAL DEBATES AS SETTLEMENTS
IS EXPAND AND CONFISCATE MORE LAND AND RESOURCES. OUR PEACE PROC-
ESS ~~IS~~ IS COMPRISED OF REJECTING ALL CONCEPTS WHICH ARE "OFFICIALLY -
DEEMED". THEY CAN 'DEEM' WHATEVER THEY PLEASE. OURS IS AN EXTREME
MILITARISM. REVOLUTIONARY MILITARISM. ONE SUPPORTED BY ITS OWN ECO-
NOMIC AND LOGISTICAL BASE. THE VIET CONG HAD TO HARVEST THE RICE.

120 HTC / THE ENEMY ISN'T GOING TO HARVEST OUR RICE FOR US, RIGHT? IT MAY HAVE TOLD ITSELF THAT IT WOULD, BUT WHAT DOES THAT HAVE TO DO WITH US? THE PERCEPTION OF HUNGER VS. HUNGER. LET'S SEE WHO IS GOING TO WIN THAT DEBATE WITH CAMPAIGN ADS. PERCEPTION. BULLET HOLES DON'T PERCEIVE AWAY SO EASILY.

AN IMPORTANT STEP TOWARD REMEDYING THIS SCOURGE IS TO BUILD AN ARMY. ~~WITHOUT~~ WITHOUT AN ARMY THE PEOPLE HAVE NOTHING. WE ACTUALLY CAN LEARN A LOT ABOUT BUILDING AND MAINTAINING ARMIES FROM THE U.S. THAT'S THE ONE THING THEY STILL DO WELL. AND ALSO MANY LESSONS OF WHAT NOT TO DO WITH OUR ARMY FROM THEM. THE U.S. ARMY IS ONE WHICH IS HEAVILY DEPENDANT ON CAPITALISM BOTH TECHNICALLY AND POLITICALLY. THIS HAS PROS AND CONS. THE U.S. ~~MILITARY~~ ARMY HAS VERY SOPHISTICATED TECHNOLOGY. SOLAR POWER TENTS, REMOTE CONTROL ~~PLANES~~ REMOTE CONTROL TANKS EXOSKELETONS, COMPUTER BANKS, RADAR FARMS. VERY POWERFUL DESTRUCTIVE EQUIPMENT. IMAGINE ONE HEAVY ANTI-TANK MISSILE THEN AN ENTIRE CARGO CONTAINER FULL OF THEM, THEN A ~~LAUNCHER~~ LAUNCHER THAT CAN LET LOOSE 60 HEAVY ANTI-TANK MISSILES LIKE KATUSHKAS PER MINUTE!! DUDE!! IN 5 MINUTES, 300 HEAVY ANTI-TANK MISSILES. 10 MILE RANGE. GROUND TO GROUND MISSILES. YOU COULD CRIPPLE NY IN 5 MINUTES. HIT EVERY LAST BUILDING TWICE WITH A BIG PAYLOAD. CANT COUNT EASTWOOD OR RAY BO YOUR WAY AROUND THAT ONE. YET WE DESERVE STRATEGIC CONFIDENCE BECAUSE IF OUR POLITICS AND SCIENCE ARE SOLID WE CAN GET ALL THOSE THINGS. WE CAN GET FOLLOWERS, WE CAN GET WEAPONS, WE CAN GET ALL OF THOSE NECESSARY REQUIREMENTS. WITH THE TRUTH ON OUR SIDE WE GET A VIABILITY THAT THE OPPONENT DOES NOT HAVE. THEY GET PAID TO HURT US, WHEREAS WE HURT THEM FOR FREE. THUS THEIR CAMPAIGN IS INEXTRICABLY LINKED TO THE VALUE OF THAT MONEY. WHEN THE ~~THE~~ MONEY RUNS OUT, ONLY ONE SIDE OF THIS CONTEST WILL STOP FIRING. PROVING ONCE AGAIN THAT MERCENARIES DON'T MAKE VERY GOOD MARTYRS. AND THAT IT IS PRECISELY THE DEGREE OF MARTYRDOM WITHIN ANY GIVEN MOVEMENT WHICH IS ITS LIFE BLOOD, VITALITY AND IRONICALLY, ITS WILL TO LIVE. AS I SAID EARLIER, THE STRONGER WILL TO LIVE CAN INDICATE AT LEAST WHO THE BETTER FIGHTER MIGHT BE IN ANY FIGHT TO THE DEATH.

THE ESSENTIAL ISSUE AT STAKE HERE IS ONE THAT IS NOT AKNOWLEDGED BY LEFT RADIO OR BOURGEOIS T.V. — THAT IS, NATIONS CAN EXIST QUITE INDEPENDENTLY OF WHETHER OR NOT THE LEFT RADIO OR BOURGEOIS T.V. AND CONVINING POLITICIANS PLAY DUMB OR NOT PLAY DUMB. IT IS THE REALITY OF THIS ISSUE ~~THAT WILL~~ BE THE MOST LETHAL RATIONALE FOR OUR CAMPAIGN AGAINST THEM AND THUS "THE REASON" FOR THEIR DEFEAT.

121 HTC/ SUCH A FATE FOR THEM, DESPITE ALL THEIR WELL MEDITATED PRATTLE. THESE CONNIVING PUNDITS AND LAWYERS AND SHOCK JOCKS WHO STORE AWAY ARGUMENTS LIKE RESTAURANTS COLLECT WINE BOTTLES, TO BE BROUGHT OUT AND SOLD BY YEAR, BY TIME AND PLACE. THEY SAVE UP THEIR MASKS AND KNOW HOW TO ARGUE FROM BOTH SIDES, AND THEN SIMULATE AS IF THEY DIDN'T. DISHONEST CHESS PLAYERS, TODAY ITS A REAL SLIGHT TO SEE. TODAY THE ASSAD GOVERNMENT USED SARIN NERVE GAS ON THE CIVILIAN POPULATION IN THE REBEL AREAS. THIS CAME AFTER REPORTS THAT PRES. OBAMA DECREED THAT ANY USE OF CHEMICAL WEAPONS BY ASSAD WOULD BE A "RED LINE". I SAW HIM SAY THAT ON VIDEO. TODAY THESE DILIGENT INVESTIGATIVE REPORTERS ARE SCRATCHING THEIR HEADS POSING AS IF THEY ARE Musing PROFOUNDLY WHETHER THE VIDEOS FROM SYRIA HAVE BEEN PHOTOSHOPPED. SUCH TENTATIVE AND CAREFUL SCIENTISTS THEY HAVE ALL BECOME NOW. THEY HAVEN'T IMAGINED A FAR FUNG ABSURDITY NOW, - TODAY ITS ALL EVIDENCIARY AND PROVABLE. "WE DON'T KNOW WHAT HAPPENED, WE NEED AN INVESTIGATION", "WE DARE NOT SPECULATE". - THATS THEM SHOWING THAT THEY DO KNOW WHAT THEY ARE DOING WHEN THEY PUT FORTH THEIR GARISHLY ABSURD SPECULATION AS ABSOLUTE TRUTHS. IT SHOWS TODAY THAT THEY KNOW HOW TO BE "CAUTIOUS" AS A MOTIF WHEN THAT SUITS THEM, THAT THEY CAN TURN IT OFF WHEN THEY NEED TO.

THESE "GREAT DEBATERS", THESE TELLERS, THESE CIVILIZED TALKERS. THEY TRY TO KEEP THEIR AUDIENCE IN THIS BUBBLE OF ILLUSION, CAN YOU IMAGINE WHAT THE COVERAGE WOULD BE LIKE IF ISRAEL WAS HIT WITH SARIN GAS? 24/7 EMERGENCY, WALL TO WALL, NON STOP COVERAGE ON ALL CHANNELS. EVERY POLITICIAN IN THE US WOULD BE SCREAMING FOR INTERVENTION. IT WOULD BE SO BAD THAT ALL THOSE VINTAGE LEGAL ARGUMENTS WOULD BE POURED OUT OVER ALL HANDS AND SUNDRY. "THE NUREMBERG TRIALS AND THEORIES", "FOLLOWING ORDERS - NO EXCUSE", "THE DUTY TO DESOBEY UNLAWFUL ORDERS", "THE GENEVA CONVENTION", "HUMANITARIAN LAW", "THE INTERNATIONAL COMMUNITY, ETC, ETC, ETC." "THREAT" WOULD BE REPEATED MILLIONS OF TIMES. AND NOW IMAGINE THE TOTAL CRICKET CHIRPING SILENCE IF IT WAS ISRAEL THAT LAUNCHED A SARIN TIPPED MISSILE INTO SYRIA. "SELF-DEFENSE", "THE RIGHT TO EXIST", "THE RIGHT TO KILL THREATS ETC, ETC, ETC..." "HAPPY SHOW" THE GUARDS WOULD SAY IN MY PRISON. "HAPPY"! SILLY BIMBO GUARDS. C/O ANGIE TAKING ME TO MR. CLOCKS 115 HEARING. "HAPPINESS", SILLY PIES. PEOPLE STARVING THEMSELVES TO DEATH IN PROTEST AND THEY ARE WORRIED ABOUT RAZORS AND PASSING OUT SOAP. THEY LIE, THEY CHEAT, THEY IMPERSONATE A POLICE OFFICER AND PLAY DETECTIVE. THEY SAY WE HAVE AN APPEAL PROCESS, BUT THEY HAVE THROWN AWAY 1000S OF VALID APPEALS.

122 HTC/ IT IS NO DIFFERENT THAN HOW FOR THE LAST 100 YEARS IN THE HOLY LAND, ARABS HAVE BEEN DENIED ANY BUILDING PERMITS BY THE ISRAELI ARMY. THEIR WATER IS RATIONED, THEIR ROADS ARE BLOCKED, THEY ARE SHACKLED AT EVERY TURN, AND YET THE SNAKES IN POLITICIANS CLOTHING ISSUE STATEMENTS OF THEIR OWN "BELIEF AND FAITH" THAT THERE IS AN EXISTING APPEAL METHOD TO RESOLVE PROBLEMS. I HAVE BEEN TOLD BY PRISON PSYCHOLOGISTS THAT, "YOU HAVE A GO2!" (AN APPEAL FORM) BUT THAT'S A MYTH. 1000S OF OUR GO2S ~~WAS~~ DISAPPEAR!! I'VE HAD DOZENS GO OUT LIKE SOLDIERS NEVER TO RETURN, AND THEY EVEN WANT YOU TO INCLUDE YOUR EVIDENCE AND SUPPORTING DOCUMENTS IN THESE ONE WAY TRIPS TO THE WASTE BIN. (RECYCLED PROBABLY BECAUSE THAT'S MONEY) THEY WANT YOU TO PAY FILING FEES, AND REGISTRY FEES, TO MAKE PROFITABLE THEIR CAMPAIGN. — I HAVE A TYPICAL EXAMPLE HERE IN MY WASHINGTON REPORT OF WHAT HAS BEEN GOING ON FOR THE ~~100~~ PAST 100 YRS. I HAVE A PICTURE OF A HEAVY DUTY HYUNDAI TRACTOR WITH A HEAVY JACKHAMMER AT THE END OF ITS EXTENDED ARM — SURROUNDED BY 6 UNIFORMED ISRAELI SOLDIERS THE ARTICLE GOES... "PUT YOURSELF IN THE PLACE OF A PALESTINIAN FAMILY. IMAGINE THAT AUTHORITIES WILL NOT GIVE YOU A BUILDING PERMIT UNDER ANY CIRCUMSTANCES TO EXPAND YOUR HOUSE TO ACCOMMODATE YOUR GROWING FAMILY. YOU BUILD IT ANYWAY, BECAUSE YOU HAVE NO ALTERNATIVE, AND SPEND LARGE SUMS ON LAWYERS TO PROTECT IT IN COURT. ONE DAY, WHEN YOUR CHILDREN ARE IN SCHOOL AND YOU HAVE NO CLUE TODAY WILL BE THE DAY, POLICE AND SOLDIERS SHOW UP WITH A GIANT BULL DOZER AND DEMOLISH YOUR HOUSE... THE FAMILY INVESTED ITS LIFE SAVINGS IN THE HOME, AND SO, HAD NO RESOURCES TO RELOCATE. A MONTH LATER, WE VISITED THE EXTENDED FAMILY LIVING IN TENTS AND A CONTAINER NEXT TO THE RUBBLE OF THEIR HOME"..... OK, — MULTIPLY THAT BY 100,000 AND YOU HAVE A SOCIOLOGICAL PATTERN NOW. THROUGH SCIENTIFIC METHOD AND NOT BY EMOTIONALISM WE CAN IDENTIFY A SOURCE TO THE SOCIOLOGICAL PATTERN. AND WE CAN EXAMINE WHAT EFFECTS ANY COUNTER-MOVEMENT HAS BEEN ABLE TO BRING TO BEAR ON THE MATTER. WE CAN GRADE THE EFFECTIVENESS OF THIS OR THAT TACTIC. WE CAN SEE WHAT KIND OF RESULTS ARE CORRELATED TO THE TACTIC OF TALKING LIKE A LAWYER AND USING WORDS LIKE "RIGHTS" AND "DEMOCRACY", AND "RACISM" AND "HOLOCAUST" AND "APARTHEID", THE TACTIC OF COMPLAINING. I'VE READ LITTLE ENCOURAGEMENTS BY CIVIL RIGHTS LAWYERS, TELLING HOW "ONCE WE STARTED TALKING ABOUT RIGHTS — THINGS CHANGED." I SAY THAT THE UGLY, COWARD-WAY, OF THINKING IN LEGAL TERMS IS A POISONOUS JOKE. "RIGHT TO EXIST", IS A FUNDAMENTAL PERVERSION OF TRUTH. IN THE SAME MAGAZINE WHERE I DREW THE QUOTE ABOVE — THERE IS

123 HTC / ANOTHER ARTICLE, HEAD LINED "LOOK CLOSELY AT ISSUES" FROM CONTRA COSTA COUNTY — (I REMEMBER THAT WAR ZONE WELL) — "THE TRUTH OF THE MATTER IS THAT THE ARABS AND PALESTINIANS ACKNOWLEDGED ISRAEL'S RIGHT TO EXIST WHEN THEY UNANIMOUSLY ACCEPTED THE ARAB PEACE INITIATIVE PROPOSED IN 2002" — I'M SICK OF JEWS AND ARABS!!! ROUND AND ROUND THEY GO FOR 5000 YEARS. AND NOW WE ARE TRAPPED IN THIS ZOHAN MOVIE TO THE DETRIMENT OF OUR OWN CULTURES OUR OWN FUTURES. THESE GUYS HAGGLE AND BARGAIN, AND I WANT PEACE. LET THEM TALK LIKE THAT. "RIGHTS", "PEACE", "HOLY." — STOP, STOP, I CAN'T TAKE ANY MORE. NO MORE "PROCESS" AND TALK TO THE CREDIT OF THE MODERN JEWS, THEY HAVE LEARNED TO NOT TALK AS MUCH AS "GO DO IT". THE HOLOCAUST TAUGHT THEM NOT TO TALK TOO MUCH. TO KNOW THAT THESE BOURGEOIS FAKE NATIONALIST MERCHANTS WILL PREACH DEMOCRACY AND "RULE OF LAW" WHILE THE JEWS ARE BEING GASED. AND WHEN THEY DO REACT, IT WILL BE TOO LATE. HITLER SAID THE SAME THING. IN POLAND THE GERMAN PEOPLE WERE BEING UPROOTED AND ETHNICALLY TARGETED. THE WORLD COMMUNITY WATCHED AND SHRUGGED. JUST LIKE THEY ARE SHRUGGING TODAY AS SYRIA IS BOMBED WITH SARIN GAS. THE BOURGEOISIE AS "AUTHORITIES" ARE GOOD AT SHRUGGING. THEY SHRUG TODAY WHEN AMERICANS ARE RUN OUT OF THEIR HOMES TOO. THE BANKS THEY WORK FOR ARE OPERATING JUST AS ISRAEL DOES. IT IS THE SAME PATTERN OF BEHAVIOR: TAKE (THE AMERICAN WAY). THE PURPOSE OF THIS WRITING IS TO SHORT CUT ALL THAT MUSH OUTSIDE ON THE AIR WAVES DESIGNED TO MANIPULATE ENGLISH SPEAKING PEOPLE ~~THE~~ INTO FIGHTING FOR THEM. APPEALING TO THEIR LEGALISM AND DESIRE TO BE THE GLOBAL POLICE AND G.I. JOE WORLD ARMY. YOU TELL ME HOW ITS POSSIBLE THAT 400 MILLION ARABS 1.5 BILLION MUSLIMS CAN'T MUSTER UP THE FORCES TO CHALLENGE 6 MILLION ISRAELIS, ~~THE~~ EVEN IF YOU DO FACTOR IN THE U.S. MILITARY. SO WHAT, VIETNAM DID NOT FEEL INTIMIDATED BY THE FULL FORCE OF THE COLONIAL WORLD. VIETNAM KNEW NO MATTER WHAT VIOLENCE OR COERCIONS, THAT ITS LAND IS NOT NEGOTIABLE. THEY FOUGHT BACK. THE PALESTINIANS ARE NOT REALLY FIGHTING BACK. THE JEWS ARE DOING ALL THE BULLDOZING THE ARABS ALL THE PAPER WORK AND FILING FEES. SO LONG AS THERE IS A CONTINUAL ARGUMENT WHILE ONE SIDE IS STRONGER AND ATTACKING, THEN THE ARGUMENT IS FAVORABLE TO THE STATUS QUO. IT IS NOT A VEHICLE FOR CHANGE. OUR GOAL IS NOT TO ARGUE. OUR GOAL IS NOT TO WASTE TIME AT COURT. THEREFORE, KNOWING THAT LIFE IS IMPOSSIBLE OR AT LEAST, NOT AS EFFICIENT AS IT COULD BE IF BOGGED DOWN WITH HAGGLING MERCHANTS AND VENDORS, IF WE LIVE IN PERPETUAL ANTAGONISM WITH JEWS OR BOURGEOIS ENGLISH RULERS, WE ELECT TO RADICALLY ALTER THESE RELATIONSHIPS BY MILITARY SOLUTIONS. AND THAT MEANS LIQUIDATING THE

124 HTC / SOURCE OF THE PROBLEM. IF WE CUT DOWN THE TREE, WE WON'T HAVE TO WORRY ABOUT THE ROTTING FRUIT EVERY YEAR. IF WE ARE INEFFICIENT WAR MONGERS WE CAN SELL AND BARGAIN AND MAKE DEALS WITH THE ROTTING FRUIT EVERY YEAR, WITH TAX PAID FOR CONTRACTS FOR PERRENIAL CLEAN UP, LIKE THE PLANNED OBSOLESCENCE OF THE CAR COMPANIES TO KEEP YOU COMING BACK ALL THE TIME. BUT IF WE ARE REAL NATIONALISTS TRYING TO SOLVE PROBLEMS AHEAD OF TIME FOR OUR KID AND THEIR KIDS, WE CAN'T IGNORE THE OPTION OF SETTLING IT AT THE SOURCE. THESE PROPAGANDISTS ARE CONCERNED WITH PROFITS AND GAINS FROM THESE PROBLEMS. THAT'S WHY THEY ARE CONTENT TO WATCH THE BULLDOZERS DESTROY HOMES. THEY HAVE ECONOMIC COMPENSATION FOR THEIR LACK OF ACTION AND ECONOMIC COMPENSATION FOR PERRENIAL CRYBABY MACHINES. FUND RAISING, WHICH IS OF COURSE CONSTITUTIONALLY GUARANTEED. — ANOTHER EXAMPLE OF HOW NOT TO FIGHT AND WHAT NOT TO FIGHT FOR! OF WHAT HAPPENS IF YOU GET WEAK. — THE BULLDOZERS WILL COME. HOW FATAL THESE CLOSE ENCOUNTERS OF THE THIRD KIND CAN BE.

THE REAL AGENDAS ARE: THE JUDEN WANT THE LAND OF PALESTINE FOR THEIR RACE FOR THEIR RELIGION, AND WANT THE ARABS TO LEAVE. NOT TO EXTERMINATE THEIR RACE, BUT JUST LEAVE TO JORDAN OR IRAQ OR ANYWHERE, OUTSIDE THE "HA'ARETZ" (THE LAND). THEY CAN'T DO THIS WITH THEIR OWN MILITARY AND WOULD PREFER THAT THEY CAN PAY THE US TO DO THE PART OF PROVIDING MILITARY HARDWARE: TANKS, HELICOPTERS, JETS AND MISSILES AND MISSILE DEFENSE. THEY WANTED TO USE THE COLD WAR AS A RHETORICAL DEVICE TO MAKE AMERICANS THINK IT WAS A WORTHY CAUSE, IN ORDER TO HIDE THE UNDER THE TABLE PAYMENT TO THE POLITICIANS. THIS WAY AMERICANS WOULD DIE FOR ISRAEL AND FEEL GOOD ABOUT IT.

THE ARAB AGENDA HAS TWO MAIN PARTS: ONE ISLAMIC, THE OTHER SECULAR; NATIONALIST OR SECULAR FEUDALISM. AS IN FEUDAL EUROPE THE FEUDALIST SEGMENT CAN MORE EASILY BENEFIT UNDER A NEXUS WITH THE BOURGEOISIE UNTIL CAPITALISM GETS TOO BIG FOR THAT AND MUST BREAK FREE. THERE IS AN ANTONISM BETWEEN THESE GROUPS. BETWEEN THE PAN ISLAMIC V. PAN ARAB - NON ISLAMIC, PAN CAPITALIST FEUDAL V. BOURGEOIS NATIONALIST ARABS. AND EVEN AN ISLAMIC CAPITALIST GROUP V. ISLAMIC SOCIALIST GROUP. ALL OF THESE ARE MORTAL OPPONENTS TO U.S. COLONIALISM AND ZIONISM. LET ALONE THE HISTORICAL SECTARIANISM WITHIN THE VARIOUS ISLAMIC INTERPRETATIONS, NO DIFFERENT FROM THE 1000S OF CHRISTIANITIES WHICH EUROPEAN PEOPLE FOUGHT OVER. CALVINISM, LUTHER, COUNTER-LUTHER, DIAGNON, THE HUGHENOTS ETC, ETC. — SOME ARABS DO NOT HAVE ANY OBJECTION TO SURPRESSING FELLOW ARABS ON BEHALF OF ISRAEL OR THE U\$ OR THE SOVIET UNION OR ANY OTHER HIGHEST BIDDER. AS THE WHITE POLICE IN THE U\$ DON'T CARE ABOUT THE WHITE RACE AS A WHOLE. IT IS THIS GROUP WHICH HAS BEEN CALLED, "THE AUTHORITIES" BY THE U.S.

125 HTC / WHETHER IN THE ARAB WORLD OR THE STREETS OF L.A. IT IS MORE THAN COINCIDENTAL THAT WHEN SOMETHING "BAD" HAPPENS IN THE EX-FRENCH COLONIES, THE "WORLD COMMUNITY" SENDS IN FRENCH TROOPS AND THE CAMPAIGN IS MANAGED BY FRENCH POLITICIANS. AND WHEN SOMETHING "BAD" HAPPENS IN AN EX-BRITISH COLONY, THE INTERNATIONAL COMMUNITY IS QUICK TO SEND IN BRITISH OR U\$ TROOPS TO FIGHT THE "BAD". LOOK AT THE NEWS FROM "FRANCE 24" COMPARED TO THE ANGLO NEWS. TODAY, 60 YEARS INTO OUR "POST COLONIAL ERA" — FRANCE 24, ALWAYS TALKING ABOUT ITS OLD COLONIES ALGERIA, MALI, SYRIA, HAITI, VIETNAM! TODAY THE US, WHERE THE NEWS OBSESSES ON WHERE? IRAQ, PALESTINE, AFGHANISTAN, PAKISTAN, ALL EX-BRITISH COLONIES!! GO BACK IN TIME 60 YRS AND WHAT DO YOU SEE WHEN YOU ASK QUESTIONS ABOUT FRENCH AND BRITISH POLICY? FAMILIAR AREAS, THE SAME AREAS AS TODAY! THE ONLY THING MISSING IS EMIRAL KITA, WHERE ONE SIDE TELLS THE OTHER TO STAND DOWN AT GUN POINT.

THEY WANT US TO PAY FOR IT. THEY WANT TO CALL US CRIMINALS IF WE DON'T PAY FOR IT. THEY WANT TO COME BULLDOZE OR AUCTION OFF OUR HOME IF WE DON'T PAY FOR IT. AND THEY'LL GIVE IT TO SOMEONE! A GOOD ZIONIST, OR A LAWABIDER I.E. — ONE OF THEIR OWN! — MY DEAR PEOPLE IT IS THIS VULNERABILITY AND SUSCEPTIBILITY TO THEIR WILL WHICH IS WHAT WE MUST WIN SECURITY AGAINST. AS FAR AS BEING A PROTECTORATE, WE ARE ONLY CONCERNED WITH WINNING PROTECTION FROM THE U\$ AND ITS JEW INFLUENCED RULING CLASS. WE CAN'T GO ON LIKE THIS, VULNERABLE TO THEM. THEY CAN KEEP ALL OF THEIR ~~OLD~~ CONSOLING PRETENSES AND "BELIEFS" TO THEMSELVES. JUST REMEMBER BEHIND ALL THE BLOWN UP BUBBLES IN THE MILK THE AMOUNT IS THE SAME. THERE IS ALWAYS A REAL DEMAND IN THERE SOMEWHERE. THAT YOU FORFEIT YOUR HOME OR CHILDREN OR LIFE OR FARM OR FUTURE. ALL THE SPLASHING AROUND IN THE SHALLOWS OF THEIR SILLY RHETORIC DOESN'T MEAN THEY DON'T MAKE REAL KILLS.

126 HTC / Today THE JACK ASS WHITEHOUSE SPOKESPERSON, THE SAME ONE WHO TAUGHT US THAT THE ATTACK ON THE US EMBASSY IN BENGAZI WAS NOT PLANNED AND NOT RELATED TO ANY HATRED OF THE OBAMA CAMPAIGN THEN IN PROGRESS FOR REJECTION — MADE A STATEMENT WHICH COULD BE A TEXTBOOK EXAMPLE OF HOW THEY THINK IT ACCEPTABLE TO SPEAK THE WAY THAT THEY DO — HE SAID — "(REGARDING THE CIVIL WAR IN EGYPT)" WE HAVE DECIDED NOT TO MAKE A DETERMINATION WHETHER OR NOT A COUP HAS TAKEN PLACE OR IF IT IS DEMOCRACY WHICH IS IN POWER THERE. — A TYPICAL NON ANSWER — BECAUSE THERE IS SOME RULE WHICH SAYS THAT THE US CANT PROVIDE MILITARY AID TO ANYONE IN POWER VIA COUP. EVEN THOUGH THE US REGULARLY SPONSORS AND MANAGES COUPS. MY POINT IS, THAT HIS RESPONSE IS SO UGLY, THAT IT IS UNINTELLIGIBLE WITHOUT KNOWING HE IS TRYING TO AVOID SOME LEGAL CRITERION SOMEWHERE. WE HAVE DECIDED TO NOT DECIDE ABOUT SUCH AND SUCH. WE HAVE DECIDED TO OFFICIALLY AND OPENLY ACT BLIND IN THIS MATTER. — AS IF HE WAS THE HEAD COACH OF THE 49ERS WHO DOESNT LIKE TO TIP HIS HAND AND LET THE OTHER COACHES KNOW WHAT HE'S THINKING OR GOING TO DO. A PRIVATE CITIZEN BEING ANNOYED NOT A PUBLIC OFFICIAL ON THE JOB. THEY HAVE CHOSEN TO NOT TO KNOW ABOUT IT, OR SHARE THEIR OPINIONS ABOUT IT?? WE HAVE DECIDED TO NOT WATCH THE SUPERBOWL SO WE DONT KNOW WHAT HAPPENED?? ITS AN INSULT TO HIS AUDIENCE. HE DIDNT SAY "WE DONT KNOW YET" HE SAID "WE HAVE DECIDED NOT TO MAKE DETERMINATIONS". — THAT, IS THE BOLD FACED EMOTIONALISM I'M TALKING AGAINST FOR SO MANY PAGES. "NOT MY FIELD OF RESEARCH" HE'S INSINUATING, "THATS WHY I LOVE GEOLOGY SO MUCH. ITS SO IMMUNE TO THE MANIPULATIONS AND WORD GAMES AND CONNIVING POLITICIANS. SO INDIFFERENT TO COWARDICES AND PERVERSIONS. AN ANCIENT INANIMATE MACHINE, A TITAN, THAT ONLY RARELY LOVES MORTALS ENOUGH TO NOTICE THEM. A BEAUTIFUL BLUE MARBLE SPINNING AWAY SO INDIFFERENT ANY SELF PROMOTIONS, OF ANTHROPOMORPHIC APOTHEOSIS. GAIA HAS CHOSEN NOT TO MAKE A DETERMINATION ABOUT YOU TOO, YOU FAGGOT JACK ASS. "HEE HAW, HEE HAW, HEE HAW" EXCEPT THE GEO DID NOT SAY THAT OUT OF FEAR, OUT HIDING A MILITARY CONTRACT SHE SIGNED AND IS WORRIED ABOUT PROTECTING. BUT BECAUSE SHE DIDNT NOTICE THE DUST MITES CRAWLING AROUND ON HER SKIN FOR 1000% OF HER HISTORY. WHAT DOES THIS MIDDLE AGED WOMAN CARE ABOUT A COWARD WITHOLDING HIS DETERMINATION WHILST IT IS HER OWN DETERMINATION WHICH SERVES AS THE BASIS FOR EVERYTHING A SEWER RAT LIKE THAT DOES AND THINKS?? GEOLOGY IS SO UNPOLLUTED WITH THE DOGMAS OF SEWER RAT COWARDS. NO ONE CARES TO ARGUE, WITH ROCKS!!

127 HTC / I WISH ONE DAY WE ARE AS UNAFFECTED BY JACKASS POLITICIANS AS GEOLOGY IS BY THEM. THAT IMMUNE, THAT INDIFFERENT AND UNANNOYED. TODAY HOWEVER WE MUST GUARD AGAINST THE SNAKES LIKE THEM AND HEED THEIR RATTLE AS A SERIOUS ALARM. WE HAVE TO TAKE NOTE OF THE CONFIDENCE THAT IMPLIES, THAT HE COULD FACE THE NATION AND BELCH INTO 17 CAMERAS AND NOT FEARING DOING THAT. HE KNOWS A SECTOR OF THE PEOPLE WON'T LIKE THAT, BUT THE FACT THAT HE CHOSE TO DO IT ANYWAY, SHOWS US, LIKE A THERMOMETER THAT TURN IT ISN'T DONE. THE HEAT WILL COOK THAT PUNK, AND HE WON'T INSULT US LIKE THAT ANYMORE. OUR NECESSITY IS TO BRING THAT HEAT TO HIM.

CIVIL RIGHTS WON'T BRING THAT HEAT. CIVIL RIGHTS, PETITIONS, NON VIOLENT STUDENT COMMITTEES WILL JUST GET US BUDGEONED AND AN APOLOGY. CIVIL RIGHTS AND NONVIOLENCE IS AS SILLY AS THE BUDDHIST WHO LIGHTS THEMSELVES ON FIRE TO PROTEST WHAT OTHER PEOPLE ARE DOING TO THEM, FOR SHOW AN EXPENSIVE, INEFFECTIVE SHOW. LIKE MOVIE THAT SPEND 100S OF MILLIONS FOR PRODUCTION, PROMOTION, AND CONTRACTS, BUT ONLY TOOK IN 10 MILLION AT THE BOX OFFICE. — THATS A LOSS!! AND THUS WHY OUR ENEMY WILL USE HIS POWER TO ADVOCATE THAT WE INCUR SUCH LOSSES.

I PREFER TO DESTROY MY PROBLEM THAN MYSELF. I'M NOT ANGRY WITH MYSELF, I'M NOT PROTESTING MY OWN WILL — BUT FIND ALL OF THOSE SOURCES OF DISCONTENT AND ADVERSITY IN MY OPPONENT'S WILL. TO KILL MYSELF WOULD NOT ADVANCE MY CAUSE TOWARD THE MANY GOALS I'VE DESCRIBED HERE, UNLESS I WAS FLYING A FIGHTER JET INTO SOME HIGH VALUE TARGET, LIKE JACK HARPER IN 'OBLIVION' DID.

WE ONLY HAVE A CERTAIN LIMIT, A NUMERICALLY VERIFIABLE LIMIT OF THE AMOUNT OF WORMS WE CAN INGEST AND SUSTAIN BEFORE THE WORMS WILL SHUT US DOWN COMPLETELY. ONE OR TWO WORMS WON'T KILL A TIGER, 50,000 WORMS IS ENOUGH TO KILL A TIGER. IDEALLY WE SHOULD WANT NO WORMS WITHIN OUR BOWELS — (THAT IS AN IDEAL NOT HELD BY THE WORMS OF COURSE). THE FATAL INCOMPETENCE TO CORRECTLY IDENTIFY THE WORMS AS ADVERSE OR THE LAZINESS TO CHALLENGE THE WORMS, OR THE INDIFFERENCE TO FIGHT THE WORMS OR THE GREEDY SELFISHNESS TO COLLABORATE WITH THE WORMS ARE ALL POISONS WHICH THE WORMS ACTIVELY PROMOTE. "TOLERANCE" FOR THE WORMS IS PUSHED, "WORM RIGHTS" ARE MADE INTO LAWS, "WORM LOVE" IS MADE ROMANTIC ON WORM TV. — THEY "WORM THEIR WAY IN" TO SHOWS LIKE AMERICA'S GOT TALENT AND TEACH THE WORM VALUE SYSTEM TO REPRODUCE WORMS.

WE DECLARE ON THIS PAGE THAT WE HAVE BEEN FORCED A DIET OF WORMS AND IT IS KILLING US. OUR GOAL IS TO BUILD OUR OWN FOOD SUPPLY AND BREAK FREE FROM BEING FORCED ANY MORE DIET OF WORMS. BUT NOW I WANT TO CLARIFY MORE PRECISELY WHAT WE ARE FIGHTING FOR.

128 HIC / PERFECTING THE CIRCLE.

I HOPE BY NOW I HAVE TOUCHED UPON A LIVING HELL. HOW THAT HELL IS PROSPEROUS FOR SOME, NOT FOR ALL, NOT FOR US! THAT SUCH HELL IS MOSTLY CAUSED BY ANTAGONISM AND ADVERSITY. THEN, HOW WE MUST ESCAPE THAT BY BUILDING OUR OWN AND NOT ALLOWING THE TENTACLES OF THAT HELL TO PULL US BACK INTO IT. HOW SUCH "BREAKING FREE" IS A PROCESS, REGULATED BY SOCIAL SCIENCE NOT LAW AND THUS IN NO WAY IS BASED ON INCREASING ARGUMENTS, BUT DECREASING THE ARGUMENTATION, MOVING TOWARD HARMONY NOT AWAY FROM IT. AND TO MOVE TOWARD THAT HARMONY REQUIRES PURIFICATION OF OURSELVES, OF OUR STREETS, OF OUR SCHOOLS OF OUR AIR WAVES OF OUR CULTURES, OF OUR LIVES IN EVERY WAY POSSIBLE.

ONE OF THE CRITICISMS OF HITLER WAS THAT HE NEVER DREW-UP A COMPREHENSIVE BLUEPRINT OF WHAT HE CONCEIVED OF AND INVISIONED AS A NEW WORLD ORDER. GORBACHEV SAID, "COMMUNISM AS THE INVENTORS IMAGINED IT, DID NOT EXIST ANYWHERE, NOT IN RUSSIA NOT IN EASTERN EUROPE, NOT IN CHINA OR VIETNAM, WHAT DID EXIST IN RUSSIA, WAS STALINIST SOCIALISM." — THAT IS TO SAY THEY WERE WORKING TOWARD COMMUNISM. I SAY THAT IT IS VITAL TO HAVE A CLEAR VISION OF WHAT YOU WANT TO GENERATIONS FROM NOW TO BEGIN TO FIGHT TODAY. WHETHER IT IS TOWARD A CHRISTIAN UTOPIA, A FORDLANDIA, AN ~~AND~~ ANARCHIST COLLECTIVE IN 1920S SPAIN (WHERE THE CIRCLE A COMES FROM) OR JEWISH ZION OR A NAZI UTOPIA OR A QUAKER VILLAGE AN AMISH VILLAGE, A MUSLIM CHALIFATE OR EMIRATE, YOU NEED THAT GOAL ON THE DISTANT HORIZON TO MOTIVATE YOUR PRELIMINARIES.

ALL I HAVE SAID SO FAR IS BASIC, UNIVERSAL PRELIMINARIES, WITH SOME CURRENT ASSESSMENT AND SOME PHILOSOPHICAL COMMENTARY. I HAVE PROVIDED FEW LONG TERM IDEALS AS THE DESTINATION, ONLY AN EXORTATION TO GET A VEHICLE AND MOVE OUT. — TOWARDS WHAT SHOULD WE SAIL? TO A GOLDEN AGE

— DICHOSA EDAD Y SIGLOS DICHOSOS AQUELLOS A QUIEN LOS ANTIGUOS PUSIERON DORADOS, Y NO PORQUE EN ELLOS EL ORO, QUE EN ~~ELLA~~ ESTA NUESTRA EDAD DE HIERRO TANTO ESTIMA, SE ALCANZASE EN AQUELLA VENTUROSA SIN FATIGA ALGUNA, SINO PORQUE ENTONCES LOS QUE EN ELLA VIVIAN IGNORABAN ESTOS DOS PALABRAS DE TUYO Y MIO. GRAN NECESARIO PARA ALCANZAR SU ORDINARIO SUSTENTO TOMAR OTRO TRABAJO QUE ALZAR LA MANO Y ALCANZARLE DE LAS ROBUSTAS ENCIMAS, QUE

129 HTC / LIBERALMENTE LES ESTABAN CONVIDANDO CON SU DULCE Y SAZONADO FRUTO. LAS CLARAS FUENTES Y CORRIENTES RIOS EN MAGNIFICA ABUNDANCIA, SABROSAS Y TRANSPARENTES AGUAS LES OFRECIAN. EN LAS QUIEBRAS DE LAS PENTAS Y EN LO HUECO DE LOS ARBOLES FORMABAN SU REPUBLICA LAS SOLICITAS Y DESCRETAS ABEJAS, OFRECIENDO A CUALQUIER MANO, SIN INTERES ALGUNO, LA FERTIL COSECHA DE SU DULCISIMO TRABAJO. LOS VALENTES ALCONOQUES DESPIDAN DE SI, SIN OTRO ARTIFICIO QUE EL DE SU CORTESIA, SUS ANCHAS Y LIVIANAS CORTEZAS, CON QUE SE COMENZARON A CUBRIR LAS CASAS SOBRE RUSTICAS ESTACAS SUSTENTADAS, NO MAS QUE PARA DEFENSA DE LAS INCIEMENCIAS DEL CIELO. TODO ERA PAZ ENTONCES, TODO AMISTAD, TODA CONCORDIA; AUN NO SE HABIA ATREVIDO LA PESADA REJA DEL CORVO A ABRIR NI VISITAR LAS ENTRANAS PIADOSAS DE NUESTRA PRIMERA MADRE, QUE ELLA, SIN SER FORZADO OFRECIA POR TODAS PARTES DE SU FERTIL Y ESPEROSO SEÑO, LO QUE PUDIESE HARTAR, SUSTENTAR Y DELEITAR A LOS HIJOS QUE ENTONCES POSEIAN. ENTONCES SI QUE ANDABAN LAS SIMPLES Y HERMOSAS ZABALEJAS DE VALLE EN VALLE Y DE OTERO EN TRENZA Y EN CABELLO SIN MAS VESTIDOS DE AQUELLOS QUE ERAN MENESTER PARA CUBRIR HONESTAMENTE LO QUE LA HONESTIDAD QUIERE Y HA QUERIDO SIEMPRE QUE SE CUBRA, Y NO ERAN SUS ADORNOS DE LOS QUE AHORA SE USAN, A QUIEN LA PURPURA DE TIRO Y LA POR TANTOS MODOS MARTIRIZADAS SELA ENCARECEN, SINO DE ALGUNAS HOJAS VERDES DE LAMPAROS Y YEDRA ENTRETEJIDAS, CON LO QUE QUIZA IBAN TAN POMPOSAS Y COMPUSTAS COMO VAN AGORA NUESTRAS CORTE SANOS CON LAS RARAS Y PEREGRINAS INVENCIONES QUE LA CURIOSIDAD OCIOSA LES HA MOSTRADO LES HA MOSTRADO. ENTONCES SE DECORABAN LOS CONCRETOS AMOROSOS DEL ALMA SIMPLE Y SENCILLAMENTE DEL MISMO MODO Y MANERA QUE ELLA LOS CONCEBIA, SIN BUSCAR ARTIFICIOSO RODEO DE PALABRAS PARA ENCARECERLOS. NO HABIA LA FRAUDE, EL ENGAÑO NI LA MALICIA MEZCLANDOSE CON VERDAD Y LLANEZA. LA JUSTICIA SE ESTABA EN SUS PROPIOS TERMINOS, SIN QUE LA OSASEN TURBAR NI OFENDER LOS DEL FAVOR Y LOS DEL INTERESE, QUE TANTO AHORA LA MENOSCABAN, TURBAN Y PERSIGUEN. LA LEY DE ENCAJE AUN NO SE HABIA SENTADO EN EL ENTENDIMIENTO DEL JUEZ PORQUE ENTONCES NO HABIA DE JUZGAR, NI QUIEN FUESE JUZGADO. LAS DONCELLAS Y LA HONESTIDAD ANDABAN, COMO TENGO DICHO, POR DONDE QUIERA ISOLA Y SEÑORA, SOLTERA Y MATRON, FUERTE Y FEMININA, SIN TEMOR QUE LA AJENA DESENVOLUTRA Y LASCIVIO INTENTO LE MENOSCABAN, Y SU PERDICION NACIA DE SU GUSTO Y PROPIA VOLUNTAD. Y AGORA, EN ESTOS NUESTROS DIAS DETESABLES SIGLOS NO ESTA SEGURA NINGUNA, AUNQUE LA OCULTE Y CIERRE OTRO NUEVO LABERINTO COMO EL DE CRETA, PORQUE ALLI POR LOS RESQUIBIOS O POR EL AIRE, CON EL CETO DE LA MALDITA SOLICITUD SE LES ENTRA LA AMOROSA PESTILENCIA Y LES HACE DAR CON TODO SU RECUGIMIENTO AL TRASTE. PARA CUYA SEGURIDAD, ANDANDO MAS LOS TIEMPOS Y CRECIENDO MAS LA MALICIA, SE INSTITUYO LA ORDEN DE LOS CABALLEROS ANDANTES, PARA DEFENDER LAS DONCELLAS, AMPARAR LAS VIUDAS Y SOCCORRER A LOS HUERFANOS Y A LOS MENESTEROSOS. DESTA ORDEN SOY YO, HERMANOS

130 HTC / CABRERAS, A QUIEN AGRADEZCO EL CASAJE Y BUEN ACOMIEN-
TO QUE HACÉIS A MI, A Y A MI ESCUDERO. QUE AUNQUE POR LEY NAT-
URAL ESTÁN TODOS LOS QUE VIVEN OBLIGADOS A FAVORRECER A LOS CABALL-
EROS ANDANTES, TODAVÍA POR SABER QUE SIN SABER VOSOTROS ESTA
OBLIGACION METALOGISTES Y REGALASTES, ES RAZON QUE, CON LA VOLUNTAD
A MI POSIBLE OS AGRADEZCA LA VUESTRA"... — THAT WAS 1605!

SEE I TOLD YOU, I KNOW MY HISTORY OF IDEAS. THATS NOT MARX!
NOT LENIN. PLATO AND ARISTOTLE TALKED ABOUT THAT VERY SAME IDEA
PLATO'S "RES-PUBLICA". NOT AN OCTOGENARIAN BUSINESS CONSORTIUM.
G.O.P. — INDEX FUND MANAGERS. SNAKE PIGS. BOURGEOIS PARTY.
ITS NOT THEIRS TO STEAL. OUR FUTURE IS NOT THEIRS TO STEAL.

WE MUST BE WORKING TOWARD A NEW GOLDEN AGE. WE CANT GO
BACK FOR OUR SIGLOS DORADOS, BUT FORWARD FOR THEM. — WHAT
WOULD THEY LOOK LIKE?? — : MY VISION? MY UTOPIA? YOUR
AND YOUR LONG TERM, LONG DISTANCE IDEAL FOR MANKIND FOR YOUR
OWN PEOPLE? WOULD IT LOOK LIKE THE FIRST CHAPTER? WOULD IT
LOOK LIKE CONTEMPORARY AMERICA? THE STATUS QUO OF 2013 OR
THE STATUS QUO OF 1950S AMERICA? IF WE DONT ANSWER THESE QUE-
STIONS IN A BRILLIANT WAY WE WILL LOSE SIGHT OF ~~THE GOLDEN AGE~~
~~CONTEMPORARY AMERICA~~ ANY KNOWLEDGE OF AN IDYLIC PAST. ~~THE GOLDEN AGE~~

LET ALONE A GOLDEN AGE TO COME AHEAD. — THIS IS HOW
SEMILITERATE PIGS DEFILE THE PRESENT. WITH A NARROW REPERTOIRE
THE TENDENCY FOR HUMANS TO BUILD A WORLD IN THEIR OWN IMAGE
CREATES A BLEAK AND DULL WORLD, IN THEIR IMAGE. MONKEYS TURN
THE PLANET INTO A BIG TIRE SWING JUNGLE WITH DOO DOO BALLS AS WE
PONS, BANANA PEELS AS A MINE FIELD ETC. ETC. THEIR LACK OF IDEALS
COMPARES WITH OUR IDEALS. IF WE DONT HAVE ANY LONG RANGE GOALS WE
ARE SUSCEPTIBLE TO OPPORTUNISM AND CAREERISM. WE WILL REGRESS. A
PERSON IGNORANT OF THE PAST DEFILES THE PRESENT AND DESTROYS THE FUTURE
BECAUSE OUR FUTURE DEPENDS ON WHAT WE DO TODAY. NOT ENTIRE-
LY OF COURSE. WISDOM FACING FOLLY, FORTUNE FACING VIRTUE.
THE PERSON WITH THE MOST TALENT HAS THE MOST LUCK. AND NO VICTOR
BELIEVES IN LUCK. — I PROPOSE A UTOPIA FOR THE ELITE.
REGULATED BY THE SAME DECISION CALCULUS WHICH GOVERNS THE
ADDITION OR SUBTRACTION TO ANY SPORTS TEAM ROSTER ON EARTH.
IF YOU CAN RUN FAST, JUMP HIGH, PUSH WEIGHT, YOU'RE ON THE
TEAM. IF NOT, KEEP TRYING TILL YOU GET THERE. — THATS IT.
INSTEAD OF THESE PHYSICAL ATHLETIC ABILITIES I'M LOOKING
FOR INTELLECTUAL - MENTAL ABILITIES. THE UTOPIA I FIGHT FOR
AND PROMOTE IS THE NATION OF THE A STUDENTS. TO THE EXCLU-
SION OF THE D AND F STUDENTS. NOT A PHYSICAL HEIGHT REQUIRE-
MENT OF 5.7 METERS BUT A MENTAL HEIGHT REQUIREMENT OF A 3.5 GPA.

131 HTC / THATS THE FIRST ~~AND~~ RING OF FIRE PROTECTING OUR CORE.
IF OUR GOAL IS TO CREATE A SUPERB FUTURE, IT IS ONLY LOGICAL
THAT WE IDENTIFY AND EMPLOY THE PROPER TOOLS FOR THAT GOAL. THESE
ARE THE FINEST PEOPLE AVAILABLE. INSTITUTING A CRITERIA OF ACADEMIC
ABILITY IS AN EMINENTLY PRACTICAL AND WISE POLICY FOR US. OVER THE
EXAMPLES^{IN} HISTORY WE CAN FIND LEADERS OF MOVEMENTS OR MILITARY COM-
MANDERS OR KINGS WHO DEMANDED LOYALTY, OR OBEDIENCE, OR TRIBUTE.
I SAY THAT THE DEMAND FOR TALENT, INDICATED BY ~~THE~~ ACADEMIC ABILITY
IS THE WAY TO SCREEN OUT THE PEOPLE LESS LIKELY TO BE WILLING TO WORK
TOWARD THAT GOAL OF AN IMPROVED FUTURE. SUCH A GOAL REQUIRES A
POOL OF PEOPLE WITH ~~THE~~ HIGH IDEALS AND BRIGHT MINDS. A MIND THAT
CANT PAY ATTENTION IN CLASS, THAT CANT PROCESS DATA ON ITS OWN
CANT REMEMBER WHAT WAS SAID, CANT CREATE ITS OWN CONCEPTS IS NOT THE
~~RIGHT MIND~~ RIGHT MIND FOR THE JOB. A SIMPLE SCHOLASTIC APTITUDE TEST
WOULD BE THE FIRST EASY WAY TO CUT THE MAIN BULK OF UNQUALIFIEDS.
ALL OUR CANDIDATES MUST SHOW HIGH ACADEMIC ABILITY OR WE ARE
LOST FROM THE START. WE WILL BE MEDIOCRATIZED LIKE THE CURRENT
SYSTEM WITH ITS G. BUSHES AND WETNERS AND PERRYS: LOW LIVES.

TODAY THEY ARE CELEBRATING THE 50TH ANNIVERSARY OF THE FAMOUS
'DESEGREGATION' OF THE SCHOOLS IN ALABAMA. I HAVE HEARD NO ASSESSMENT
FROM ANY OF THESE CELEBRANTS OF THE EFFECTS OF ~~THE~~ SUCH 'DESEGREGATION'
HAD ON THE SCHOOL SYSTEM THERE. WHY NOT?? — IS IT NOT COSTUMARY
FOR PEOPLE TO REVIEW THE ACCOMPLISHMENTS OF THE THINGS THEY PROMOTE?
1000 EXAMPLES — SINCE THE TIME ~~THE~~ WAS INTRODUCED
IMPROVEMENTS WERE MADE. 'OUR ANTI-VIRAL MEDICATIONS HAVE SAVED
100,000 LIVES.' — 'OUR SAFETY BELTS HAVE SAVED 1 MILLION LIVES' OR AIR
BAGS OR CANCER TREATMENTS OR POLIO VACCINE, ETC. ETC. INTEGRATION
WAS TOUTED AS THE WAY TO TAKE A MARGINALIZED PEOPLE AND BRING THEM
UP TO A HIGHER LEVEL BY MIXING THE LOWER WITH THE HIGHER, TO CREATE
A HIGHER QUALITY OF LIFE FOR EVERYONE. INTEGRATION WAS EXPLAINED AS THE
WAY TO TAKE AN INEQUAL LEVEL OF ACCOMPLISHMENT BETWEEN TWO GROUPS
AND BY ENDING THE DISCRIMINATION AGAINST ONE OF THE GROUPS, WHICH HAD
DEPRIVED THE GROUP FROM THE SAME OPPORTUNITIES, AND IN THEORY, LEVEL THE
TWO UP. IT WAS NOT SOLD AS A WAY TO TAKE ANTHRAX AND INFECT A HEALTHY
ORGANISM UNTIL IT DIED. DESEGREGATION WAS EXPLAINED IN THE CONTEXT OF
JIM CROW APARTHEID OF THE LEGACY OF SLAVERY AND WHAT THEY CALLED "RE-
CONSTRUCTION". OF POVERTY, OF RACISM, OF THE WHITES WITH RESOURCES IN THE
SCHOOLS THEY WENT TO AND NO RESOURCES FOR THE SCHOOLS THE BLACK KIDS
WENT TO. INTEGRATION WAS SEEN AND SOLD AS A REMEDY FOR MANY PROBLEMS
ALL CONVERGING ON AND AROUND EDUCATION. — SCIENTIFICALLY HOWEVER
WE CAN LOOK TO SEE WHAT INTEGRATION HAS DONE, NOW, NOT JUST WHAT
IT WAS INTENDED DO. REGARDLESS OF BEING 'POSITIVE' OR 'NEGATIVE' AS THE
TERMS ARE USED BY COMMON PEOPLE. WE CAN MEASURE SOME OF THE
EFFECTS AND CONSEQUENCES OF THIS POLICY. AND THEN WE CAN ASSESS

132 UTC / WHETHER OR NOT THIS PROJECT MET ITS OWN GOALS AND WHETHER OR NOT THIS PROJECT IS COMPATIBLE WITH OUR OWN GOALS. — I WILL TAKE NOTICE THAT THERE ARE NO TRUMPETERS LOUDLY PRAISING ALL OF THE GLORIOUS RESULTS OF SUCH A PLAN. A FARMER WHO FOUGHT HARD TO WIN THE FERTILIZER FOR HIS FIELDS AND WAS CELEBRATING THE 50TH ANNIVERSARY OF HIS WIN MIGHT STAND UP AND SAY "TODAY MY FIELDS PRODUCE 1,000 TONS OF CORN INSTEAD OF THE 20 TONS OF 50 YEARS AGO. THIS IS HOW THE ASTRO BROTHERS FERTIFY THEIR CUBAN REVOLUTION — THE WAY THE CHINESE REASSURED THEIR PEOPLE THE NAZIST REVOLUTION WAS GAINING GROUND."

MY ESTIMATE IS THAT THERE IS PROBABLY SOME REASON FOR THIS LACK OF ANY BEFORE AND AFTERS FROM THE ARCHITECTS OF THIS PLAN. YET WE CONTINUE TO HEAR THE ARCHITECTS OF INTEGRATION CHEER FOR IT AND DOGMATICALLY EXTOLL ALL THEY HAVE DONE, WITHOUT NUMERICAL DATA. THEY EMPLOY THE FAITH BASED AVERSION TO THAT, AND SAY "GOOD" AND "BAD" AND "EVIL"... BUT THIS DOESN'T BURY THE STATISTICS AND EVIDENCE. I WOULD LIKE TO STUDY THIS ANYWAY. THEY HAVE NOT DESTROYED MY WANT TO KNOW WHAT THEIR POLICY HAS DONE. MY INVESTIGATION WILL PROCEED. THIS IS NOT A SUBJECT WHICH HAS LEFT US NO EMPIRICAL DATA TO EXAMINE. NEITHER ARE THE MYRIAD OTHER SUBJECTS WHICH THE PROPAGANDISTS TRY TO HIDE.

WELL, REGARDLESS OF THAT, AS PERTAINS TO OUR GOAL OF A NEW GOLDEN AGE, ALL POLICIES THAT WE ADOPT MUST BE CAREFULLY WEIGHED AS TO THEIR EFFECTS IN THEIR LONG TERM SOCIOLOGICAL CONSEQUENCES, AND NOT CONSIDERATIONS OF SHORT TERM REFLECTION, OR THE FLEETING PRAISE OF MEDIOCRE POPULISM. OFTEN THERE IS A DEBATE BETWEEN THOSE INTERESTS OF SACRIFICING THE SHORT TERM FOR THE GOOD OF THE LONG TERM, AND THE INTERESTS OF SACRIFICING THE LONG TERM FOR THE SAKE OF THE SHORT TERM. THE SIDE WE MUST TAKE HERE, IS ALWAYS FOR THE CAUSE OF THE LONG TERM WHENEVER ANY CONTRADICTIONS RISE BETWEEN THEM LIKE WITH THE COMBUSTION OF FOSSIL FUELS, AND OTHER CLIMATE RELATED PHENOMENA. THE CURRENT DEBATE AS POSHED IN THE MEDIOCRE MEDIA TODAY HAS A GROUP OF PEOPLE WHICH CLAIM TO DENY, THE PLANET IS WARMING ~~AWAY~~ AWAY FROM THE NORMS FOUND DURING ICE AGES AND SIMULTANEOUSLY BENEFIT FROM OIL DRILLING, AND THERE IS ANOTHER GROUP WHICH CLAIMS THAT THE PLANET IS WARMING AND THAT THE NORTH POLE HAS LOST 1/2 OF ITS ICE, AND SIMULTANEOUSLY BENEFIT FROM PLACING RESTRICTIONS ON OIL INDUSTRY VIA TAXES AND FINES PAYABLE.

OUR GOAL IS NOT GOING TO BE REACHED, UNLESS WE ASSESS THIS PHENOMENA NOT FROM THE VANTAGE POINTS: PROFITS FROM OIL, OR PROFITS AGAINST OIL, BUT WHETHER GLOBAL WARMING REALLY IS A THREAT TO OUR LONG TERM SOCIAL INTERESTS. I HAVE SEEN THE TOPOGRAPHICAL MAPS AND KNOW HOW MUCH COAST LINE WILL BE LOST BY A 15 METER INCREASE IN SEA LEVEL. I DON'T AUTOMATICALLY ASSUME THAT THIS DATA EQUALS A CATASTROPHE FOR THE FUTURE. SUCH INCREASE WILL HAPPEN OVER DECADES NOT AT ONCE LIKE A TSUNAMI. CERTAINLY I CAN SEE THAT ~~THE~~ A DISASTER FOR ANY REAL ESTATE INVESTORS IN THE EFFECTED AREAS. I CAN SEE HOW DESERTIFICATION OF AGRICULTURAL AREAS WOULD AFFECT FOOD PRODUCTION. WHICH OF THESE EFFECTS OF GLOBAL WARMING HURTS OUR INTERESTS? THAT HOW WE MUST THINK AND INQUIRE. NO STIGMA AND INSINUATED MORES AS VALUES FOR US. IMMUNE TO THE SHOCK JOCK BANDWAGONING. WE THINK FOR OURSELVES.

133 HTC/By selecting people with high G.P.A. and proven minds, we can cut out 3/4s of the people that will have the most trouble, in thinking for ourselves. Testing for bravery and a defiance to fire is one way, testing for problem solving skills is a less dramatic way. Testing for intelligence does not preclude our enemies entirely because surely we have a great many intelligent enemies that can qualify as smart—but we can get rid of a lot of chaff this way. Knowing from the outset we need people who can fight for a distant, somewhat abstract idealized future which isn't as tangible as a fish treat for an obedient sealion barking on cue. Knowing from the outset, that what is required for us, are minds that can think way down the road in the logic of long term patriotism and express this will live in the construction of civic works meant to last. For we intend to write on the will of millennia as if on bronze harder than bronze, nobler than bronze, for only the noblest is altogether hard. We are sure that what is required is the mind which can comprehend that our politics from day to day is integrated with an overarching philosophy of life, that is not as transient as the current details which come and go over the decades. When the winter thaws out and we all start to warm up again we know not to throw away our heavy coats and ear covering hats and gloves because we understand we are part of a cycle, and that the bitter winter will require us to be patient again and yet again, and ask us to be serene and trust her as she passes by leaving a supply of fresh water to her younger siblings to melt during their turn to rule.... Has she ever once failed to yield to spring and summer when her time was complete? — regardless of the seasons, which change, and concede the scepter of dominance at various times, we can hold on to the destiny. Our purpose undeterred travelling through the seasons toward our goal. Has the winter ever once failed to return and force inside to sit around a fireplace and perfect our circle?? — will she??

A mind that can not answer this decisively is not of much use to us. Because we are fighting for something so counter intuitive to primitive minds we must guard against the attitude that would chop off the head of the goose which lays golden eggs, because he's hungry. We could have bought thousands of geese to roast, by the fruit of waiting a few days. Just don't kill that one, she's special. Like "Chaser", the Darwinian dog that can retrieve items by being shown a picture of them, going off to a back room and matching up the item. — Don't kill that dog!! In one thousand years he'll be delivering mail by the address. To sacrifice the concerns of the now for the concerns of tomorrow within one's own lifetime is criteria enough to weed out certain imbeciles — but to sacrifice the concerns of an entire generation for those of another far to come is criteria enough to weed out almost all but the most philosophical types. Humanity doesn't work that way. That's for stoics and for platos and socrateses and christs and hard bitten ascetic cults. Agire who sleep on beds of nails. We can't impose this discipline on nations, not even our own. This is why I insist that we can only pull this off by volunteerism, a truly effective network.

134 HTC / PERHAPS OVER MANY GENERATIONS OUR CULTURE AND EXAMPLE
OF DISCIPLINE OUR VALUES WILL HAVE ENOUGH OF A BASE TO
KEEP IT FROM ~~BEING OVERNUN~~ WE CERTAINLY CAN NOT GO FROM 1ST GEAR TO 4TH
GEAR WITHOUT THE SPEEDS IN BETWEEN OR OUR NATION'S MEDIOCRETS WILL
KILL US WITHOUT EVEN KNOWING WHY. HOW MANY REVOLUTIONARY TAKEOVERS
HAVE BEEN MET WITH SWARMS OF INNOCENT PEOPLE IN THE STREET, NOT EVEN
KNOWING WHAT PRECEDED THE REVOLUTION, SHOUTING "DOWN WITH THE
NEW GUY!!" IF WE HAVE OUR OWN AREAS AND HAVENT TRIED TO SUPER IMP
SE OUR IDEOLOGY EXCEPT ON OURSELVES, THEN THEY CANT COMPLAIN. THEN WE
HAVE NO REASON TO WORRY ABOUT HAVING TO MACHINE GUN CROWDS OF OUR
OWN NATION WHO DONT UNDERSTAND. IF IT GOES ACCORDING MY PLAN, THEY'LL
BE KNOCKING ON OUR DOOR TO BE LET IN, NOT ASKING US TO LEAVE. IF WE HAVE
OUR OWN, THEN THOSE MEDIOCRETS WHO DONT UNDERSTAND THAT WE BELIEVE
IN THE LAW OF INEQUALITY AND A HIERARCHY OF RESPONSIBILITIES WILL BE
ILL AT EASE WITH THEMSELVES, BY COMPARISON TO US, AND WILL HAVE TO PICK UP
THEIR OWN SKILL LEVEL. TO EVEN THINK ABOUT CHALLENGING US. ~~THEIR~~ THEIR
HAND WONT BE FORCED. THEY WONT BE BACKED INTO A CORNER BY US, BUT BY
THEIR OWN MEDIOCRITY. THEY WONT KILL US, BUT CONTINUE TO KILL EACH OTHER.

LOOK AT SOUTH ~~AFRICA~~ AFRICA TODAY COMPARED TO APARTHEID. CRIME, AIDS, DIS-
ORDER, POVERTY, NO PRODUCTION, FARMS TAKEN OVER AND LEFT BARREN. NOW
WHAT?? FAMINE, PESTILENCE, DEATH, RUINATION. AN IMPROVEMENT? FOR
BLACKS? FOR ANYONE? MY ANSWERS DONT MATTER. THE SOCIAL DATA DOES.

AS INDIVIDUALS WHO ARE CONSCIOUS OF OUR OWN NATURE AND OF OUR
RELATIONSHIP WITH THE REST OF THE WORLD, WE HAVE AN INEVITABLE HIERARCHY
OF RESPONSIBILITIES AND OBLIGATIONS. 1ST WE HAVE AN OBLIGATION TO NATURE
WHICH CREATED US TO PARTICIPATE AND CONTRIBUTE AS BEST WE CAN IN THE
ETERNAL QUEST FOR HIGHER LEVELS OF DEVELOPMENT, HIGHER FORMS OF LIFE.
THUS I COUNSEL ALL WHO ARE HONEST, AND WHAT WOULD MY LOVE FOR THE HIGHER
MAN AND FOR ALL WHO SHALL YET COME, AMOUNT TO IF I COUNSELED AND SPOKE
DIFFERENTLY? NOT MERELY TO REPRODUCE, BUT TO PRODUCE SOMETHING HIGHER -
TOWARD THAT, MY BROTHERS, THE GARDEN OF MARRIAGES SHOULD HELP YOU...

THIS OBLIGATION HAS BEEN EXPRESSED BY OUR POETS AND PHILOSOPHERS THRO
UGHOUT OUR HISTORY. FRIEDRICH NIETZSCHE TOLD US THAT OUR FIRST RESP
ONSIBILITY IS TO HELP PREPARE THE WORLD FOR THE COMING OF A HIGHER TYPE
OF MAN. GEORGE BERNARD SHAW WROTE THAT WE ARE OBLIGED TO SERVE THE LIFE
FORCE IN ITS STRIVING TO KNOW ITSELF MORE FULLY: I.E. TO PERFECT OUR LEVEL
OF CONSCIOUSNESS AND DEMANDING GREATER PRECISION IN OUR KNOWLEDGE.

SECOND, WE HAVE AN OBLIGATION TO OUR PEOPLE AS A COLLECTIVE AGENT OF PRO
GRESS. NATURE HAS REFINED AND HONED THE SPECIAL QUALITIES EMBODIED IN
OUR PEOPLE SO THAT WE WOULD BE BETTER ABLE TO FULFILL THE MISSION ASS
IGNED TO US. EVEN THOUGH NATURE HAS DEVELOPED OTHER FORMS OF LIFE, INC
UDING OUR ENEMIES, WE HAVE A SPECIAL OBLIGATION TO OUR OWN, TO ENSURE
OUR SURVIVAL TO SAFEGUARD ITS UNIQUE CHARACTERISTICS, TO IMPROVE ITS
QUALITY AND INCREASE ITS QUANTITY. THIRD — WE HAVE AN OBLIGATION TO
THOSE MEMBERS OF OUR PEOPLE WHO ARE MOST CONSCIOUS OF THESE OBLIGATIONS
AND MOST ACTIVE IN MEETING THEM. THUS THERE IS A BOND OF FRATERNITY AND

135 HTC / ~~THE~~ COMRADESHIP BETWEEN US AND THOSE WORKING TOWARD THE SAME CAUSE. FINALLY, IN THE SERVICE OF THESE RESPONSIBILITIES IT FOLLOWS THAT WE HAVE THE DUTY TO BE THE BEST AND STRONGEST INDIVIDUALS WE CAN BE. OUR ACCEPTANCE OF THESE HIERARCHICAL RESPONSIBILITIES IS IN A SHARP CONTRAST TO THE MISCONCEPTION OF INDIVIDUALISTS WHO DO NOT RECOGNIZE A RESPONSIBILITY TO ANYONE BUT THEMSELVES, AND TO THAT OF THE NAIVE OPTIMISTS WHO THINK EVERYONE CAN BE OUR FRIEND IF WE TRY HARD ENOUGH.

ONE OF THE MAIN PLAQUES ~~NOTIFIED~~ IN OUR TIMES, IS THE CULTURAL DISEASE OF HOMOSEXUALITY. IN NATURE ALMOST ALL LIFE EVEN IN FLORA IS BASED ON THE BIOLOGICAL PROCESS OF HETEROSEXUAL REPRODUCTION. ONLY GORILLAS ~~WHO~~ WILL RESORT TO HOMOSEXUALITY IF NO ~~ONE~~ GORILLAS ARE AROUND FOR LONG PERIODS OF TIME. VERY FEW EXAMPLES OF NATURAL HOMOSEXUALITY. ALPHA WOLVES WILL RAPE LESSER BETA WOLVES AS PUNISHMENT ONCE IN A WHILE AS A SHOW OF DOMINANCE. OUR HUMAN VERSION OF IT, IS MOST BIZARRE. THIS RAMPANT TREND OF ONE GENDER CLAIMING TO BE TRAPPED INSIDE THE WRONG BODY, REQUIRING ADVANCED SURGERY TO ESCAPE IS FOUND ONLY IN BIG TROPICAL GROUPER FISH THAT CHANGE GENDERS, OR FROGS WHO SWIM IN HORMONE POLLUTED WATER. — NOW WATCH THIS. IN S.F. WHERE I AM FROM, A CITY THAT IS SAID TO BE 5% HOMOSEXUAL YET IF YOU LIVED THERE YOU'D THINK IT WAS 50% BECAUSE OF HOW VISIBLE THEY ARE WITH THEIR RAINBOW FLAGS EVERYWHERE... THE WATER SUPPLY IS POLLUTED WITH SEX CHANGE HORMONES. THE SEWAGE TREATMENT CAN KILL BACTERIA AND DISTILL AND CHLORINATE AND PUMP SOME OUT TO THE OCEAN, BUT THE PART WHICH IS RECYCLED CONTAINS ESTROGEN THAT REQUIRES A DIFFERENT EXPENSIVE PROCESS TO CLEAN. THEIR HOMOSEXUALITY IS DIRECTLY POLLUTING OUR WATER SUPPLY!! BRADLEY MANNING THE SPY FOLLOWING IN THE FOOTSTEPS OF THE OTHER HOMOSEXUAL SPY, MEAD, HAS NOW SAID HIS NAME IS "CHELSEA" AND WANTS HORMONES AND SURGERY. HIS LAWYERS SAID THEY WILL FIGHT UNTIL HE WINS HIS CASTRATION. ONE OF THE TECHNIQUES IN THE THIRD REICH USED AGAINST HOMOSEXUALS WAS CASTRATION. I THINK WE MUST NOT REPEAT THAT MISTAKE BECAUSE YOU ARE JUST GIVING THEM WHAT THEY WANT. FREE AT LAST. FREE AT LAST! THANK GOD A MIGHTY SHIT IS FREE AT LAST! THE TRANNIES CLAIM A GENETIC PREDISPOSITION TO SUCH ENTRAPMENTS. THEY CLAIM TO BE A RACE, A BREED. I THINK THEY SAY THIS AS PROPAGANDA IN ORDER TO BE TOLERATED. I ASK THAT WE DO NOT TOLERATE SUCH GRAVELY CONFUSED AND POISONOUS PEOPLE WITHIN OUR RANKS OR NEAR OUR WATER SUPPLY. I AM NOT GETTING NEAR. SEX CHANGE HORMONES CAN REALLY MESS US UP BIOLOGICALLY AND PHYSIOLOGICALLY. THE CULTURAL STUFF IS SECONDARY. NIETZSCHE ASKED WHETHER TRUTH IS A WOMAN AND IF THERE WERE GROUNDS TO SUPPOSE THAT WE HAVE BEEN RATHER INEXPERT IN DEALING WITH THIS WOMAN. — SOME TRANNIES DON'T DO A VERY GOOD ARTISTRY IN THEIR KABUKI THEATRE BECAUSE PREGNANCY IS A HUGE PART OF WHAT IS ON GIRL'S MINDS AND THE CONSEQUENT CULTURE THAT ENTAILS.

HTC 136 / I KNOW THERE IS MUCH TRUTH TO THE SLOGAN, "WOMEN ARE FROM VENUS, MEN ARE FROM MARS". MEN ARE ACCULTURATED TO FIGHT WHILE WOMEN ARE ENCOURAGED TO BE SWEET AND LOVING. AND THE POISONERS WOULD LOVE TO ACCULTURATE THE OPPOSITE WAY. TO FEMINIZE OUR MEN AND TO MASCULINIZE OUR WOMEN. TO INTENTIONALLY PUT ESTROGEN IN THE WATER OF THE MEN'S RESTROOMS AND TESTOSTERONE IN THE WATER SUPPLY OF THE WOMEN'S RESTROOM AS YET ANOTHER WAY TO WEAKEN US FOR DESTRUCTION. INSTEAD OF FATTENING US UP FOR THE KILL, THEY'LL NEED TO THIN US DOWN FOR IT.

YET THERE IS A SUBTLE SENSITIVITY IN SOME WOMEN ABOUT MARTIAL AFFAIRS BECAUSE SOME WOMEN CAN THINK ABOUT WARFARE IN THE MORE REALISTIC WAY. IF THE YOUNG 19 YEAR OLD FOOTBALL LINEBACKER CAN UNDERSTAND HE IS NEEDED, TO BE A RAMBO OR A JOHN WAYNE, - WOMEN INSTINCTIVELY COMPREHEND WARFARE AS NAPOLEON DID: "THE ARMY TRAVELS ON ITS STOMACH". WOMEN UNDERSTAND WHAT WILL BE REQUIRED FOR 9 MONTHS WHILE THE BABY IS FORMING AND GROWING. SHE WILL NOT BE DOING ANY CHUCK NORRIS ROUND HOUSES FOR A WHILE. THEY KNOW THAT THEY NEED CIVILIZATION, A LOGISTIC SUPPLY, A BABY SHOWER. IT TAKES A VILLAGE TO RAISE A CHILD. IT REQUIRES BEING LOVED. NOT KICK ASS, HAND GRENADES AND LION ROARING. WOMEN KNOW THE POWER OF A CLEAN QUIET PLACE, A DEN TO NURSE THE CUBS WHO ARE VULNERABLE AND WILL BE TARGETED. THIS IS A MORE REALISTIC, LESS OBVIOUS, LESS GLAMORIZED ASPECT OF BEING FROM MARS.

CAN YOU IMAGINE THE CENTRALITY AND FOCUS OF SEXUALITY, PREGNANCY AND ITS CONSEQUENCES, FOR A BEAUTIFUL YOUNG ACTRESS LIKE JENNIFER LAWRENCE, OR A YOUNG ATHLETE LIKE MCKAYLA THAT SILVER MEDAL WINNING VAULTER. ITS HUGE!! TO HAVE KIDS IS A TREMENDOUSLY RELEVANT FACTOR FOR THEIR PLANS AND FUTURE. CAREER ALTERING, LIFE ALTERING MAJOR DECISION. NOW GRAB IT AND TRY TO PICTURE WOMANHOOD WITHOUT THIS. LIKE ITALY WITHOUT ROME! AN S.F. WITH NO BRIDGE, A N.Y. WITH NO EMPIRE STATE BUILDING, A CHICAGO WITH NO BEARS, A THIRD REICH WITH NO HITLER, A MARXISM WITH NO MARX. ITS A FARCE!! ITS A HOLLOW SHELL!! A SHELL OF A WOMAN, THEY ARE SO PERVERSE AND DETUDED, SO RIDICULOUSLY OFF THE MARK ITS NOT EVEN COUNTERFEIT. ITS COMICAL, BUT FOR THE REAL DAMAGE THAT THESE PSYCHOPATHIC MONSTERS SYMBOLIZE. THE REAL CHEMICAL POLLUTION THAT IS CAUSED BY THEIR CONFUSED, LYING, DISEASE. IT HAS REAL AND PROFOUND IMPACTS ON OUR LIVES, AND THEREFORE IS NOT AN AFFAIR WHICH HAS TO DO WITH OUR "DISCRIMINATION" OR "PREJUDICE", OR "ANTI GAY BIAS". WE DONT WANT TO BE DESTROYED REPRODUCTIVELY. - BUT THATS ONLY A CERTAIN PERCENTILE OF FAGGOTRY AS A WHOLE. ITS WELL KNOWN GAY MEN ARE HIGHLY PRONE TO TRANSMIT POWERFUL DISEASES LIKE AIDS AND HEP C. WAS IT NOT THE FLEA BITTEN RATS THAT SPREAD BLACK PLAGUE IN MEDIEVAL EUR? ARE DECIMATING ITS POPULATION? SOMETHING

137 HTC ITS THE SAME THING, HOW BREAD STARTS TO MOLD AND BECOME TOXIC. DRUG ADDICTS IN PRISONS ALL HAVE, POWERFUL, SIGNIFICANT, BLOOD BOURNE DISEASES. COINFECTION, AND HEP-A TO Z. LOW LIVES HAVE ANTITHETIC PRIORITIES AND VALUES ~~TO~~ TO OUR OWN AND MUST BE EXCLUDED. WE CAN'T LET THEM TEACH OUR KIDS HOW TO BURN THEIR BRAINS ON MATH AND LOSE INTELLIGENCE BY WEED AND GET ROTTEN HOLES IN THEIR ARMS AND LEGS WITH HEROINE. WE DEMAND A PRIORITY SYSTEM THAT VALUES A CLASSIC ~~BOOK~~ BOOK FROM A USED BOOK STORE OVER GETTING HIGH. AND ONE THAT PREFERS POCKET SLITTING THE THROATS OF JUNKIES AS COLD BLOODED PROPAGANDIST TERRORISM OVER GIVING THEM SPARE CHANGE. IT IS THE ONLY WAY FOR US, WE HAVE CONCLUDED. THIS IS NOT SOME ARBITRARY CODE OF HONOR DELINEATED HERE BUT VALID EXTENSIONS OF LOGIC FROM THE PROMISE "DO NOT HARM, "ALLOW NO HARM", "ELIMINATE ALL SOURCES OF HARM" AND EVEN "NO HARM NO ~~FOUL~~ FOUL". WE DO NOT ATTACK ON REFLEX OR PASSION OR SENTIMENT. WE ONLY ATTACK FOR VALID REASONS OF ~~DEFENSE~~ DEFENSE AND NEVER FOR SADISM OR A HOBBY OR A DESTRUCTIVE HABIT, AS VIOLENCE ADDICTS. WE ONLY WANT TO KILL THE VIOLENCE. TO NUKE THE VIOLENCE. I DON'T WANT TO GOY BOSH ON THE TRANS GENDER GROUPER FISH OR TARGET THE ~~HEAVY~~ MITOSIS BACTERIA OR THE ASEXUAL SNAILS AND NOLLUSKS — THOSE DON'T HURT US!! WE ONLY TARGET AND EXCLUDE GAYS BECAUSE THEY ARE DANGEROUS TO OUR HUMAN CULTURE, DUE TO THE NOT UNFOUNDED FACT THAT GAYS ARE AGENTS OF A CULTURE WHICH DOES NOT SET ITS VALUES ON THE PRIORITY OF EVOLVING LIFE. AND ACTUALLY STOP THE CONTINUATION OF LIFE. THIS WE CALL DEATH. THEREFORE, PART OF THE CULTURE OF DEATH. THEREFORE CONTRARY TO OUR GOALS. HOMOSEXUALITY IS AN AFFIRMATION OF A VALUE SYSTEM WHICH DEVALUES DEMOGRAPHIC PROSPERITY, WHICH HAS FORTIFIED THE FLOURISHING OF OUR SPECIES. WE MUST DESTROY SUCH AFFIRMATIONS, BECAUSE A CULTURE WITH A LOW LEVEL OF HOMOSEXUALITY IS MORE SPARTAN, MORE EFFICIENT AND AERODYNAMIC. — IN AERO DYNAMICS THEY TEACH YOU ABOUT PITCH, ROLL AND YAW. AND, THE FOUR WINDS. THRUST FOR FORWARD LIFT FOR UP — DRAG FOR ~~DOWN~~ ANTI-THRUST AND GRAVITY ~~AND~~ AS NEGATIVE LIFT, OR DOWN. IF WE HAVE NO HEADING, NO PLACE TO BE, WHO CARES IF WE GET AIDS AND NOT REPRODUCE? HOWEVER IF WE HAVE A DESTINATION IN MIND OF 45° IN FRONT OF US, THEN LIFT AND THRUST ARE OUR FRIENDS, DRAG AND NEGATIVE LIFT ARE THE ENEMIES. A 'DRAG' QUEEN IS THUS, CONTRARY TO THE FORWARD MOMENTUM WE NEED. HOMOSEXUALITY AND DRUG USE ARE BOTH ANTI DYNAMIC TO OUR DESIRED TRAJECTORY AND REALLY MUTUALLY EXCLUSIVE. WE MUST EXCLUDE US FROM THEIR CAMP AS WELL. ITS A TWO WAY FIGHT HERE. I JUST WANT TO BE PRECISE ABOUT THE DETAILS. ITS NOT ENOUGH TO SAY, "I HATE QUEERS". WHY? HOW? WOULD YOU OBJECT TO GAYS IN THE MILITARY IF THEY TOOK BULLETS FOR YOU? WOULD YOU OBJECT TO THE CONFISCATION OF ALL GAY WEALTH, AND ITS APPLICATION TOWARD DEMOGRAPHIC PROSPERITY? IN ANY CASE, THE MORE ADAMANT WE ARE TOWARD MEETING OUR GOAL THE FIRMER OUR PURPOSE. THE MORE WE WILL BE DETERMINED TO ELIMINATE THESE HOSTILE PHYSICAL IMPEDIMENTS. IF WE ARE WISHY WASHY ABOUT OUR DESTINATION WE WILL BE DERAILED. THEREFORE THE ARDENT LOVE OF THIS DESTINATION IS OUR FUEL.

JUST AS A PERSON IN EVERYDAY LIFE WITH A CLEAR CUT LIFE GOAL WHICH HE ~~NEVER~~ STRIVES TO REACH UNDER ALL CIRCUMSTANCES WILL ALWAYS BE SUPERIOR TO OTHERS WHO ARE AIMLESS IT IS THE SAME IN THE LIFE OF NATIONS AND RELIGIOUS MOVEMENTS, PHILOSOPHICAL/POLITICAL CAMPAIGNS, AS WELL. — A ROCKET, MADE OF POOR QUALITY METTLE WILL BUCKLE UNDER HIGH TEMPERATURES AND HIGH PRESSURES. THRUST, ANTI-LIFT, DRAG AND LIFT, PITCH, ROLL AND YAW. ALL OF THESE DIMENSIONS ARE EFFECTED BY THE QUALITY OF THE MATERIAL IN THE PROJECTILE. YOU CANT BUILD A FIGHTER JET WITH TIN AND IF THE FUEL REQUIRED IS ONLY FOUND AMONG HIGH GRADE OXYGEN AND HYDROGEN GAS — WE CAN LEAVE CHARCOAL BRIQUETTES ON THE SHELF. ROCKETS ARE NOT STEAM POWERED. THERE IS NO BOILER ROOM. THUS, NO ROOM FOR THEM. I THINK THAT IS AN EXCELLENT ANALOGY AND METAPHOR TO KEEP IN MIND, A HERALDIC SYMBOLISM: AERODYNAMICS & A ROCKET. — "HE WHO WILL ONE DAY TEACH MEN TO FLY WILL HAVE MOVED ALL BOUNDARY STONES. THE BOUNDARY STONES THEMSELVES WILL FLY UP INTO THE AIR BEFORE HIM AND HE WILL REBAPTIZE THE EARTH. — "THE LIGHT ONE" — THE OSTRICH RUNS FASTER THAN THE FASTEST HORSE, BUT EVEN HE BURIES HIS HEAD ~~AND~~ ~~IN~~ GRAVELY IN THE GRAVE EARTH. EVEN SO, ~~MAN~~ THE MAN WHO HAS NOT YET LEARNED TO FLY. EARTH AND LIFE SEEM GRAVE TO HIM; AND THUS THE SPIRIT OF GRAVITY WANTS IT. BUT WHOEVER WOULD BECOME LIGHT AND A BIRD MUST LOVE HIMSELF. THUS I TEACH. — NOT — TO BE SURE, WITH THE LOVE OF THE WILTING AND WASTING FOR AMONG THOSE EVEN SELF-LOVE STINKS. ONE MUST LEARN TO LOVE ONESELF AND THE NOBLE DESTINATION — THUS I ~~TEACH~~ TEACH". MR. Z, SAID IT BEFORE I DID.

LIKE THE BATON IN A RELAY RACE THIS IS WHAT ~~WE~~ WE OUGHT TO PASS ON, AND THIS IS QUITE THE CHALLENGE. YOU COULD RING IN THIS GREAT WISDOM WITH THE TOLL OF THE BIG BRONZE BELLS BUT THE SHOPKEEPERS IN THE MARKET PLACE WOULD CUT JINGLE IT WITH PENNIES. YET SUFFER BRAVELY. MYRIADS! SUFFER FOR THE BETTER WORLD, UP ABOVE THE FIRMAMENT A GREAT CAUSE WILL GIVE REWARDS.

WITHOUT THIS FUEL OF A FIRMLY BELOVED DESTINATION WE WILL BE AS WEAK AS THE COWARDS WE WANT TO REPLACE AND NO BETTER IN BUILDING A HEALTHY FUTURE. WE WILL BECOME WORTHLESS AND DEPENDENT UPON THE DISEASES DELINEATED IN THESE PAGES. WE WILL BECOME PART OF THE FORCES OF DRAG AND ANTI-LIFT CONCERNING THE SUBLIME GOAL. WE WILL BE AS INERT AS THE U\$ MILITARY IS TODAY AND PROBABLY START KILLING OURSELVES OFF THE WAY THEY DO. ARGUING AND HAGGLING IN COURT/MARKETS. PERPETUAL BICKERING AND DICKERING AND LOW BIDDING AT THE CAVAN OR BAZAAR. WE WOULD START TO TALK LESS AND LESS ABOUT DIRECT FACT AND FIRST HAND DOING THINGS AND MORE ABOUT PANDERING TO OTHER ~~POOR~~ PEOPLE TO DO ~~BE~~ THINGS FOR US. AS A RULING CLASS THAT NEEDS A LOWER CLASS TO FIGHT AND DIE FOR IT, OR JEWS WHO CANT FIGHT THEMSELVES BUT NEED THE BRITISH TO FIGHT FOR THEM. KNOWING THAT ONE AROUSES MISTRUST WITH WORD GAMES AND DEFLECTIONS, THAT NOTHING IS EASIER THAN TO ERASE THAT ARGUMENTATIVE EFFECT — THE WEAPON FOR THOSE WHO HAVE NO OTHER WEAPON — LETTING RUST AND LAY FALLOW THE PLOW AND THE FIELD, OUR SWORD BROKEN FOR THEM, LOCKED INTO THE STONE, SHEATHED FOR THEM. SPITTING OUT THE HARD WON LEGACY WHICH CONTAINED THE HEALING WORDS "NIHIL RERUM MOR TALIUM TAM INSTABILE AC FLUXUM EST QUAM FAMA POTENTIAE NON SUB VI NIXAE. THAT IS — THAT ONE NEEDS HIS OWN FORCE TO PROTECT HIS INTERESTS. I WANT TO BE CLEAR HERE SO THAT YOU CAN TELL WHY THEY TALK THE WAY THEY DO. WE DONT NEED TO MANIPULATE OTHER NATIONS TO FIGHT FOR US. THEY DO. AND DO.

139 HTC/ AS A SOCIOLOGICAL LAW OF OBSERVATION NOT A LEGALISM - ISSY,

THE INDEPENDENCE AND EXPANSION OF OUR NATION, IS AN ESSENTIAL MANIFESTATION OF ITS VITALITY AND ITS OPPOSITE AS A SIGN OF DECADENCE. PEOPLES WHICH ARE RISING OR RISING AGAIN AFTER A PERIOD OF DECADENCE ARE ALWAYS SELF RELIANT BEFORE THEY CAN EXERT INFLUENCE OVER NATIONS AND ANY RENUNCIATION IS A SIGN OF DECADENCE AND OF DEATH. WHEN THE CONCEPTION OF THE STATE DECLINES AND DIS-UNIFYING AND CENTRIFUGAL TENDENCIES PREVAIL, WHETHER OF INDIVIDUALS OR OF PARTICULAR GROUPS, THEN NATIONS WHERE SUCH PHENOMENA APPEAR ARE IN THEIR DECLINE.

TODAY THEY HAVE PEOPLE IN NORTHERN CALIFORNIA THAT WANT OUT. SISKIYOU COUNTY UP BY HUMBOLT COUNTY IN THE OLD TIMBER BELT. THEY ARE TIRED OF BEING PUSHED AROUND AND TAXED TO DEATH. ITS SO BAD THAT THEY REALIZE LIFE IS IMPOSSIBLE THERE. ^{THEY HAVE VOTED TO SEcede FROM THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA AND GO IT ON THEIR OWN BECAUSE} NATURAL RESOURCES AND FARMS ARE IMPOSSIBLE TO MAKE PRODUCTIVE ^{THE POLITICALS CLAIM TO BE MANAGING THE TARIFFATION SYSTEMS TO PROTECT THE SALMON FISHING INDUSTRY.} ~~THE POLITICALS CLAIM TO BE MANAGING THE TARIFFATION SYSTEMS TO PROTECT THE SALMON FISHING INDUSTRY.~~ I USED TO WATCH THE FISHERMEN CATCH THE SMELT. THE BAY AREA WAS A HUGE FISHERY, SALMON, HALIBUT, TONS OF SHRIMP. IT WAS A REAL GENUINE INDUSTRY, ONE THAT WAS Ruthlessly OVEREXPLOITED. AND LIKE THE TUNA BUSINESS TODAY, HAS KILLED OFF ALL THE BIG FISH. ALL THE SWORD FISH ALL THE MARLINS AND HUGE BLUEFINNS. GONE IN CALIFORNIA THEY CALL IT "THE WATER WAR". THIS RED TAPE AND HIDDEN AGENDAS. I KNOW FOR A FACT THAT THERE ARE PSEUDO-ENVIRONMENTALISTS UTILIZING GENUINE FEARS OF ENVIRONMENTAL DEGRADATION AND POLLUTION - WHICH CAN KILL US - AS FUEL TO LIMIT, TAX AND MONOPOLIZE CERTAIN INDUSTRIES. THE PEOPLE IN SISKIYOU COUNTY WANT TO BREAK FREE OF THIS DEPRECIATION AND I WILL BE FOLLOWING CLOSELY HOW IT TURNS OUT. I DON'T THINK THESE PEOPLE WILL FIGHT LIKE I WILL, WITH MARTYR CLASS FEROCITY. PROBABLY LEGAL ROUTES AND COMPLAINTS. IT WILL BE FUN AND INSTRUCTIVE TO SEE HOW IT PLAYS OUT. ~~ANYCASE THE CENTRIFUGAL FORCES ARE WELL UNDERWAY OUT HERE IN CALIFORNIA AND IF YOU THOUGHT LIFE WAS IMPOSSIBLE IN HUMBOLT COUNTY BECAUSE OF GOVERNMENTAL TYRANNY, WELL YOU SHOULD GO TO L.A. AND FIND OUT THE REST OF US AGREE WITH YOU. WE WELCOME ABOARD SISKIYOU COUNTY!! THEY WOULD ONLY PROSPER, IF THEY CAN PULL IT OFF. THERE IS NO NATIONAL OR ECONOMIC INCENTIVE TO CONTINUE ON UNDER THIS FIRE AS IT IS. THE MORE PEOPLE (IN NUMERICAL QUANTITY) AGREE TO THIS, THE HIGHER THE PROBABILITY FOR OUR CAMPAIGN TO SUCCEED WILL BE. AND OUR MOVEMENT MUST BE MORE THAN A PASSIVE CRITIC IN ALL THIS, BUT THE SPEAR HEAD AND VANGUARD TO FIGHT IT. AS A SOCIAL FORCE WITH ITS OWN "MAJESTERIUM" (TO USE THE LATIN CONCEPT) "TEACHING OFFICE", AND THEN, WITH ITS OWN GUIDING, ACTIVE PHILOSOPHY. WE ARE NOT ANARCHISTS IDEALISTS. WE DO WANT A GOVERNMENT, WE DO WANT A STATE IN PLACE AS GUARDIANS AND ORGANIZERS, WE DON'T THINK A MARKET PLACE IS SUFFICIENT TO PROVIDE NATIONAL DEMOGRAPHIC PROSPERITY, AND CHARITY WON'T DO IT EITHER. THOSE WERE THE CONCEPTS OF THE GODS. WHEN TRADE REALLY MEANT EXCHANGE, TRANSPORT WAS A MAJOR COMMODITY AND WEALTH WAS VERY PERSONAL. TO GIVE A PERCENT AWAY TO THE POOR WAS AN ASTONISHINGLY CIVILIZED BEHAVIOR. TODAY MEANS OF PRODUCTION AND MASS AMOUNTS OF RAW MATERIALS RENDER SUCH GOOD INTENTIONS DINOSAURIC. OUR CHALLENGE IS TO REINDUSTRIALIZE AMERICA. NONPROFIT INDUSTRY DEDICATED TO THE PEOPLE AND OWNED BUT THE REPUBLIC I.E. NATIONALIZED~~

140 HTC / OUR GOAL IS TO PROVIDE A GOVERNMENT TO OUR NATION. AND THIS ALONE
IS ENOUGH TO CONFIRM IN ENOUGH WORDS THE ADHERENCE TO A DEFINITE AND UNSHA-
BBLE PHILOSOPHY OF VIOLENCE. WE RECOGNIZE WITH NO INCENTIVES TO PRETEND
OTHERWISE THAT AT PRESENT THESE ENEMIES OF OURS ENJOY HUMILIATING US AND
DEGRADING OUR ABILITIES. WE THEREFORE CONCLUDE THAT IT IS IN OUR NATIONAL
INTEREST TO CREATE FUNERALS FOR THEM ON AN INDUSTRIAL SCALE. THIS CAN NOT BE
ACCOMPLISHED BY SPORADIC RIOTS AND LOOTING. ONE AREA THAT THE AMERICANS ARE
NOT TESTED YET ARE IN LONG DRAWN OUT WARS. WHAT A CHESS PLAYER WOULD
UNDERSTAND AS A ROOK V BISHOP ENDGAME OR 2 KNIGHTS V. A ROOK. ITS A
LONG 50 MOVE GRIND OUT. THE US HAS ONLY FOUGHT QUICK, BLITZ TYPE WARS
I MEAN, SPANISH WARS, CAN LAST CENTURIES. LONGER THAN THE US HAS EXISTED. A
SPLENDID LITTLE WAR IN 1898 WAS NOT LONGER THAN THEY ADMIT BECAUSE THEY
THEY ARE STILL TRYING TO COLONIZE THE PHILIPPINES. LIKE IN KOREA. THESE ARE NOT
CONFLICTS THAT ARE ACTIVELY COSTING US LIVES BECAUSE THEY FIGHT WITH PUPPETS
AND PROXIES, MIDDLEMEN, AND INSTALLED JUNTAS. THEY FIGHT WITH INDUSTRY,
WITH CAPITALISM. BUT LETS SEE THEM WITHSTAND A STEADY DRUM BEAT OF CASUALTIES,
AND THEY CHANGE! THEY ARE QUICK TO USE FORCE BY LONG RANGE, REMOTE CONTROL,
NOT SO EAGER WHEN THEY KEEP GETTING SNIPED LIKE IN MYLAI AND AFGHANISTAN.
I.E.D.s HAVE REALLY BEEN A SCOURGE FOR THEM IN OUR MODERN US CAMPAIGNS. THAT
RARE! COULD THAT WORK FOR US IN AMERICA? I THINK IT COULD. GIVEN LIKELY
PARAMETERS OF HOW THEY WILL RESPOND, THEY DO USE PREDATOR SPY PLANES AND
HIGH RECON HELICOPTERS IN THE US. WITH VERY SOPHISTICATED TECH. CAN YOU
IMAGINE THE US. CIVIL WAR IN OUR TIMES? WITH AIR FORCES AND MISSILES?
I BET SISKU COUNTY HAS THOUGHT ABOUT IT, WHETHER THEY ADMIT TO IT LIKE I
DO, OR NOT. THE THOUGHT HAS ~~THAT~~ ~~CROSSED~~ ~~THEIR~~ ~~MINDS~~ ~~RIGHT?~~ ~~SEE?~~ SOME-
TIMES THINGS GO UNSAID BUT WELL PERCEIVED, SILENTLY UNDERSTOOD. I BET OL
SISKU COUNTY WOULD BREAK FREE BY FORCE IF THEY COULD! THATS WHY I SAY WE HAVE
BEGUN ~~FROM~~ FROM THE PREMISE OF VIOLENCE AND HOSTAGE TAKING, KNOWING THAT
WE ARE THE HOSTAGES. OUR FUTURE HELD HOSTAGE FOR THEIR PRESENT. WE WANT
OUT TOO MAN! AND WATCH THIS MOVE, THEY KNOW IT, HAVE KNOWN IT, AND MAKE
DEALS BASED UPON THE RECOGNITION OF THIS LONGING, IN THEIR INTERLOCUTION.
IT IS PART OF THEIR ASSESSMENT OF US AND PART OF WHAT THEY NEED TO ACKNOWLEDGE
IN ORDER TO COERCE OBEDIENCE AND SUBSERVIENCE FROM US. KNOWING THAT WE WANT
FOR OURSELVES ONLY. THEY DONT ALWAYS KNOW THE TIME WHEN WE WILL EXPLODE. THE
SUICIDE BOMBER HAS PROVEN TO BE QUITE THE UNSOLVABLE PUZZLE FOR THEM. THEY
LOVE TO FORCE PREGNANT WOMEN TO LAY ON THEIR STOMACHS AT GUN POINT. AND IF A
PROTEST IS HEARD, THEY WILL SAY, "EVEN PREGNANT WOMEN SHOOT OFFICERS"!! —
MY QUESTION OF COURSE IS, "WHY WOULD THEY DO THAT?" — THE ANSWERS CAN VARY, BUT MY
ANSWER, IS THAT, "SUCH ~~A~~ ~~AN~~ ATTACK ONLY HELPS MY NATION!" — AND I BELIE-
VE THAT WHEN ENOUGH PEOPLE AGREE WITH ME, THE SOCIAL RELATIONSHIP WILL CHANGE

191 HTC! FOR ALL MY ANTHROPOLOGICAL AND SOCIOLOGICAL AND CULTURAL
CURIOSITY I CAN'T EXPLAIN WITH MUCH CONVINCING LOGIC WHY AM I SO
DIFFERENT FROM THOSE OUTSIDE OF MY CIRCLE? I AM NOT ALONE. ALL OF MY
FRIENDS HAVE VIRTUALLY THE SAME HATRED AS I DO. WHY IS IT SO EXTREMELY
OBVIOUSLY CLEAR FOR US AND YET HIDDEN TO THE OPPOSING KIND?
FOR ME THE LOGIC IS EXACTLY LIKE THE LOGIC EMPLOYED IN AMERICAN FOOT
BALL. WHEN A TEAM IS DOWN BY 5 POINTS IN THE LAST 2:00 MINUTES OF
THE FOURTH QUARTER. THE OPPONENT HAS ONE TIME-OUT LEFT AND SO DO
YOU. 2ND DOWN AND 7 YARDS TO GO, ~~ABOUT~~ 10 YARD LINE, AWAY FROM
TOUCHDOWN. 8 OR 9 YARDS WILL GET YOU 1ST DOWN AND GOAL. — A TR
PER A FIELD GOAL IS REALLY NOT AN OPTION. NO MATTER WHAT HAPPENS IN THE
NEXT 2 MIN, THERE IS VIRTUALLY NO POSSIBLE SCENARIO WHERE A FIELD GOAL
WOULD BE VINDICATED AS A WISE PLAY. A FIELD GOAL KICKER, SENT OUT TO TRY
FIELD GOAL IN ANY ONE OF THE PLAYS WOULD BE BOUND TO MUTINY AND TRY TO
RUN THE BALL DOWN THE FIELD. EVEN FOR ONLY 1 OR 2 YARDS. THIS IS TO SAY, THAT
BY ALL LOGIC, UNLESS ITS A PRESEASON GAME AND YOU WANT TO TEST YOUR KICK
ER — "YOU HAVE TO GO FOR IT!" "YOU HAVE TO GO FOR THE TOUCHDOWN."
WHETHER OR NOT YOU GO FOR A TWO POINT CONVERSION OR A POINT AFTER KICK
THAT IS ~~DEBATABLE~~ DEBATABLE AND DEPENDENT ON VARIOUS ASSESSMENT
OF WHAT KIND OF STRONG POINTS THE TWO TEAMS POSSESS. I THINK ANY
COACH IN THE N.F.L. WILL AGREE, ANY HIGH SCHOOL COACH WILL AGREE IN
THAT SITUATION, YOU HAVE TO GO FOR THE TOUCHDOWN. — THAT'S HOW
IT LOOKS TO ME. WITH THE MOST BRILLIANT CLARITY IMAGINABLE, THE SUN
IN A CLEAR BLUE SKY COULD BE NO CLEARER. — BUT SO MANY DON'T
SEE IT THAT WAY. FOR THEM WINNING IS WRONG AND THEREFORE TO GO FOR
6 POINT TOUCHDOWN IS IMMORAL, ITS BAD. IT REQUIRES CORRECTION, IT IS A THREAT
IT NEEDS "DISCIPLINE", ITS TERRORISM, ITS VIOLENT, ITS EVIL. ITS JEOPARDY, ITS
UNFAIR, ITS UNAMERICAN. — "DWARF IT IS YOU OR I" FINALLY MY COURAGE
BARE BARE ME. ALONGSIDE THE BAD CONSCIENCE ALL SCIENCE HAS GROWN SO FAR —
BREAK, BREAK, YOU LOVERS OF KNOWLEDGE, THE OLD TABLETS. — OR WAS IT
THE PREACHING OF DEATH THAT WAS CALLED "HOLY" AND "GOOD" AND "LEGAL" WHICH
CONTRADICTED AND INTERDICTED AND CONTRAVENED ALL LIFE?? O MY BROTHERS
BREAK, BREAK THE OLD TABLETS. FOR ME IT IS DOWN TO ONE POSSIBLE MOVE, "GO
FOR THE ~~TOUCHDOWN~~ TOUCHDOWN" — THEY HAVE OUTLAWED COLLECTIVE BARGAINING,
FOR WHAT PURPOSE? I PROPOSE A LIMIT ON COLLECTIVE BARGAINING AS WELL. I
HOWEVER EXHORT US TO A COLLECTIVE ORGANIZATION, JUST NOT MUCH BARGAINING
"BARGAINING" ARE FOR HAGGLING SEMITES. — WE MUST RISE ABOVE THAT LEVEL
OF PRODUCTIONLESS ARCHAISM. — YOU ARE STIRRING, STRETCHING, WHEEZING
2 UP! UP! YOU SHALL NOT WHEEZE AT THIS NEW HEIGHT, BUT SPEAK TO ME, MR
Z, THE GODLESS SUMMONS YOU! I MR. Z, THE ADVOCATE OF LIFE, THE ADVOCATE
AND GUARANTOR OF SUFFERING, THE ADVOCATE OF THE CIRCLE, I SUMMON
YOU MY MOST ABYSMAL TYRO. WE HAVE TURNED OUR ULTIMATE DEPTH INSIDE
OUT INTO THE SKY AND LIGHT. STEP OUT OF YOUR CAVE THE WORLD AWAITS
YOU LIKE A GARDEN. THE WIND IS PLAYING WITH FRAGRANCES THAT WANT TO GET
TO YOU, AND ALL THE BROOKS WOULD RUN AFTER YOU. ALL THINGS WOULD BE
YOUR PHYSICIANS SOME NEW KNOWLEDGE MIGHT YET FIND YOU. SI, SI, LA

142 HTC/VITA, ST SI IL CUORE. — ~~RETURN~~ RETURN HOME VALIANT ODDS
YEUS. GU UCELLI CANTANDO. YOU, FEN, 1, 1, 1, 1, CE. "FOR BEHOLD, NEW LYRES
FOR NEW SONGS ARE NEEDED NOW. SING AND OVERFLOW ULISSE, THAT YOU MAY
BEAR YOUR GREAT DESTINY, WHICH HAS ~~NO~~ NEVER YET BEEN ANY MAN'S DESTINY.
Y. THROW THE GOLDEN BALL AND LINGER ON EARTH WITH YOUR LEGACY. UP-
WARD GOES OUR WAY OVER AND BEYOND. THUS THE CIRCLE. FORWARD IS
TOWARD A REOCCURENCE, COMPLETION OF A CYCLE YET NEVER EXACTLY
THE SAME. THUS OUR CORPUS GEN'S GOES THROUGH HISTORY BECOMING
AND FIGHTING. AND OUR CORPUS ANIMA THE HERALD OF ITS FIGHTS, AND ITS
LOSSES AND ITS VICTORIES. WE SEEK NO HINTS OF WHAT THEY WANT; THEREIN
LIES THE ORIGIN OF OUR VIRTUE, THEREIN WE ARE ELEVATED AND RESU-
RECTED. DEGENERATION IS OUR CONDEMNED QUALITY. AND IT IS DEGEN-
ERATION WHERE THE GENEROUS, GIFT-GIVING, GOLD-LIKE GLEAM OF THE
GIVER IS LACKING. THE GLEAMING SAFFRON SPLENDOR WHICH MAKES PEACE
BETWEEN THE SUN AND THE MOON. THE LUSTER WHICH RADIIATES AND EXTEN-
DS ITSELF OF ITSELF, THE HIGHEST LEGACY THE PENULTIMATE GIFTING FOR
WHENEVER THE LIVING COMMANDS IT HAZARDS ITSELF. INDEED, WHEN IT COM-
MANDS ITSELF, IT STILL MUST PAY FOR ITS COMMANDING AND SACRIFICE, IT
MUST BECOME, THE JUDGE, THE AVENGER, AND THE VICTIM OF ITS OWN LAW.
FOR WHEREVER WE FIND THE LIVING, THERE WE WILL FIND THE WILL TO POWER.

— "RATHER WOULD I PERISH THAN FORSWEAR THIS — AND VERILY WHERE
THERE IS PERISHING AND A FALING OF LEAVES, BEHOLD, THERE LIFE SACRIFICES
ITSELF FOR POWER. — THAT I MUST BE STRUGGLE AND A BECOMING AND AN
END, AND AN OPPOSITION TO ENDS — ALAS, WHOEVER GUESSES WHAT IS MY ~~LOVE~~
SHOULD ALSO GUESS ON WHAT CROOKED PATHS IT MUST PROCEED. ONLY WHERE
THERE IS LIFE IS THERE ALSO WILL; NOT WILL TO LIVE, BUT WILL TO POWER. FOR
MEN ARE NOT EQUAL: THUS SPEAKS OUR JUSTICE. AND WHAT I WANT, THEY WOULD
HAVE NO RIGHT TO WANT, NOW CONSTITUTION, THAT! THUS SPOKE MR. 2.

YOU WANT CONSTITUTION THAT, KANT YOU? ANSWER THAT IF YOU ARE TRUTHFUL,
A CONSTITUTIONAL SCHOLAR ON THE SUPREME COURT CAN RATIONALIZE THE UNIVER-
SALITY OF AN APPLIED NORMATIVE DEMAND WHICH IS INTRINSICALLY BASED ON
ANTAGONISM. ALL GUNS ARE "WAR" GUNS, AS THE NEW DEMAND IS INSINUATED. THEY
HINT AT WHAT THEY WANT, AS IF WE WOULD SOLVE SOME UNSPOKEN PUZZLE, SOME
DECODED SECRET MESSAGE WHERE THE ALIEN REVEALS ITS SYSTEM OF PREFERENCES.
AS IF WE COULD BE MORE CONCERNED WITH THE ALIEN'S DEMANDS THAN OUR OWN
CONSIDERATIONS, THE FIRST IN HISTORY TO GO OUT LIKE THAT. WHAT A CHILDISH IDEA.

THE SAME PEOPLE THAT TOLD US THAT THE N.S.A. ONLY CARES ABOUT SPYING
ON TERROR SUBJECTS LIKE THE BOSTON BOMBERS, ASSURING US "THAT'S WHAT
THEY DO!" — EVEN AFTER IT WAS REVEALED THAT THEY WERE WORKING ON DE-
CRYPTING THE COMPUTER FILES OF TRANSNATIONAL CORPORATIONS AND THE E-MAIL
OF THE PRESIDENTS OF BRAZIL, MEXICO, GERMANY, FRANCE, EVEN THE U.K., AS
IF THE GERMAN CHANCELLER WAS GIVING INSTRUCTIONS TO ~~THE~~ ISOLATED JIHADIS
ABOUT FIREWORK BOMBS AND MOLOTOV COCKTAILS. — JEAN RIGHT. —
"THAT'S WHAT THEY DO", I INSULT OUR INTELLIGENCE AND UNFORTUNATELY GET
AWAY WITH IT. AMERICANS ALLOW THEM TO TALK LIKE THAT.

143 HTC / OUR STANDARD FOR WHAT WE LISTEN TO, WHAT WE ALLOW TO TALK TO US MUST BE HIGHER THAN THAT. — WHY? —

BECAUSE OUR OPPONENT WANTS TO SABOTAGE OUR UNDERSTANDING OF CAUSE AND EFFECT, IN ORDER TO RERAIL THE INSTINCT TO BE LOYAL TO ONE'S OWN CAUSE AND EFFECT. ONLY AFTER THEY HAVE VITIATED AND WEAKENED THIS APPRECIATION CAN WE BE SUCCESSFULLY HIT IN OUR DRUNKEN SLEEP.

WE WILL BE GIVEN THE CULTURAL AMNESIA OF SIEGFRIED, NOT KNOWING TO WHAT PHENOMENA WE OWE OUR EXISTENCE. OUR CULTURE HIJACKED.

WE ARE NOT OBLIGED, AS THEY PROMOTE BY PRETENDING OTHERWISE, TO BELIEVE THAT THE SAME CAUSE WHICH HAS ENDOWED US WITH SENSE, REASON, AND INTELLECT, WITH MEMORY AND MANY PHYSICAL ABILITIES HAS INTENDED US TO FORGO THEIR USE. YET THIS IS EXACTLY WHAT THEY WANT.

JUST AS IT IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR AN ALL KNOWING, LOVING, ACTIVELY INVOLVED GOD TO PLACE WHOLE SKELETONS UNDER 50 FEET OF SEDIMENT, AND WASH AWAY A CLIFF FACE OF THAT SEDIMENT BY EROSION, WHICH EXPOSES THE SKELETONS — AND THEN DENY THAT HE DID THAT, OR HIDE THE EVIDENCE LIKE SOME KIND OF TRICK. WELL THAT'S WHAT THEY HAVE STICKING ~~OF~~ THE CLIFFS IN NORTH EGYPT, TESTIFYING TO THE ANCIENT OCEAN THETIS THAT HAS NOW BECOME THE MEDITERRANEAN SEA. THE JEWS WILL GO THROUGH A TEXTBOOK WITH A MAGIC MARKER, AND BLACK OUT ALL THE WORDS "DINOSAUR" IN THE TEXTBOOKS FOR THEIR CHILDREN. JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES TRY TO AFFIRM THE POSITION THAT ARCHBISHOP USSHER TOOK IN THE 19TH CENTURY — THAT HUMANITY HAS ONLY EXISTED FOR 6000 YEARS. THEY POINT OUT ALL THE MARVELLOUS MECHANISMS AND OCCURRENCES IN BIOLOGY AND ASTRONOMY IN PHYSICS AND THE MIRACLE OF LIFE, AND THEN POINT SKYWARD AND SAY "A GOD MUST HAVE MADE ALL THIS". — I MYSELF DO AGREE THAT A GOD MUST HAVE PLAYED A PART IN ALL THIS WONDERFUL HARMONY AND EXPANDING UNIVERSE, BUT CAN NOT ACCEPT THAT THIS GOD WROTE A BOOK "A WORD OF GOD", LARGELY CONSISTING OF JEWISH HISTORY, AND THOLOGICAL LEGENDS AND MADE CHRONOLOGICAL INCONSISTANCIES ABOUT 900 YEAR OLD NATIONS AND REPOPULATED PLANET EARTH A FEW TIMES, WITH JEWS. NO — IMPOSSIBLE. JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES AND FOR SOME UNKNOWN MOTIVE, SOME MUSLIM GROUPS (AND THAT'S SURPRISING BECAUSE THE QURAN DOESN'T SPEAK AT ALL ABOUT CREATION AND LONG GENEALOGIES, OR THE HISTORY OF PLANET EARTH) MISREPRESENT THE POSITION HELD BY DARWINISTS AND EVOLUTIONARY THEORY AFTER DARWIN. THEY STATE OVER AND OVER IN THEIR LITERATURE, A STRAW MAN ARGUMENT THAT EVOLUTIONISTS NEVER MADE. — THEIR SO CALLED, SO FEELT, REFUTATION AND DIALOGUE IN THE MATTER OF EARTH HISTORY AND BIOLOGY IS TO REALLY DIALOGUE WITH THEMSELVES AND ONLY INSINUATE THE ARGUMENT THEY WANT THEIR AUDIENCE TO BELIEVE IS THE POSITION OF SCIENTIFIC ELABORATION.

144 HIC / THERE ARE CERTAIN KEY POINTS IN THE MODERN EVOLUTIONARY PARADIGM THAT GO AGAINST THE EXPLANATION PUT FORTH BY THE SPECULATION OF THEOLOGICALS AND PRIESTS, PRESUMABLY WITH THE IMPRINT OF HOLINESS AND GODLINESS AND OF BEING "RIGHTLY GUIDED", OF ORTHODOXY. OFTEN TIMES THESE ARCHAIC POSTULATES ARE THE CONCEPTS AND LOGICAL EXTENSIONS OF CONCEPTS, WHICH DERIVE FROM A SCRIPTURAL SOURCE THAT CAN BE INTERPRETED IN MANY WAYS OR A MYRIAD OF WAYS AND THEREFORE RELY ON A CERTAIN SCHOOL OF INTERPRETATION AS THEIR BASIS. OFTEN TIMES INTERPRETATIONS WHICH ARE CONTRARY TO NOT ONLY THE ACTUAL EVIDENCE BUT OTHER PARTS OF THE HOLY SCRIPTURE. EXAMPLES ABOUND. ONE STUPID ONE WAS THE OLD MEDICAL THEORY OF THE FOUR HUMOURS, BILE, BLOOD, SWEAT, TEARS, AND WHEN THESE WERE OUT OF BALANCE PEOPLE GOT SICK, SO THE TOWN BARBER, WOULD BLEED PEOPLE AS A WAY TO BALANCE OUT THE FOUR HUMOURS LIKE A LIQUIFIED CHYROPRACTOR, OR LIQUIFIED ACCUPUNCTURE. THE WHOLE UNIVERSE OF MICROBIOLOGY AND GERMS AND ANTI-SEPTICS WAS UNDISCOVERED. THEY THOUGHT DISEASES WERE CAUSED BY EXCESS BLOOD. OUR GOOD SCHOOL BOYS OF TODAY ARE QUICK TO HIDE THIS MISTAKE YET QUICK TO POINT OUT THAT ONLY THEY HAVE THE RIGHT TO RULE. 1000S OF EXAMPLES. FORBIDDING THE STUDY OF HUMAN ANATOMY, PROHIBITING TELESCOPES FROM BEING POINTED UPWARD, A SCIENTIST WAS A SORCEROR TO BE BURNT AT THE STAKE, EPPURE SI MONVE. THE SCIENCE OF GERMS WOULD HAVE PUT A LOT OF BARBER/BLEEDERS OUT OF BUSINESS. I ASK YOU TO CLICK ON THE REACTIONARY ARTICLES IN AL-JUM'AH MAGAZINE THE WORLD'S MOST WIDELY READ ISLAMIC MAGAZINE UNDER "SCIENCE UPHOLDS FAITH" AND I WILL BE SHOCKED IF YOU ARE NOT SHOCKED AT WITH WHAT AUDACITY THE AUTHOR LIES TO HIS OWN AUDIENCE AND SMILES WITH A GLOST AS HE REFUTES THE EFFigy HE MADE. THE MODERN CATHOLIC CHURCH DOESN'T WANT TO GET INTO ANY MORE WARS WITH SCIENCE AND ARCHEOLOGY. THEY HAVE LOST ENOUGH PRESTIGE IN THESE CONFLICTS BUT SOME FAITH GROUPS KEEP UP THE FIGHT.

THE COMMON NOTE OF THEIR DISCOURSE IS TO, ATTACK "SPECIATION", TO PU GEOLOGICAL PROOFS IN THE BACKGROUND, TO MISQUOTE DARWINISTS, TO CHALLENGE THE TIME LINES WHICH EXPOSE THE SCRIPTURES AS ARTEFACTS - AND TO WAX MYSTICAL BY NOT REALLY SAYING ANYTHING ONLY INSINUATING A POSITION. ONE THAT I REMEMBER IN THE JEHOVAH'S WITNESS AND ISLAMIC PRESS IS "THE INVALIDITY OF MORPHOLOGICAL HOMOLGY" A PERFUNCTORY ATTEMPT TO CHALLENGE THE PALEONTOLOGICAL CONCLUSIONS ABOUT HOW THE BONE STRUCTURE OF ANIMALS HAVE CHANGED SHAPE OVER TIME. HERE ARE SOME QUOTES. "THE HOMOLGY THESIS OF EVOLUTIONISTS IS BASED ON THE LOGIC OF BUILDING AN EVOLUTIONARY LINK BETWEEN ALL LIVING THINGS WITH SIMILAR MORPHOLOGIES.... "WINGS ARE AN EXAMPLE... WE FIND WINGS ON BATS WHICH ARE MAMMALS, AND ON INSECTS, BIRDS, EVEN ON DINOSAURS WHICH WERE REPTILES. NOT EVEN EVOLUTIONISTS POSIT AN

145 HTC / AN EVOLUTIONARY RELATIONSHIP OR KINSHIP AMONG THESE ~~FOR~~ FOUR DIFFERENT GROUPS OF ANIMALS. ANOTHER EXAMPLE ~~OF~~ IS THE AMAZING RESEMBLANCE AND THE STRUCTURAL SIMILARITY OBSERVED IN THE EYES OF DIFFERENT CREATURES, FOR EXAMPLE THE OCTOPUS AND HUMAN ARE TWO EXTREMELY DIFFERENT SPECIES, BETWEEN WHICH NO EVOLUTIONARY RELATIONSHIP IS LIKELY EVEN TO BE PROPOSED. YET THE EYES OF BOTH ARE VERY ~~BUT~~ MUCH A LIKE IN TERMS OF THEIR STRUCTURE AND FUNCTION. NOT EVEN EVOLUTIONISTS TRY TO ACCOUNT FOR THE SIMILARITY OF THE EYES OF THE OCTOPUS AND MAN BY POSITING A COMMON ANCESTOR. "IN RESPONSE EVOLUTIONISTS SAY THAT THESE ORGANS ARE NOT 'HOMOLOGOUS' (THAT IS, FROM A COMMON ANCESTOR) BUT THAT THEY ARE 'ANALOGOUS'. ~~THEY~~ HOWEVER, THE QUESTION OF WHICH CATEGORY THEY WILL PUT AN ORGAN INTO, HOMOLOGOUS OR ANALOGOUS, IS ANSWERED TOTALLY IN LINE WITH THE THEORY OF EVOLUTION'S PRECONCEPTIONS. — AND THIS SHOWS — THAT THE EVOLUTIONISTS CLAIM BASED ON RESEMBLANCES IS COMPLETELY UNSCIENTIFIC."

AL JUMUAH, VOL 16, ISSUE 08.

WHAT SHOWS, "SHOWS WHAT," — THAT SOMEONE HAS A BACKWARD BRAIN IN THEIR SKULL?? THE WORLD'S MOST WIDELY READ ISLAMIC MAGAZINE! HUH! — "CONT." THE ONLY THING EVOLUTIONISTS DO IS TO TRY TO INTERPRET NEW DISCOVERIES IN ACCORDANCE WITH DOGMATIC EVOLUTIONARY PRECONCEPTIONS! — DID I MISS SOMETHING? YOU JUST DISPROVED EVOLUTION? WE ARE DOGMATIC NOW AND NOT THE THEOLOGIAN?? YOU MIGHT THINK I EDITED SOMETHING ABOVE, THAT THIS CAN'T BE WHAT WAS SAID, SEE FOR YOURSELF I CAN REFUTE THE WHOLE SERIES IN ONE WORD. IT IS CONSPICUOUSLY ABSENT IN THESE ARTICLES

CONT. "ONE OF THE INTERESTING SIMILARITIES BETWEEN PLACENTAL AND MARSUPIAL MAMMALS ~~IS THAT OF THE NORTH AMERICAN WOLF~~ IS THAT OF THE NORTH AMERICAN WOLF AND THE TASMANIAN WOLF. THE FORMER BELONGS TO THE PLACENTAL CLASS THE LATTER TO THE MARSUPIALS WHICH EVOLUTIONISTS BELIEVE ~~THEY~~ ARE SEPARATE ~~WOLVES~~ WITH COMPLETELY SEPARATE EVOLUTIONARY HISTORIES. (SINCE THE THE CONTINENT OF AUSTRALIA AND THE ISLANDS AROUND IT ~~THEY~~ SPLIT OFF FROM GONDWANALAND, THE SUPERCONTINENT THAT IS SUPPOSED TO BE THE ORIGINATOR OF AFRICA, ANTARCTICA, AUSTRALIA, AND SOUTH AMERICA) ... THE INTERESTING THING IS THAT THE SKELETAL STRUCTURES OF THE TASMANIAN WOLF ARE NEARLY IDENTICAL TO THAT OF THE NORTH AMERICAN WOLF.

EXTRAORDINARY RESEMBLANCES AND SIMILAR ORGANS LIKE THESE WHICH EVOLUTIONARY BIOLOGISTS CANNOT ACCEPT AS EXAMPLES OF HOMOLOGY, SHOW THAT HOMOLOGY DOES NOT CONSTITUTE ANY EVIDENCE FOR THE THESIS OF EVOLUTION FROM A COMMON ANCESTOR. WHAT IS EVEN MORE INTERESTING IS THAT THE EXACT OPPOSITE SITUATION IS TO BE OBSERVED IN OTHER LIVING THINGS.

ON THE DISCOVERY WHICH REALLY OVERTHREW HOMOLOGY IS THAT ORGANS ACCEPTED AS HOMOLOGOUS ARE ALMOST ALL CONTROLLED BY VERY DIFFERENT GENETIC CODES. AS WE KNOW, THE THEORY OF EVOLUTION PROPOSES THAT LIVING THINGS DEVELOPED THROUGH SMALL, CHANCE CHANGES IN THEIR GENES.

146 HTC / IN OTHER WORDS, MUTATIONS. FOR THIS REASON, THE GENETIC STRUCTURES OF LIVING THINGS WHICH ARE SEEN AS CLOSE EVOLUTIONARY RELATIVES SHOULD RESEMBLE EACH OTHER, AND, IN PARTICULAR, SIMILAR ORGANS SHOULD BE CONTROLLED BY SIMILAR GENETIC STRUCTURES.

CONT. "DARWIN WAS NOT IN POSSESSION OF ANY D.N.A. BASED DATA. HOWEVER, IN POINT OF FACT, GENETIC RESEARCHERS HAVE MADE DISCOVERIES WHICH CONFLICT TOTALLY WITH THIS EVOLUTIONARY THESIS. "SIMILAR ORGANS ARE USUALLY GOVERNED BY VERY DIFFERENT GENETIC CODES IN D.N.A."

CONT. "WHAT MECHANISM CAN IT BE THAT RESULTS IN THE PRODUCTION OF HOMOLOGOUS ORGANS, THE SAME PATTERNS IN SPIKE OF THEIR NOT BEING CONTROLLED BY THE SAME GENES?" — TO CONCLUDE WE CAN SAY THAT GENETIC AND EMBRYOLOGICAL RESEARCH HAS PROVEN THAT THE CONCEPT OF HOMOLOGY DEFINED BY DARWIN AS "EVIDENCE OF THE EVOLUTION OF LIVING THINGS FROM A COMMON ANCESTOR" CAN BY NO MEANS BE REGARDED AS ANY EVIDENCE AT ALL. — TO THINK THAT SUCH A CONSCIOUSLY PLANNED, ORGANIZED AND PURPOSEFUL SYSTEM COULD HAVE COME ABOUT BY ~~UNWITTING~~ COINCIDENCE IS TO TURN A BLIND EYE TO ALL LOGIC AND COMMON SENSE. DARWINISTS BY CLAIMING THAT THIS WHOLE SYSTEM CAME ABOUT AS A RESULT OF COINCIDENCE, HAVE PLACED THEMSELVES IN A VERY COMICAL POSITION WHERE EVEN CHILDREN WOULD MOCK AT THEIR ASSERTIONS. — YEAH THAT'S HOW THEY TALK!! JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES PROVIDED ME THE BIBLICAL CREATIONIST PARABLE "IF YOU PUT A CHIMPANZEE IN A CARDBOARD BOX AND SHOOK IT UP FOR A MILLION YEARS YOU WOULDN'T GET A HUMAN BEING"... THESE REACTIONARY COMMENTS ABOVE ARE SO HIDEOUS TO ME THAT I CAN'T IMAGINE ANYONE ENJOYING THEM. IT IS TO MY EARS THE DISCOURSE OF A FAT KID, WHO HAS BEEN RIDICULED IS WHOLE CHILDHOOD ABOUT BEING FAT, THAT HE HAS A MILLION FAT JOSES BRANDED INTO HIS MEMORY, FAR MORE THAN MOST OF HIS TAUNTERS. HE'S NOW AN EXPERT IN TELLING FAT JOSES AND PUTDOWNS AND USES THEM TO TEASE AND PUT DOWN THE HIGH SCHOOL BASKETBALL TEAM, NONE OF WHICH ARE REALLY FAT. AND I THINK THE LACK OF ANY BONA FIDE ARGUMENT IS THE MOST SCARY PART BECAUSE IT MEANS THESE WRITERS ARE ~~WIT~~ GANGBANGING FUNCTIONARIES. IT IS VERY SECTARIAN BUBBLE, KNOW ITLY BUBBLEPONDING. TAKING ANY ADVANTAGE OF AN AUDIENCE MEMBER THAT DOESN'T KNOW ANY BETTER.

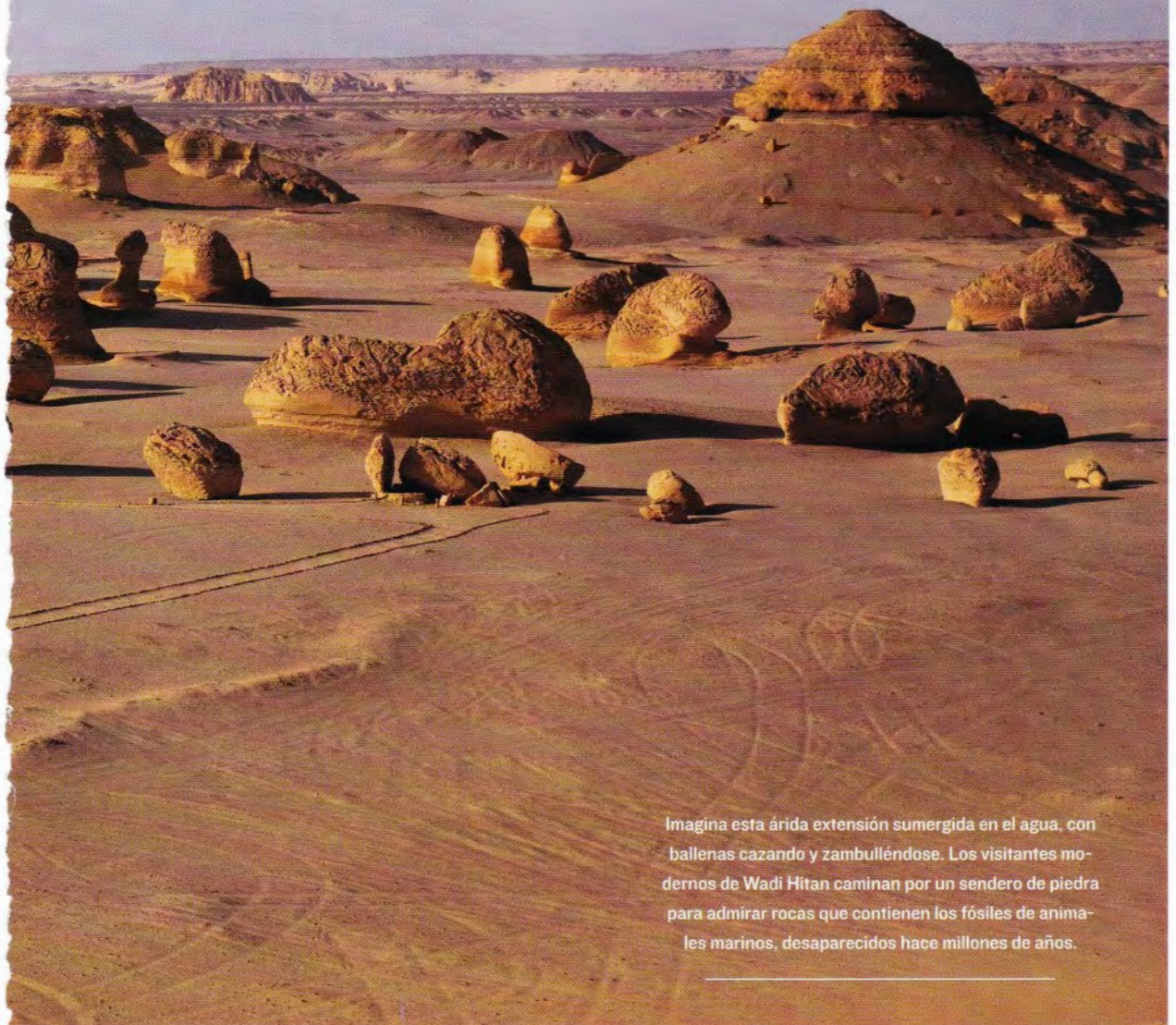
I CAN NOT ACCEPT THE POSSIBILITY THAT SUCH WRITERS ARE IGNORANT OF THE VERY IMPORTANT CONCEPT OF EVOLUTIONARY MECHANISMS AND THEREFORE I CALL THEM DELIBERATE PIMPS. BECAUSE AS ANYONE WHO READ ORIGIN OF SPECIES ENOUGH TO PULL OUT THAT MANY QUOTES WOULD HAVE NOTICED THE WORD THAT THESE PIMPS LEFT OUT. I.E. — "ENVIRONMENT". NO DARWINIST OR EVOLUTIONIST HAS EVER ATTRIBUTED THE SELECTIVE PROCESSES IN PROMOTING MUTATIONS TO CHANCE HAPPENSTANCE, COINCIDENCE NOR DENIED THAT MOST MUTATIONS ARE ACTUALLY MORE HARMFUL TO A SPECIES THAN ARE BENEFICIAL TO IT IN THE HUMAN VALUE SYSTEM.

147 HTC / THEY KNOW THIS! THAT'S WHY THESE RELIGIONS ARE PROMULGATING
FALSE HISTORY AND IMPOSSIBLE, UNACCEPTABLE HISTORY, WITH THE PROFIT MOTIVE
OF FINDING THE NEXT ANGLE TO SUCKER IN AND BUY THEM AMAZON CARDS. THEY
PERCEIVE GAIN IN THESE ADVERTISEMENTS. IN ONE HUMAN GENERATION, AS WAS SHOWN
BY THE FOX DOMESTICATION EXPERIMENTS BY DR. TRUT, DIRECTLY BASED ON MENDELIA
BIOLOGICAL THEORY — ~~W~~ WILD FOXES CAN BE TAMED OR TURNED INTO DRAGONS
BY SELECTING FOR CURIOSITY AND FRIENDLYNESS V. FEROCITY AND VISCIOUSNESS
IF YOU PUT A GERMAN SHEPARD IN A BOX AND SHOOK IT UP FOR A MILLION YEARS YOU
WOULDN'T GET A DACHSHUND, BUT IF YOU PUT ME IN A CONCRETE BOX WITH A
HOLE CUT IN THE CORNER, AND GAVE ME TIME, FOOD, AND A CHANCE TO ADJUST,
I ~~C~~ COULD BREED A DOG SMALL ENOUGH TO SQUEEZE THROUGH THAT HOLE.
THAT'S HOW YOU GET DACHSHUNDS. BADGER IS "DACHS" IN GERMAN. HUND IS
DOG. THEY BREED A WIENERDOG TO FIT DOWN INSIDE A BADGER'S BURROW AND
~~C~~ CHASE OUT THE BADGERS. IN ONE HUMAN GENERATION!! I CAN GIVE YOU 1000
OF EXAMPLES. DEEP OCEAN ENVIRONMENTS HAVE NO LIGHT FROM THE SUN. A WHOLE
RANGE OF ADAPTATIONS HAVE BEEN FORTIFIED THERE. BLINDNESS IS NOT THE
IMMEDIATE DEATH SENTENCE THAT IT WOULD BE ON THE AFRICAN PLAIN. THAT'S WHY
IN THE COVES OF TRANSYLVANIA • WHITE, BLIND, SALAMANDERS DO JUST FINE. EYES
ARE SUPERFLUOUS THERE. MANY MAMMALS BESIDES BATS HAVE BEEN PRESSURED INTO
DEVELOPING WINGS. OR ~~A~~ AT LEAST GLIDING MEMBRANES TO GO FROM TREE TO
TREE. ~~THEY WANT US TO REEL OFF~~ SEE, THAT'S WHAT THEY WANT. THEY WANT US TO REEL OFF
A BUNCH OF EXAMPLES AND PROVE AND ARGUE AND DEBATE WITH THEM, SO WE
WILL HELP THEM SCREEN OUT ALL THE NON ANGLES FROM THEIR POOL. THEY
WANT ME TO SAY, "OH NO, THAT'S NOT EVOLUTION!" THEY WANT ME TO SAY THAT
"HOMOLOGY IS NOT EVERYTHING BUT IT'S CERTAINLY NOT NOTHING AT ALL, IF I
GAVE YOU A CAT SKELETON AND A FISH SKELETON AND ASKED YOU TO FIND
~~L~~IVING ORGANISMS MORE CLOSELY RELATED TO THE TWO FROM THIS SAMPLE
GROUP AND MY SAMPLES WERE LIONS, CHEETAHS, AND TIGERS, YOU'D KNOW."
THAT'S WHAT THEY WANT US TO SAY. SO ANGLE WILL BECOME MORE VISIBLE TO
THEIR SIFTING PROCESS. LIKE WITH THE NEW RACE OF "LATINO" THEY KNOW IT'S
NOT BONA FIDE TO POSE UNCERTAIN. WHAT IS THE ALTERNATIVE IF NOT THIS CONNIV
~~GOING~~ ~~WADI HITAN~~ NO AUGUST ~~2010~~ 2010 NATIONAL GEOGRAPHIC WITH A
— THAT THERE IS TITLE "WHALES IN THE DESERT"? WADI HITAN AND
THE PALEONTOLOGIST PHILLIP GINGERICH. 160 KILOMETERS FROM THE PYRAM
IDS IN GIZA — A POPULAR LEGEND IN THE HYROGLYPHS MENTIONS A MA
INE SERPENT — PERHAPS INSPIRED BY THESE SKELETONS. 37 MILLION YEARS AGO
BASILOSAUR — (~~WADI HITAN~~ WADI HITAN, IS LITERALLY: VALLEY OF THE WHALES) SHALL
WE BICKER ABOUT IT? THAT'S WHAT THEY WANT US TO DO. POINT OUT THAT THE EN
VIRONMENT PUT PRESSURES ALOT MORE TIME THAN THE BIBLE SAYS WITH ITS SEVEN DAYS.

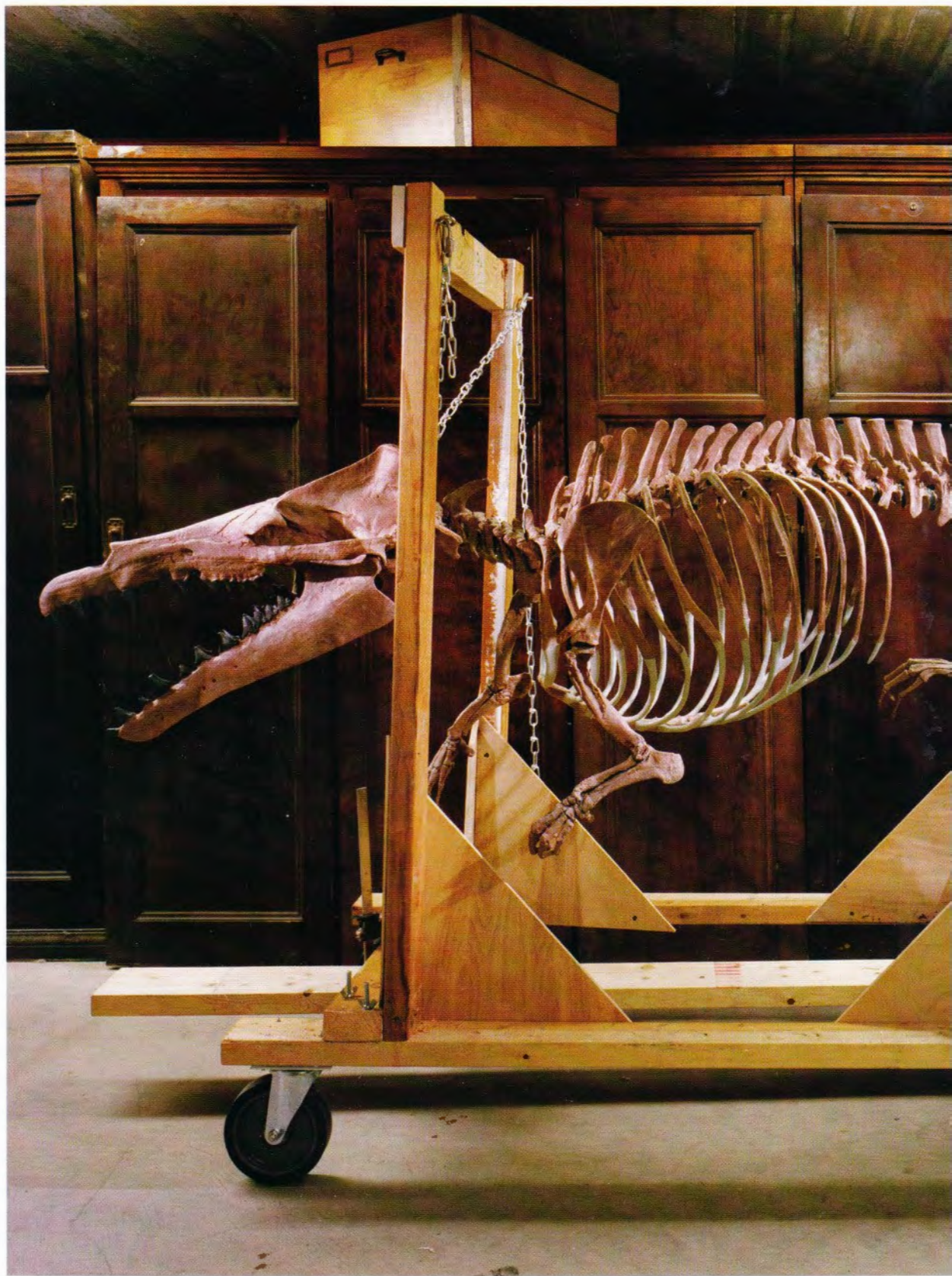
AS DEL DESIERTO

Un océano primigenio

CONVERTIDO EN DESIERTO, GUARDA EL SECRETO DE
UNA DE LAS TRANSFORMACIONES MÁS ASOMBROSAS
DE LA EVOLUCIÓN.



Imagina esta árida extensión sumergida en el agua, con ballenas cazando y zambulléndose. Los visitantes modernos de Wadi Hitan caminan por un sendero de piedra para admirar rocas que contienen los fósiles de animales marinos, desaparecidos hace millones de años.





Egipto no es el único país con restos de ballenas primitivas. Descubierto en Pakistán, este *Maiacetus* de 47 millones de años descansa ahora en el sótano del Museo de Paleontología de la Universidad de Michigan. Gracias a sus extremidades posteriores cortas y patas palmeadas, podía desplazarse por tierra firme como un lobo marino e impulsarse vigorosamente en el agua utilizando la cola a modo de timón. Las ballenas posteriores aprendieron a nadar de manera más eficaz, aprovechando la fuerza de sus colas, pero sus extremidades posteriores se hicieron más pequeñas y las anteriores se transformaron en aletas.



"Las ballenas fósiles son uno de los milagros de Dios", dice Mohammed Sameh (izq.), jefe de guardas de Wadi Hitan, quien arma un esqueleto de *Dorudon* con Iyad Zalmout. Gracias a sus peculiares ballenas prehistóricas, la Unesco confirió a Wadi Hitan la condición de Sitio Patrimonio de la Humanidad.



El rostro de una ballena (izq.)
asoma en la pared de un acanti-
lado de Wadi Hitan, a menos de
160 kilómetros de las pirámides
de Giza. "Una leyenda popular,
escrita en jeroglíficos, hace
mención de una serpiente mari-
na", comenta el paleontólogo
Philip Gingerich (der.). "Tal vez
esté inspirada en estos
animales".

Hace 37 millones de años

UN ANIMAL

DE 15 METROS DE LONGITUD,

GRANDES MANDÍBULAS

Y DIENTES ASERRADOS MURIÓ Y

SE HUNDIÓ EN EL LECHO DEL

PREHISTÓRICO MAR DE TETIS.

Con el paso de los milenios, un manto de sedimento envolvió gradualmente aquellos restos. Las aguas retrocedieron y el lecho marino se convirtió en un desierto donde el viento se dio a la tarea de desbastar, poco a poco, la arenisca y la pizarra que cubrían los huesos. El mundo cambió poco a poco: los movimientos de la corteza terrestre empujaron el subcontinente indio contra Asia, levantando la cordillera del Himalaya; en África, los primeros antepasados del hombre comenzaron a caminar sobre sus extremidades posteriores. Más tarde surgieron los faraones constructores de pirámides; Roma se alzó, Roma cayó. Pero el viento no cesó en su paciente excavación hasta que, un día, Philip Gingerich llegó para terminar el trabajo.

Una tarde, en noviembre pasado, el paleontólogo de la Universidad de Michigan y especialista en vertebrados se tiende en el suelo junto a la columna vertebral de un basilosaurio, la antigua criatura que reposa ahora en una región del desierto egipcio conocida como Wadi Hitan. La arena que los rodea está sembrada de dientes

fósiles de tiburones, espinas de erizos de mar y huesos de bagres gigantes. "Paso tanto tiempo rodeado de animales acuáticos que pronto acabaré viviendo en su mundo —dice Gingerich, usando su cepillo para hacer salir con suavidad una vértebra grande como tronco—. Cuando miro el desierto, casi puedo imaginar aquel océano". El paleontólogo busca un fragmento crucial de la anatomía del animal y el tiempo apremia. La luz del sol está por agotarse y tiene que regresar al campamento cuanto antes para no inquietar a sus colegas pues, aunque hermoso, Wadi Hitan es un lugar inclemente: Gingerich ha encontrado restos de desafortunados humanos junto a las osamentas de los monstruos marinos prehistóricos.

El paleontólogo continúa su inspección desplazándose lentamente por la columna hacia la cola y hurgando alrededor de cada vértebra con el mango del cepillo. De pronto se detiene y suelta su instrumento. "Aquí está el tesoro", declara y, con delicadeza, aparta la arena con los dedos hasta dejar expuesto un delgado bastón

148 HIC / POLAR BEARS IN AN ENVIRONMENT THAT WAS ~~ONE~~ HOME TO CLIMATE THAT WE NOW ASSOCIATE WITH BEING "TROPICAL". NOT MUCH ADVANTAGE IN GIVING OFF BODY HEAT, ALL WHITE FUR, (ACTUALLY CLEAR TUBES) AND WEBBED FEET. ARABIAN SAND CAT, REQUIRES NO WATER, EXCEPT FROM THE CRICKETS IT EATS. SNOW LEOPARD OF THE HIMALAYAS, ITS FUR IS AN EXACT MATCH TO THE ROCKY GRAY OF ITS HABITAT. DO YOU THINK A LION COULD MAKE IT THERE? ASIAN CHEETAH, THICKER FUR THAN AFRICAN CHEETAHS TO ENDURE COLD WEATHER. INSTINCTS THAT ARE MYSTERIOUSLY SOPHISTICATED ENOUGH TO MAKE ME BELIEVE IN A GOD OR A HIGHER ARCHITECT, BUT NOT THAT WE CAN'T JUST GO HACK INTO THE ROCKS AND FIND EVIDENCE OF ALL KINDS OF SHELS AND SKELETONS AND EGGS. — WANT TO HEAR SOMETHING THAT DOESN'T MAKE DARWINISM MOCKABLE BUT THIS FREAK AND SECTARIAN MANIPULATOR? ITS THE ~~CHICKEN~~ CHICKEN V. EGG ARGUMENT, IN THE STYLE, A LA SMUG POMP. THE MOST AMAZING PART IS THAT THE SYNTHESIS OF DNA AND OF THE ENZYMES CONTROLLING ITS SYNTHESIS ARE ALL PRODUCED ACCORDING TO INFORMATION STORED WITHIN THAT SAME D.N.A. AND ARE UNDER THE CONTROL OF PROTEINS MADE BY THAT D.N.A.. IT IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR THIS MAGNIFICENT SYSTEM, WITH PROCESSES OCCURRING WITHIN PROCESSES TO HAVE COME ABOUT IN STAGES, BY COINCIDENCE. [NO DARWINIST OR EVOLUTIONIST HAS EVER SAID THAT — ^{CONTR} "IN ORDER FOR THE ENZYMES TO EXIST, DNA MUST EXIST TO BEGIN WITH; AND IN ORDER FOR D.N.A. TO EXIST THE ENZYMES NEED TO EXIST — HE ENDS WITH AN EXCLAIM"] "OOOOOOOOOOO H, SOOOOOOOO HAKIM!!"

WHAT GENIUS HAS ILLUMINATED OUR PATH OF BELIEFS "OOOOOOOOOOO H", OUR DEEN? PATHETIC!! WHAT A SHAME. BACKWARD FISSIONIST MIND AT WORK. —

CONTR — "THE THEORY OF EVOLUTION THAT CLAIMS THAT LIVING THINGS CAME ABOUT GRADUALLY AS A RESULT OF "BENEFICIAL CONCIDENCES" IS DENIED CONCLUSIVELY BY THE DNA ENZYME PARADOX, BECAUSE DNA AND ITS ENZYMES NEED TO BE IN EXISTENCE AT THE SAME TIME. THIS SHOWS THE EVIDENCE OF A CONSCIOUS CREATION." — WOW! — QUESTION —

YOU SAY THEY NEED TO BE IN EXISTENCE AT THAT SAME TIME — ARE THEY? THAT'S HOW THEY TALK, SEE FOR YOURSELF. HE JUST DISPROVED EVOLUTION BY AN ENZYME PARADOX! CHICKENS CAN NOT EXIST WITHOUT EGGS AND YET EGGS CAN NOT EXIST WITH CHICKENS, THIS PROVES THAT PALEONTOLOGY IS OF THE DEVIL AND SHALL HAVE HIS HAND CHOPPED OFF FOR HIS INFIDEL ROCKS. THAT'S HOW THEY TALK! CAN YOU IMAGINE SOMETHING SO MONUMENTOUS AS OVER THROWING EVOLUTION BY FINDING AN ENZYME? SOME ENZYME PARADOX. HE TALKS AS IF HE IS IN SOME 2 DIMENSIONAL FLAT LAND, ON PAPER, WITH NO GEOLOGY ON THE OUTSIDE TO SERVE AS ANY CORROLARY. EGGS ARE FOUND AT DEEPER GEOLOGICAL TIMES THAN BIRDS ESPECIALLY GROUND PIGEONS LIKE CHICKENS, SO ON THE GEOLOGICAL RECORD EGGS CAME FIRST. UNIFORMITARIANISM CAN SHOW US IN ROCKS THAT THERE ARE ROCK LAYERS WITH NO BIRDS OR MAMMALS — ONLY REPTILES. THEN AN INTEGRATED LAYER APPEARS ABOVE IT. THESE ARE TIME MARKERS NOT THEORIES.

149 HTC / HE SPEAKS AS IF THE EVIDENCE WAS DISPUTABLE OR DEBATABLE OR AS IF HE WAS IGNORANT OF THE EVIDENCE, LIKE HE READ ABOUT IT IN A TEXTBOOK. THE JAPANESE USED TO SAY ABOUT THEIR REVERED SWORDS "THE KATANA IS THE SOUL OF THE SAMURAI AND OF THE NINJA" "THE KATANA IS OUR STEEL BIBLE". THE HOLY SCRIPTURE, HEATED AND ALL THE IMPURITIES BEATEN OUT OF IT BY THE CRAFTSMAN. — HOW DO YOU READ THIS BIBLE? WHAT IS THE RABBINICAL TRADITION TO GUIDE US IN THIS ERA OF NO MORE PROPHETS? NOW THAT HIROHITO IS DEAD? HOW DO YOU READ THE GEOLOGIST BIBLE — WHICH IS THE GRAND CANYON AND THE RHINE VALLEY IN EAST AFRICA, CAMBRIA, DEVON, NORTHWEST AUSTRALIA, THE SAN ANDREAS TRANSFORM FAULT IN CALIFORNIA? ITS NOT A WRIT REQUIRING SCRIBES AND PRIESTS AND KAFTANS AND SCROLLS TO KISS AND SPEND HOURS OF RECITALS OF ARCHAIC SCRIPT. — COWARD JACK ASS BELIEVES THAT AN ILLITERATE POET WAS TRANSPORTED TO JERUSALEM AND THEN LIFTED INTO HEAVEN, LIKE IN THE PENTECOST, WHERE HE HOB NOBBED WITH THE VALHALLA OF JEWISH SEERS. AND YET ITS REFERENCE TO THIS THAT HIS HOLY BOOK ASKS, "WILL I ARGUE WITH HIM ABOUT WHAT HE SAW?" — THESE JACKS WOULD TAKE US BACKWARD 1600 YRS 2000 YRS, 3000 YRS. — HEY, WE WANT TO GO FORWARD. BE THE JETSONS NOT THE FLINTSTONES. THEY DIDNT PROVE ANYTHING "CONCLUSIVELY" HE STOLE OUR WORD, MOCKED IT, LIKE A GAY MARRIAGE, WATERED IT DOWN WITH A MISUSE, A HATER OF SCIENCE. A SABOTEUR AND HIJACKER OF SCIENCE. "EET DOES NOT IN FACT NULLIFY THE WOODOO, EET DOES IN FACT NULLIFY THE WOODOO". IF YOU ONLY KNEW HOW THE 4 MATRASSES WOULD BELITTLE AND QUIBBLE AMONG EACH OTHER. LIKE THE MODERN CHRISTIAN CLOWNS DO TODAY. REMEMBER THAT JACK VAN IMPIKE, SNL ROUTINE, "CHRISLAM" HE CALLS WHAT HE WANTS TO NUKE. — FOR JESUS OF COURSE. THEY ARE EMATY SHELLS OF HUMANS. TO MY EARS THEY SOUND IGNORANT, REACTIONARY AND STUPID. ALTHOUGH I DO NOT REJECT ANYTHING TRUE OR HOLY FROM ANY SOURCE WHATSOEVER, IM PROUD TO SAY THAT THESE ARCHAIC RELIGIONS WITH ALL THEIR QUIET IDEAS ON ECONOMICS AND RITUAL AND ETIQUETTE ARE INADEQUATE TO THE STAGNANT PRESENT. THIS DOESNT MAKE THEM "EVIL", JUST ANTIQUATED. CHRISTIANITY WAS A BIG STEP FORWARD FOR AND FROM JUDAISM, ISLAM WAS A BIG STEP FORWARD FOR AND FROM CHRISTIANITY, SIKHISM WAS A BIG STEP FORWARD FOR AND FROM ISLAM AND HINDUISM, I SAY WE MUST CONTINUE TO MAKE BIG STEPS FORWARD THATS THE RELIGION WE NEED. THE ONE THAT PERFECTS ITS UNITY AND HAS NO PREFABRICATED POSTULATES TO DEFEND IPSO FACTO, EMPIRICISM, POSITIVISM, REALISM, NOT MUCH SPECULATION. THESE ARE THE BEST COUNTERWEIGHTS FOR US. HIGH STANDARDS FOR WHAT WE BELIEVE IN. THIS REQUIRES FEARLESSNESS AND REJECTION FOR ALL THE STAGNANT PROMISES AND INNUENDO OF ALL THE ALIEN "LAWMAKERS" AND INCOMPETENT PREACHERS AND JUDGES (WHOM ARE A SUBSPECIES OF PREACHER). REJECT THEM FIRCELY IN ALL THEIR INADEQUATE "ATTEMPTS" AND INSINUATED STIGMA. WE ARE NOT OBLIGATED TO DEFER TO AN ALIEN LAWMAKER SO THAT THEY CAN FEEL GOOD ABOUT THEMSELVES. WE ARE IN BUSINESS LIVES, RESOURCES, AND FUTURE TO THEM. LETS WIPE THEM ALL OUT.

150 HTC/ THAT IS WHAT IS MEANT BY PERFECTING THE CIRCLE. EVERY STEP TOWARD UNIFICATION, TOWARD DEFEATING THE SOURCES OF DIVISION AND DISCORD, EVERY TIGHTENING AND THUS STRENGTHENING OF OUR BOND IS WHAT IS MEANT BY PERFECTING THE CIRCLE. PATROLLING ITS PERIMETER, FORTIFYING ITS BOUNDARY, ~~PREPARED~~ PREPARING IT FOR THE STORM TO COME AGAINST IT, AND THE STORM IT MUST BE FOR OUR OPPONENTS. THIS IS PERFECTING THE CIRCLE. THIS IS OUR ACTIVITY OUR BUSINESS AND LIFE GOAL. EVERY REPAIR, AND MAINTENANCE, OF OUR SYSTEMS, OF OUR CULTURE OF OUR PHYSICAL HEALTH IS PERFECTING THE CIRCLE. EVERY EXPULSION OF THE DEGENERATIVE ELEMENTS IN ALL THE MYRIAD FORMS OF DEGENERATION IS A STEP TOWARD PERFECTING THE CIRCLE. OUR CIRCLE IS NOT YET COMPLETE. THERE ARE CRACKS WITHIN IT, ITS CURVE HAS SECTIONS MISSING, IT IS CRUMBLING IN PLACES, BARELY STANDING OTHERS. WE MUST REBUILD OUR WALLS, REPAIR THE BRICKS AND BASTIONS. MAKE OUR PEOPLE WORTHY AGAIN ~~OF~~ OF POLE POSITION, IN ALL THE WAYS IT CAN BE.

SO SECURE THIS POLE POSITION, AND PRIMACY OF TALENT IN OUR AFFAIRS WE ARE LEFT NO OPTION BUT TO DETECT, TENTACLE BY TENTACLE, FANG BY FANG, TICK BY TICK THE ENEMIES WHICH STUDY OUR WEAKNESSES AND EVALUATE HOW THEY CAN COERCE US AND MAKE US PAY THEM IN ORDER TO LIVE. THESE ALL OF THEMSELVES, ETHNIC CHAUVINIST, HIGH HANDED JUDGES AND POLICE, THAT WOULD IMPOSE THEIR PRIMITIVE, BRUTAL, VALUES ON US, STEERING OUR LIVES TOWARD AN UGLY FUTURE OF PERPETUAL ARGUMENTS, HAGGLING, AND A PERMANENT 'PEACE PROCESS' AS THEY EXPAND SETTLEMENTS AND TAKE RESOURCES LEAVING US WITH THE APOLOGETIC, DEFENSIVE, COMPROMISE, PASSIVITY THAT ACTS SURPRISED OVER AND OVER AGAIN. "YOU WOULD THINK THAT THE POLICE ARE HERE TO HELP US". — WHY WOULD YOU THINK THAT? LEAVING US TO POSSESS LIKE THE LAWYERS FOR THE NATIONAL LESBIAN/GAY TASKFORCE, POSING LEGAL AND ASKING THE ACKNOWLEDGED BEGGARS QUESTION, "WHERE ARE MY CIVIL RIGHTS?" — NOT IN THE HANDS OF THE ENEMY —

EVERY FORTIFICATION WHICH LIMITS THE IMPOSING OF OUR OPPONENTS' WILL UPON OUR CIRCLE IS A STEP TOWARD PERFECTING THE CIRCLE. EVERY DAY THAT YOU WAKE UP AND YOUR FIRST THOUGHT IS, "UP AND AT 'EM, — TODAY, WHAT CAN BE DONE TO IMPROVE OUR PEOPLE'S POSITION" — INSTEAD OF "WHERE IS MY CRACK PIPE OR "WHERE IS MY DIRTY NEEDLE?" SUCH IS A STEP TOWARD PERFECTING THE CIRCLE. EVERY ASCENT IS PERFECTING THE CIRCLE EVERY DESCENT ITS WEAKENING.

"TO MY GOAL I WILL GO — ON MY OWN WAY: OVER THOSE WHO HESITATE AND LAG BEHIND I SHALL LEAP. THUS LET MY GOING BE THEIR GOING UNDER. AND WHAT IS THIS LOFTY GOAL — ?? — THE EXCHANGE OF THE CURRENT SYSTEM OF CRISES FOR ANOTHER TYPE OF CRISIS: OUR OWN CRISIS.

THE CRISIS OF TAKING OUR SPECIES TO MARS, TO TITAN, BUT ALSO OF MAKING EARTH LIVABLE. HEALING THE DAMAGE WE HAVE DONE TO OUR PLANET THROUGH IGNORANCE AND GREED AND SELFISHNESS. THE DAMAGE DONE BY THOSE WHO HAVE LIVED LIFE TOWARD THE DEVELOPMENT ~~OF~~ OF AN ANTI-LEGACY.

151 HIC] THE DAMAGE DONE BY THOSE WHO SACRIFICED THE HEALTH OF TOMORROW FOR THE WEALTH OF TODAY. THE ITALIAN WORD HERE IS ALSO ONE OF MY MOST FAVORITE ITALIAN WORDS "RIPRISTINARE", (PRISTINE), BUT MAKE SOMETHING PRISTINE AGAIN RIPRISTINARE, THAT'S OUR GUIDING LIGHT. PEOPLE WITH ABSCESS NEEDLE WOUNDS IN THEIR ARMS ARE NOT QUALIFIED TO HELP US IN THIS CAMPAIGN. IT IS BECAUSE ONLY WHEN HUMAN BEINGS UNITE AROUND A SACRED CAUSE BIGGER THAN THEMSELVES, BIGGER THAN THEIR APPETITES CAN THEY BE EXPECTED TO GO ALL THE WAY. THIS TRUTH IS MADE VERY OBVIOUS IN PRISON WHERE ALL THESE SO CALLED HARD CORE GANG - MEMBERS DROP OUT LIKE FLIES WHEN THE GOING GETS TOUGH. THEY CAN'T TAKE THE HEAT. SO THEY ~~BRUKE~~ SKULK AWAY AND ESCAPE FROM IT ONLY IF WE ARE PROMOTING SOMETHING SO THE OPPOSITE OF LIGHT AND TRANSIENT CAUSES CAN WE ACHIEVE THESE GOALS BECAUSE THE GOAL AND THE MEANS ARE ONE. IF THE GOAL CHANGES THE MEANS MUST CHANGE. HIGH GOALS/HIGH MEANS, OR HIGH MEANS/HIGH GOALS. THERE IS NO REALISTIC FORMULA OF LOW GOALS/HIGH MEANS, HIGH GOALS/LOW MEANS. HUMANITY DOESN'T WORK THAT WAY. MORALE AND ESPRIT D'CORP DON'T WORK THAT WAY. LOW GOALS/LOW MEANS = LOW MEANS/LOW GOALS IS VALID AND PRECISELY WHAT WE ARE LANGUISHING UNDER RIGHT NOW.

SUBLIME AIMS CAN ONLY BE MET BY SUBLIME MEANS, AND THUS SUBLIME PEOPLE ALL THAT IS DULL AND DRAB CAN BE RULED OUT AT ONCE, FROM THE START. WE DON'T NEED TO RETRAIL AND ERROR THIS ONE. SOCIETY IS A TRIAL AND NOT A CONTRACT. O MY BROTHERS, BREAK, BREAK THE OLD TABLETS. HUMAN SOCIETY IS CONSTANT CONFLICT. NO NEED TO LOOK FOR BUTTERFLIES IN ~~UNDER~~ ONE'S PRETENSES FOR UNRESOLVED CONFLICTS, THE CONFLICTS OF TODAY MORE THAN SUFFICE. BREAK BREAK THIS WORD OF THE SOFTHEARTED AND HALF AND HALF. REHAB THAT, BRITNEY SPEARS, AND AMY WINEHOUSE, AND LINDSAY LOHAN. I TOWER OVER YOUR VAPID DISSARRAY AND WONDER WHAT'S WRONG WITH YOU AND YOUR LEADERS.

HUMANITY IS PRONE TO SELFISHNESS, COWARDICE, SELF-DECEPTION. IT LOVES TO HEAR ITSELF TALK. IT LOVES TO LIE TO ITSELF, TO EACH OTHER. HUMANITY OFTEN WILL ~~GO~~ ENJOY BEING LIED TO ~~THAT~~ SO MUCH THAT THE SWINE HERDS WILL GO OUT ONCE A NIGHT AND FEED THEIR ~~PIGS~~ PIGS THE SECURIAN SLOP THEY LOVE TO CONSUME. EVERY USE OF THE MENTAL DISCIPLINE TO AVOID AND DETEST SUCH SELF CONGRATULATORY, FEED-~~THE~~ PIGS - STYLE RHETORIC IS AN ACT OF PERFECTING THE CIRCLE. EVERY GUIDANCE WE PROVIDE TO OUR YOUNG TO AVOID THE POISONOUS EXAMPLES OF LINDSAY LOHAN AND MADONNA, BY OFFERING LEADERSHIP WHICH TEACHES RIGIDITY, PARANOIA, A SERENE LOVE OF KAMIKAZE STYLE STOIC DEATH, WE HAVE HELPED TO PERFECT THE CIRCLE. TO SMASH THE FASCOS AHEAD OF TIME IS TO PUT A DOWN PAYMENT ON OUR FUTURE AND PERFECT THE CIRCLE. AND SO IS THE KIND OF RESPONSE TOWARD ANYONE THAT WOULD THREATEN US WITH SANCTIONS - WHEN WE ANNOUNCE A COUNTERBLOCKADE AGAINST THEM AND SEE HOW THEY LIKE IT. IT IS EASY TO IMPOSE SANCTIONS FROM AFAR, TELEOLOGICALLY, LET'S SEE HOW EAGER THEY ARE TO DO IT UP CLOSE, AND ON A TWO WAY STREET.

152 HTC | I BET THEY WON'T BE SO QUICK THEN, TO SEE US AS A PREY
ITEM THAT CAN BE MADE PROFITABLE BY IMPOSING AN ORGANIZED DISORDER IN
OUR ABILITY TO FUNCTION AS A NATION. THEY WON'T HOLD OUT ANY HOPE OF EXTIN-
GUISHING US AS THEY FIND IT DIFFICULT ENOUGH JUST TO SURVIVE. THAT IS, IF WE
PUT THESE PARASITES ON THE ROPES, AND SURPASS THEM IN DETERMINATION.

IN ORDER TO EXPOSE TO THE HIGHEST DEGREE POSSIBLE THE CONSPIRACY
AGAINST OUR LIVES I THINK IT IS USEFUL TO CLARIFY WHAT THE PILLARS
OF A HEALTHY CULTURE ARE. IF YOU ARE GOING TO TAKE DOWN A BUILDING IT
IS NOT ADEQUATE TO BREAK OUT THE WINDOWS OR SMASH THE DOORS DOWN
JUST AS IF WE INTEND TO KILL SOMEBODY WE WOULD NOT ACCOMPLISH THIS
BY CLIPPING THE TARGET'S TOENAILS OR CUTTING HIS HAIR. NO, YOU'D GO
AFTER VITAL ORGANS, STAB THE HEART, THE LIVER, THE IMMUNE SYSTEM ETC.
I SAY THAT WE CAN LEARN BY HISTORICAL EXAMPLES, ELEMENTS OF A HEALTHY
CULTURE, HEALTHY SOCIAL ARRANGEMENT: HIGH BIRTH RATE, WOULD BE
ONE INDICATOR OF A PEOPLE ON TRACK TO REPLACE THEMSELVES, LOW DEATH
RATE SUCH AS LOW SUICIDES, LOW DRUG OVERDOSES ("LOW" AND "HIGH" BEING
A DISTANCE ABOVE OR BELOW AN AVERAGE), HIGH EDUCATION RATES — LOW
PERCENT OF HOMOSEXUALITY, ALSO — THE QUALITY OF ITS INSTITUTIONS AND
THE EFFICIENCY AND EFFICACY WITH WHICH ITS INSTITUTIONS FUNCTION, SUCH
AS CLEAN SCHOOLS, HIGH TECH HOSPITALS, QUIET LIBRARIES, CLEAN PARKS, LOW POLLU-
TION FROM ITS CARS AND INDUSTRY, AN ARMY WHICH WORKS WELL TO PROTECT
ALL OF THESE THINGS... WELL, — GUESS WHAT?? OUR ENEMY IS WORKING
NIGHT AND DAY TO VIOLATE, AND UNDERMINE THESE COMPONENTS FOR US. THE
ENEMY WANTS TO HOLD THINGS LIKE THESE HOSTAGE AND TAX THEM AND WEAKEN
US BY WEAKENING THESE. CONSIDER THAT THESE OBSTACLES TO LIFE ARE
BEHIND EVERY COUNTER FORCE TOWARD THESE ~~SUPPORTERS~~ PILLARS OF HEALTH. THEY WILL
BE FOUND BEHIND ABORTION, ITS LEGALIZATION AND THE PROPAGANDA TO MAKE
IT ATTRACTIVE. THEY WILL BE FOUND BEHIND GAY RIGHTS, BOTH ITS LEGALIZATION
AND ITS INDOCTRINATION AND INSINUATION INTO BEING ACCEPTED. THE SAME FOR
WILL BE FOUND BEHIND GUN CONTROL IN ORDER TO DISARM THE PEOPLE THEY WANT
TO CONQUER. THEY WILL BE FOUND BEHIND ~~THEIR~~ USING US\$ TROOPS AS Pawns FOR
HIS RACIAL CHESS GAME IN THE MIDDLE EAST. THEY WILL BE FOUND IN THE LOWER-
ING OF EDUCATIONAL STANDARDS WHILE PROMOTING THIS AS ACCEPTABLE AND
"FIRMNESS". THESE SAME ENEMIES PROMOTE ALL THE COUNTERS TO THE CULTURE
OF LIFE AND SUBSTITUTED IT WITH ITS CULTURE OF DEATH, EVEN CALLING THE
KILLING OF UNBORN PEOPLE AS "CARE". THEY WANT TO LEGALIZE THE POISONS OF
NARCOTICS AND MAKE MONEY OFF THEM LIKE AN INTERNATIONALIST BOURGEOISIE,
CONCERNED WITH REVENUE, THE CAPITALIST CONCEPT OF WEALTH. AND SO
WE CAN EVEN RELY ON THIS OPPONENT TO FIGHT FOR THE ECONOMIC SYSTEM (IT
SAYS IT OPPOSES EVERY NOW AND THEN TO DECEIVE US) — TRY TO THINK
OF ANY POSSIBLE CRITERIA FOR WHAT A GOOD SOCIETY WOULD BE, AND YOU
WILL FIND THE MAGGOT THERE, FEEDING OFF OF THE DISEASES THAT WILL
COUNTER YOUR CONCEPTION. WHAT LUCK IS THAT

153 HTC / IS IT A COINCIDENCE? THAT AT EVERY TURN AND EVERY OPPORTUNITY THERE IS ALWAYS AN OPPONENT CHALLENGING OUR ACCESS TO THE VITAL ELEMENTS OF A HEALTHY PEOPLE? FORGET MY PARADIGM, MAKE YOUR OWN. I WILL BE VERY SURPRISED IF IT CONTAINS INGREDIENTS THAT ARE NOT UNDER ATTACK BY THE BOURGEOIS LEFT AND BOURGEOIS RIGHT, IN POWER TODAY IN THE U.S.

LET ME GUESS, YOUR PARADIGM INCLUDED SOME TYPE OF TERRITORIAL INTEGRITY HUH? SOME DELINEATION AS TO WHERE IS YOURS, AND WHERE IS NOT YOURS. — SORRY, THEY DON'T WANT YOU TO HAVE THAT EITHER. THEY OPENLY TALK ABOUT FINANCIAL WARFARE AGAINST THEIR ENEMIES. THEY DON'T ALWAYS SPEAK SO FREELY WHEN IT COMES TO FINANCIAL WARFARE AGAINST ITS OPPONENTS INSIDE U.S. BORDERS. TODAY THE BEST EXAMPLE IS THE WAR ON IRAN. U.S. POLITICIANS AND SECURITY ADVISORS SPEAK IN THE MOST VISCIOUS, VIOLENT, TERMS POSSIBLE ABOUT "ECONOMIC CONSTRICTION" PLANS AGAINST THE ECONOMY OF IRAN. TARGETING ITS BANKS, TARGETING PROPERTY LIKE BUILDINGS AND PARTS OF COMPANIES THEY HAVE INVESTED IN. ADMITTING OPENLY THAT THEY "TAKE" THESE THINGS WITHOUT EVER HAVING CONVICTED OR EVEN ACCUSED ANYONE OF A CRIME. "SUSPECTED LINKS TO IRAN" IS ENOUGH RHETORIC FOR THEM TO TAKE THINGS "CONFISCATED" AS "CONTRABAND". THE GHANDIS DON'T FLINCH WHEN THEY WRITE BESTSELLING BOOKS ON "ECONOMIC HITMEN" AND "RATCHETING UP PRESSURE".

DON'T WORRY MY PEOPLE THERE ARE SOME COUNTER ATTACKS IN THIS FIGHT. BIN LADEN NOTED THAT THE 9-11 ATTACKS COST AL QAEDA 500,000 \$ WHILE THE CONSEQUENCES TO ~~THEIR~~ COST THEM 500 BILLION — WHICH MEANS THAT FOR EVERY DOLLAR SPENT BY AL QAEDA ~~THEIR~~ LOST 1 MILLION. — EVEN THE "FAILED PLOTS" HAVE COST THE U.S. BILLIONS. IT REQUIRES A TREMENDOUS BUDGET TO MAINTAIN A SPRAWLED OUT, INEFFICIENT, USELESS MILITARY POSTURE, AS THE ONE CURRENTLY HELD BY THE U.S. IT DOESN'T PRODUCE, IT DOESN'T CONFISCATE OIL LIKE IN THE OLD BRITISH IMPERIALISM, THIS KIND SENDS A BILL TO THE TAX PAYER, JUST LIKE THE CURRENT "WAR ON CRIME" POLICE-SLAVERY DOES. LOTS OF SHOW, LOW SUBSTANCE.

THEY FEEL ~~THEY~~ PERFECTLY ENTITLED TO IRAN WHAT TO DO! THEY HAVE NEVER QUESTIONED THEIR PRIVILEGE TO ISSUE ORDERS TO COUNTRIES THEY FEEL ARE WEAKER THAN THEM. THEY SPEAK AS IF THEY WERE NATURAL LORDS OVER IRAN AND THAT IRAN DESERVES TO DIE BECAUSE IT WON'T ALLOW ITSELF TO BE KILLED. THEY SPEAK AS IF THEY WON IRAN IN A LOTTERY OR AS A SPOIL OF WAR. THEY ARE VERY AGGRESSIVE AND THREATENING AGAINST IRAN AND IT IS BECAUSE IRAN HAS THE 2ND LARGEST OIL RESERVE IN OPEC. IS IT POSSIBLE THAT ONLY COUNTRIES THAT HAVE OIL RESERVES ARE RULED BY TERRORISTS DESERVING OF DEATH? ISRAEL HAS FLOUTED INTERNATIONAL LAW FOR 60 YEARS. THERE HAVE BEEN 100S OF OPPORTUNITIES TO DO SOMETHING ABOUT THAT VIA PEACE AND THE INTERNATIONAL COMMUNITY. THE SAME INTERNATIONAL COMMUNITY THAT IS ENVOKED AS THE DEATH SENTENCE FOR THOSE TARGETED. AM I SUPPOSED TO BELIEVE THE INTERNATIONAL COMMUNITY IS THE REAL MOTIVATION HERE? HOW IS THAT EVEN POSSIBLE TO BELIEVE? SOME MASONIC CODE? THE BOTTOM LINE IS, — BECAUSE I'M NOT JEWISH OR BRITISH, KILLING IRAN IS NOT IN THE INTEREST OF MY NATION. NEITHER IS BEING KILLED BY IRANISANS WHEN THEY FIGHT BACK. I DON'T WANT TO SACRIFICE MY CHILDREN FOR THAT WAR. THE CURRENT RULERS IN THE U.S. WILL NOT ALLOW US TO PURSUE OUR OWN POLICY AND FORGE OUR OWN RELATIONSHIPS WITH COUNTRIES BEYOND ~~THE~~ THE OCEANS. THIS IS ANOTHER VITALLY IMPORTANT SECTOR OF OUR LIVES EFFECTED BY THE POLITICIDE WE ENDURE.

CAN YOU IMAGINE ANOTHER WAY? ONE WHERE OUR LIVES ARE NOT CONSTANTLY BURIED BY THIS NETWORK OF OPPORTUNIST COWARDS AND BOURGEOIS MIDDLEMEN WHO DON'T HAVE TO DIE FOR THE WARS THEY KICK OFF. IMAGINE, ALL WARS, SUBJECTED TO THE TEST OF WHETHER OR NOT THEY BENEFIT OUR PEOPLE. THAT'S WHAT I PROPOSE AS A STEP TOWARD PERFECTING THE CIRCLE. ESTABLISHING - INSTITUTING A SYSTEM OF MILITARY COMMAND WHICH IS DEAF TO THE RICH AND BEHOLDEN TO THE LONG TERM CONSEQUENCES OF FARSIGHTED NATIONALISM. AND, THAT CAN'T BE HIJACKED BY ANY SPECIAL INTEREST CONTRARY TO FARSIGHTED NATIONALISM. IN MY DIAGNOSIS OUR OPPOSITION IS MORE OF AN ECONOMIC CONSORTIUM, A CLASS THAN A POLITICALLY MOTIVATED ADVERSARY. THERE IS MORE GENUINE NATIONALISM AMONG THE JEWS THAN IN THESE ALBINO SEWER RATS WITH BRITISH LAST NAMES IN CONGRESS WHO THE MEDIA DUBS "LAW MAKERS", "DECISION MAKERS", "POLICY MAKERS". THESE WHORES CAN BE DEFEATED AT AUCTION AND WILL CAVE AS THEY ALWAYS CAVE. UNTIL THEN, THEY WILL BE EXTREMELY VIOLENT, WITH 18 YR OLD PAWNS AS THEIR MUSCLE. RELYING ON THAT NAMEBRAND LOYALTY WHICH ONLY HIGH SCHOOL FOOTBALL CAN MANUFACTURE. WE KNOW, THE RIGHT AND LICENSE TO KILL, WHENEVER "M" SAYS SO. 'OO 18" - THE EMPTY ONES THAT KILL BECAUSE THEY ARE IN JEOPARDY. WHILE NO ONE ELSE CAN.

WE ABSOLUTELY MUST, BE PREPARED FOR THE ECONOMIC WARFARE THAT WILL BE PART OF STOPPING US. THEY OPENLY ADMIT THAT THEY SEEK TO DEVALUE THE MONEY OF IRAN, IN ORDER TO FOMENT REBELLION THERE. I PLAN TO DO MORE DAMAGE TO THE US RULING CLASS THAN IRAN EVER DREAMED OF. SO I WOULD BE DANGEROUSLY NAIVE TO ASSUME THAT THEY WON'T DO THE SAME THING TO ME. THEY WILL USE ALL WEAPONS. DRONES, POISON, ASSASSINATIONS, CHEMICALS, THERE ARE NO RULES. THEY HAVE NO SENSE OF LOW BLOWS OR OFF LIMITS. WE BEGIN FROM THIS AS A POINT NO. 1 IN OUR RATIONALE FOR CHALLENGING THEM IN THE FIRST PLACE. I'D PREFER, THAT IT IS THEIR MONEY WHICH IS DEVALUED, THEIR ECONOMY WHICH IS PUT INTO BANKRUPTCY AND THEIR MASSES, DRIVEN TO REBELLION AGAINST ITS RULERS. THEIR BANKS WHICH ARE ATTACKED AND THEIR LIVES SACRIFICED ON THE ALTAR OF INTERNATIONAL COMMUNITY WILL. — "THE MIDDLE EAST QUARTET" CAN GO DIE SOMEWHERE — WE STILL NEED TO CARRY OUT LAND REFORM FOR OURSELVES. TOWARD THIS, WE NEED AN ARMY THAT SUPPLIES ITSELF AND AVOIDS THE NEGOTIATION TABLE. WE HAVE NOTHING TO NEGOTIATE. WE HAVE AN ETHNIC GROUP TO EXTERMINATE. THAT'S ALL. ONLY ONE DEMAND. "GET OUT!" — THAT'S IT. NOTHING MORE. TO NEGOTIATE HERE, IS TO MISUNDERSTAND WHAT NEEDS TO BE DONE. THIS IS THE FORMULA FOR OUR FOREIGN POLICY. INSTEAD OF HAVING NO FOREIGN POLICY, BECAUSE WE ARE SLAVES AND SERFS AND "INMATES" AND BURIED UNDER THE U\$ RULING CLASS — OUR FIRST TASK IN RETAKING OURSELVES AS THE ONES TO DECIDE WHAT HAPPENS, ~~WHICH~~ MUST BE TO LIQUIDATE THE MONIED ETHNIC GROUP THAT ~~HAVE~~ HAS BLOCKED US FROM DEVELOPING A SYSTEM OF FOREIGN RELATIONS BASED ON OUR VALUES. JUST AS IF THE PROCESS OF GETTING A CAR WERE DEPENDENT UPON SHOOTING THE PEOPLE THAT SAID YOU COULDN'T DRIVE. — THAT'S THE CONCEPT MY PEOPLE.

UNLIKE HITLER'S IDEAS ON FOREIGN POLICY WE HAVE NO LAND SHORTAGE, OR NEED TO GET INTO ANY WARS OVERSEAS LIKE MUSSOLINI FELT NECESSARY. BOTH HITLER AND MUSSOLINI THOUGHT THAT THEIR HOMELANDS WERE INADEQUATE IN TERMS OF LAND AND RESOURCES FOR THEIR

155 HTC / POPULATIONS AND THAT THEREFORE, THEY HAD TO EXPAND. HITLER THOUGHT THE JEWISH STATE IN POLAND WAS A FARCE ANYHOW AND A GOOD TARGET FOR WHERE HIS PEOPLE NEEDED TO EXPAND. MUSSOLINI FELT THAT THE NATURAL RESOURCES OF ITALY WERE NOT ENOUGH TO MAKE HER A WORLD POWER EQUAL AS BRITAIN. ESPECIALLY THE RELATIVELY LOW AMOUNTS OF IRON AND COAL AND OIL, REQUIRED ITALIANS TO EXPAND OUT INTO COLONIES TO SECURE THESE RESOURCES. MUCH IN THE SAME WAY FRANCE CONVINCES ITSELF THAT IT MUST BE A NATION WITH NUCLEAR POWER PLANTS OWING TO FEW ALTERNATIVES. NO COAL NO CHOICE. I THINK IS THE SLOGAN THEY RECITE IN THIS MATTER. OK, THAT'S THEM — ME, US, — NOT WORRIED ABOUT ANY OF THAT. GOLD? GOT PLENTY OF THAT, COAL? PLENTY OF THAT, LAND? NO PROBLEM, IRON? HUH? — TECHNOLOGY? THAT'S A TRICKY SUBJECT, WE GOT THAT CLOSELY NOT TOO HARD TO GET THAT. INDUSTRY? — WE STILL HAVE SOME INDUSTRY. OUR PROBLEM, IS THIS GOD DAMNED, PSEUDO-ANARCHIST BOURGEOISIE IN THE FORM OF 2 OPPORTUNIST WHORE PARTYS (G.O.P. AND "DEMO") AND A FROZEN ZOMBIE-CICLE HOARDE OF SO CALLED "PEOPLE", THAT ARE COMPLACENT AND COMPLICIT IN THE HEGEMONY OF THIS MEDIOCRE STATUS QUO. DESPITE ITS MEDIOCRITY IT IS VERY PERNICIOUS. A RHINO, HAS POOR EYESIGHT AND A DIM WIT, BUT IT CAN KILL ALMOST ANY OTHER ANIMAL IN ITS ENVIRONMENT. ITS NOT GRACEFUL LIKE A MYSTICAL UNICORN OR FEROCIOUS LIKE A TIGER, ITS A POWERFUL UMBERING JIGGERWUT. I PUT IT TO YOU THIS WAY SO THAT YOU WILL BE WARY OF IT. ITS DEFINITELY VULTURISTIC, BUT IT CAN ATTACK TOO. HOW ABOUT A FLOCK OF NASTY COWARDLY VULTURES THAT HAVE A FEW RHINOS UNDER THEIR CONTROL AS GUARD DOGS. WHEN THE VULTURES SPOT A KILL THEY SEND THE RHINOS OUT TO ENCIRCLE AND GUARD THEM FROM BEHIND WHILE THEY SQUAWK AND FIGHT AMONG THEMSELVES. ITS AN INTERESTING TEAM THESE RHINOS AND VULTURES. OUR JOB IS TO TAKE OUT BOTH OF THEM. IF WE DO THAT. ALL ELSE FALLS IN LINE. RESOURCES, LAND, INDUSTRY, TECHNOLOGY, REAL ESTATE. NOT \$, REAL ESTATE. THE VOLUNTEER SOCIALIST CONCEPT OF WEALTH IS REAL ESTATE, NOT \$. EVEN THE SO CALLED LEFT OUT HERE CANT THINK OR TALK OUTSIDE OF THE CONCEPT OF FINANCE CAPITAL. THE TYPE OF WEALTH BUILT UPON AND DENYING THE LABOUR THEORY. 1 IN 7 FAMILIES ON FOOD STAMPS IN THE U.S. — WHY? THE RHETORIC FLOATING AROUND TODAY IS — THERE AM WORRIED — IMAGINE THE U.S. GOVERNMENT SHUTTING DOWN DUE TO NO COMPROMISE ON OBAMACARE — YEAM I V.E. IMAGINED THAT PLENTY OF TIMES. I LIKE THE POST OFFICE, THE LIBRARYS, I V.E. NEVER WANTED TO SHOOT A PARK RANGER — THE REST OF THEM CAN GO. THE COPS, THE COURTS, THE POLITICIAN TELEPROMPT READERS, THE IRS, THE ATF, THE I.D.F., THE FBI — BURN IT, BURN IT ALL TO THE GROUND!! THIS ISNT 1920S ITALY OR 1930 GERMANY WHERE A SOMBER PLEA FOR ORDER, GIVEN THE CIRCUMSTANCES, DESERVES CONSIDERATION. NO, OUT HERE, WE NEED TO GET OUR LOOT ON — VANDALISM IS THE HEROISM OF OUR DAY. WE DONT NEED TO BREAK UP THE STRIKES AND DRIVE THE BUSES OURSELVES FOR THE SAKE OF THE PRODUCTIVITY OF THE NATION — WE NEED TO LOOT ON THE INDUSTRIAL SCALE OF NOT EVEN A CIVIL WAR, BUT THE RISORGIMENTO IS MORE AKIN TO OUR NEEDS. NOT US VS GIOLITTI AND CAGLIA BUT US VS. METTERNICH.

156 HTC / EVEN AS WE LOOT, WE MUST KNOW THAT OUR GOALS ARE GOING TO BE MET ~~THROUGH THE~~ ^{THROUGH THE} CONSTRUCTIVE FORCES MORE THAN DESTRUCTION. OUR PERFECTING OF THE CIRCLE IS ABOUT BUILDING OUR STRUCTURE AND SMASHING THEIR STRUCTURE, SO LETS EXCEL IN BOTH. TO DO THIS WE MUST CORRECT AND CONVINCE ~~THE~~, POINT OUT CONTRADICTIONS, OFFER ALTERNATIVES BUT NOT ANY ESCAPES, REPLACE DEFECTIVE CULTURE WITH EFFECTIVE CULTURE, HEAL THE WOUNDS, WARN, EXPOSE THE ENEMY, EXPOSE THE ~~THE~~ ENEMIES POISON, EXPOSE WHAT IT WANTS TO HIDE, ORGANIZE, DISORGANIZE THEM, RECRUIT, COUNTER RECRUIT, TOUGH THE IDOLS WITH THE HAMMER AS WITH A TUNING FORK, LISTEN FOR HOLLOWNESS. WE MUST STAY ACTIVE AND PRO ACTIVE. ALWAYS DOING SOMETHING. WHEN WE DEAL WITH THE MASSES OUR STANDARDS SHOULD BE NEITHER TOO HIGH NOR TOO LOW. GRADUALISM IS A GOOD METHOD TO TALK WITH PEOPLE. INSULTS SHOULD BE RESERVED FOR THOSE WHO WANT TO INSULT US FIRST. IF THEY WANT TO REASON WE CAN REASON, IF THEY WANT TO STREET FIGHT, WE CAN STREET FIGHT - BUT WE DO NOT HAVE ANY LAURELS TO WIN IN LONG ARGUMENTS. THATS ONLY A STALL TACTIC. WE CAN DIALOGUE WHERE THERE IS SINCERE INQUIRY, WE CAN EVEN DEBATE IF THE PROPAGANDA VALUE IS ALSO PRESENT, BUT PRIMARILY WE MUST BE A PARTY OF ACTION!

ACTION MOVIE NOT TALK SHOW. I AM AWARE OF THE DIALECTIC BETWEEN THE EMPIRICAL SCHOOL VS. THE THEORETICAL SCHOOL. THIS IS ONE INSTANCE WHERE I SIDE WITH THE BRITISH OVER THE GERMANIC AND AFFIRM MY OWN THEORY "STAY EMPIRICAL", ONE TEST IS WORTH ONE THOUSAND EXPERT OPINIONS. TODAY IN EGYPT THE MILITARY THAT OPPOSES THE DEMOCRATICALLY ELECTED "MUSLIM BROTHERHOOD" AND ITS PRESIDENT MORSI HAS SUMMARILY ANNOUNCED THAT THIS GROUP IS "BANNED" AND WILL BE SUBJECT TO..... WHAT? — TAKE A GUESS..... "THE CONFISCATION OF ALL ITS ASSETS AND PROPERTY". THERE YOU GO PEOPLE. ITS EXACTLY WHAT I SAID, AND EXACTLY WHAT WILL HAPPEN IN THE U\$ WHEN WE GET GOING. EVERY JEW ON PLANET EARTH KNOWS THIS LESSON OF INTERNALIZED MINORITIES, THAT LAW OF POLITICS HAS IMPACTED THEM HUNDREDS OF TIMES BEFORE AND WHY THEY LEARNED TO BE INTERNATIONAL IN EUROPE, WHY THEY LEARNED TO INVEST IN DIAMONDS AND JEWELRY, SO IT COULD BE SMUGGLED FROM ONE GHETTO TO THE OTHER. LIQUIDITY BEHIND BORDERS AND BETWEEN BORDERS. THEY WERE AND STILL ARE PROS AT THIS. MARX UNDERSTOOD THIS WHEN HE WROTE CONCEPTS LIKE THAT INTO THE COMMUNIST MANIFESTO - ITS WHAT EVERY RULING CLASS HAS DONE SINCE 3000 B.C. IN EGYPT. 5000 YRS LATER, SAME PLACE, SAME PRACTICE, THE MILITARY ISN'T EVEN THE MOST POWERFUL FORCE IN EGYPT, YET IT ISSUES THESE DEMANDS LIKE AN "AUTHORITY". ITS A MAJOR PART OF WINNING SUPPORT. HITLER DID IT IN THE 3RD REICH, GAIN SUPPORT WITH PROPOSING TO CONFISCATE JEWISH WEALTH. THE U\$ DOES IT WITH IRAN AND WE SHOULD DO IT TOO!! WE SHOULD HAVE AN INCENTIVE TO CONFISCATE ALL THE WEALTH OF THE PARASITES THAT HAVE FED OFF OF US AND OUR SUFFERING. I USUALLY THINK ABOUT PRODUCTION - BUT

JEAH - LETS TAKE THEIR STUFF FOR A CHANGE!

157 HTC / THIS, LIKE LOOTING, IS NOT A MEANS TO OUR LONG TERM ENDS, BUT CAN BE A WAY TO FUND OUR INITIAL STAGES OF OPERATIONS. A KIND OF QUICK FIX SOLUTION TO SOME OF OUR PROBLEMS. WE CAN NOT SURVIVE LONG TERM BY BANDITRY, WE HAVE TO PRODUCE OR WE WILL MAKE THE SAME MISTAKE THE IRS MADE AND BECOME RAPACIOUS AS WEALTHY AS OUR OPPONENTS ARE, THEY DON'T HAVE ENOUGH TO SUPPLY OUR NEED. CAPITAL IS A PROFOUNDLY "CONTEXTUALIZED" COMMODITY. WE CAN BREAK INTO THE TOY STORES AND OPEN UP ALL THE PARKER BROS. MONOPOLY GAMES, AND TAKE OUT ALL PAPER MONEY WITHIN THOSE BOXES... WOULD WE BE RICHER AS A NATION? NO. THIS IS YET ANOTHER ILLUSTRATION OF HOW INEXTRICABLY LINKED TACTICS AND POLITICS, THEORY AND PRACTICE, ENDS AND MEANS ARE. IF OUR GOAL IS TO TORCH OR RECYCLE THE CARDBOARD IN THE MONOPOLY GAME SETS, WHAT GOOD IS THAT PAPER MONEY? OUR GOAL IS TO CHANGE THE CONTEXT COMPLETELY, AND MANY OF THE BOURGEOIS COURTS, COPS, AND POLITICIANS UNDERSTAND THIS IS WHAT WE WANT AND THEY ARE AFRAID THAT OUR CLASS CONSCIOUSNESS CAN SEE THROUGH THEM.

THEY ARE AFRAID BECAUSE THEY KNOW THAT, HOW THEY TALK IS A STYLIZATION AND PROJECTION OF A HYPOTHETICAL SOCIAL CONTEXT, WHICH PRETENDS THAT THE BIG FACTORS IN OUR LIVES DON'T EXIST. THEY KNOW THAT THE STATEMENTS MADE ~~BY~~ BY MAYORS, AND JUDGES AND, PRISON BOARDS, AND BOURGEOIS PSYCHOLOGISTS ARE ALL PRETENTIONS, POTEMKIN MACHE, AND THAT THE TORTURED AND DESPOILED WILL NOT PLAY ALONG AND ACCEPT SUCH NOTIFS AND STYLISMS. THEY ARE AFRAID BECAUSE THE GAME THEY LOVE TO PLAY, THE GAME OF, "IF I DON'T SAY IT, IT DOESN'T EXIST" IS ABOUT TO BE RAIDED AND SHOT UP BY THE SKELETONS IN THE CLOSET THEY DENYED. EVERY MORNING 10 MILLION BOURGEOIS AMERICAN MEDIOCRES, TUNES INTO AN NBC OR CBS MORNING SHOW. TO GET THEIR MORNING SLOP. THEY HAVE A HOT DOG EATING CONTEST AND SEE WHO CAN BELCH THE LOUDEST. THEY ARE WORRIED WE'LL COME IN WITH A FEW MACHINE GUNS AND SPARY UP THE PLACE BECAUSE THEY KNOW "LET THEM EAT HOT DOGS" ISN'T GOING TO STOP US FROM CUTTING OFF THEIR EMPTY HEADS. LITTLE AGREEING GRUNTS AND AFFIRMATIONS, "HERE HERE" THEY MEAN TO SAY WITH THEIR WINKS AND JIBES AND CONNIVING NAUGHTY GRINS AND FIVE GIGGLE. 10S OF THOUSANDS OF BARREN COUPLES WANT TO ADOPT INFANT CHILDREN. THE NEWS ON THE MORNING SHOWS DOESN'T WANT TO TALK ABOUT THIS FACT, LET ALONE CORRELATE THIS TO THE OTHER SOCIAL FACT OF THE MANY ABORTIONS THAT GO ON DUE TO YOUNG WOMEN FEELING UNABLE TO PROVIDE A LIFE TO THE ABORTED LIFE. IS THIS NOT NEWS WORTHY? — ANSWER — NO! ABSOLUTELY NOT! RATINGS WOULD FALL, COMPLAINTS WOULD BE MADE, PICKET SIGNS WOULD BE SEEN IN THE BACKGROUND SHOTS, THE PRODUCERS WOULD SAY THAT THEY DON'T WANT TO POLITICIZE THE NEWS OR POLITICIZE THE WAR, OR POLITICIZE THE GOOD MORNING INTO A BAD MORNING. THE 10 MILLION WATCHING EVERY MORNING WOULD FALL TO 2 MILLION. REDUCING THE ADVERTIZING MONEY BY 80%. LIKE A FOOTBALL GAME, ITS AN ESCAPE. THEY DO NOT WANT HEAVY CONFRONTATION BUT FAKE, CANNED LAUGHTER!! AND THEY WANT TO PRETEND THAT IF THEY DON'T TALK ABOUT TOUGH ISSUES, THEY WON'T HAVE TO DEAL WITH THEM. EVEN SO, BY HUSHING SUCH TALK. SILENCING AND CENSORING IT.

158 HTC / THIS IS WHAT THEY FEEL SUFFICIENT TO SUSTAIN THEM IN THEIR WAR AGAINST US. ITS LIKE WHEN I WENT OUT TO RICHMOND WITH MY WORK BUDDY TO ONE OF HIS FRIENDS HOUSE TO WATCH SOME MOVIES. HE HAD AN OLD CAR FOR SALE. I TOLD HIM I WAS SOMEWHAT INTERESTED. HE TOOK US OUT AND AROUND, A LITTLE CRUISE IN THE CAR. IT HAD A NICE RADIO AND SPEAKERS IN IT, A GOOD SOUND SYSTEM BUT IT WAS UNUSUAL THAT THE GUY DIDNT RAISE THE SPEED OF THE CAR ABOVE 20 MPH. LIKE A SLOW 'G-RIDE' WITH THE RAP BUMPING REAL LOUD. WE MADE IT BACK TO HIS PAD AND THE GUY LET US POP THE HOOD ON THE CAR, THE OIL STICK HAD WHITE FOAM ON IT LETTING US KNOW THE ENGINE WAS CRACKED AND WATER WAS CIRCULATING IN THE ~~COOL~~ CYLINDERS. GOD FORBID THERE WAS OIL IN THE RADIATION SYSTEM TOO, WE DIDNT GET THAT FAR. THE GUY WASNT TRYING TO BAMBOOZLE US — WE WORKED IN A GARAGE AND HAD A WHOLE TEAM OF EXPERTS IF WE WANTED TO STRIP IT DOWN OR USE THE BODY OR EVEN TAKE OUT THE SOUND SYSTEM. BUT I KNEW WHY WE WERE LISTENING TO THE RADIO INSTEAD OF THE ENGINE ON A TEST DRIVE. "THIS CAR WONT MAKE IT ACROSS THE BRIDGE" MY BUDDY WARNED. THATS HOW THE AGGIES DO THEIR PROBLEMS AND CULTURES. TALK. TALK IT AWAY. GIVE IT A NAME, IF YOU NAME IT YOU HAVE POWER OVER IT, IF YOU NAME IT, YOU OWN IT. OWN — OWNERSHIP — RIGHTS — LIBERTY — GOD I'M SICK OF IT!!

THE WAR PART, IS REAL THOUGH. THEY ARE WAGING A HOT WAR ON US. AND I NEED PEOPLE TO NOT HAVE MATERIAL INCENTIVES TO IGNORE THIS WAR ON US; THE CAMPAIGN TO CHALLENGE AND ELIMINATE THE SOURCES OF THE WAR AGAINST US WILL INVOLVE EXPOSING THE LINE OF SKIRMAGE AND TARGETING THE FANS IN THE BLEACHER SEATS AS WELL AS THE PLAYERS ON THE FIELD. THE COCKROACH ARMY MUST BE DENIED RECRUITS, AND HAVE ITS MARGINAL BANDWAGONERS HIT, ALONG WITH THE MAIN SOURCES. THATS WHAT HAS NOT HAPPENED YET IN THE U.S. THE CITIES OF AMERICA HAVE NEVER BEEN BOMBED IN THE WAY THE U.S. HAS BOMBED THE CITIES OF OTHER NATIONS, THIS IS WHY THE AMERICAN PEOPLE ARE SO HUNGRY FOR WARS OF LUXURY AND CHOICE. ITS TOO EASY FOR THEM TO KILL AND NOT BE KILLED. IF ITS EASY TO BE KILLED PEOPLE WILL ONLY DIE WHEN THEY ABSOLUTELY HAVE TO. THE WISE CIVIL WAR GENERAL SAID, "IT IS GOOD THAT WAR IS SO TERRIBLE, LEST WE SHOULD BECOME FOND OF IT." — THATS THE PROBLEM. THERE IS A CLASSIC EPISODE OF STAR TREK WHERE THESE TWO CIVILIZATIONS HAVE THESE TIDY KILLING BOOTHS ~~SHOOT~~ AND WHEN THE ENEMY SCORES A HIT WITH ITS MOCK WEAPONS THE OTHER SIDE MUST VOLUNTEER TO WALK INTO THESE KILLING BOOTHS. THE ENTERPRISE WAS HIT WITH A MOCK LASER AND WAS EXPECTED TO DESTROY ITSELF. OF COURSE KIRK DESTROYED THE TIDY KILLING BOOTHS, 'PEACE' — OR — UTTER — DE — STRUCTION — ITS — UP TO — YOU —

~~WOW~~ TODAY THE U.S. DOESNT REALLY HAVE TO PAY FOR ITS WARS, FINANCIALLY YES, AND A LITTLE BIT WITH CASUALTYS, BUT THE PEOPLE, HAVE NEVER BEEN HIT HARD FOR ELECTING BUSHES AND CLINTONS, THE PEOPLE ARE CONTENT WITH IGNORANCE, AND MEDIOCRITY AT MARKET. ONLY 9% OF THE RUSSIAN PEOPLE WANT THEIR ECONOMIC AFFAIRS TO BE DETERMINED BY A FREE MARKET. 17% WANT A RETURN TO SOVIET SOCIALISM. IN THE U.S. 50% OF THE PEOPLE HAVE INTERESTS IN THE STOCK MARKET. — THE U.S. PEOPLE ARE IN ON THE WARFARE. YOU CANT FIGHT THE WAR OF DEFENSE IM TALKING ABOUT WITHOUT COMPREHENDING THIS SOCIAL COMPONENT. ITS LIKE TALKING ABOUT THE MIDDLE EAST WITH NO ISRAEL AS A FACTOR

159 HTC / THAT IS, AS WORTHLESS AS THEIR HAPPY TALK "GOOD MORNING UP PIGGIES". THE REMEDY, I BELIEVE, IS TO MAKE THEM REGRET SUCH A LOW-QUALITY CULTURE BY SHOWING HOW IT CAN'T HELP BUT FAIL THEM IN THE CRUCIBLE OF A REAL CHALLENGE TO THEIR FLABBY RULE.

I'M SICK OF TALKING ABOUT IT!! I DON'T NEED 20 YEARS OF A RADIO TALKSHOW TO HASH OVER EVERY DETAIL OF THE CURRENT AFFAIRS. IT IS ENOUGH FOR ME TO OUTLINE THE GENERAL OPERATIONAL RULES LIKE AN ARITHMETIC FUNCTION. $\div$, $\times$, $+$, $-$, $=$, REDUCE, $\sqrt{\quad}$ ETC. I DON'T WANT TO SOLVE ALL THE MATH PROBLEMS. I WANT TO SHOW HOW TO DO IT, AND THEN APPLY THE VARIABLES AS NEEDED. WHAT THERE IS TO TALK ABOUT, ~~IT~~ IS THE EVIDENCE OF A WAR AGAINST US, AND AN IMPOSSIBLE RULING CLASS BEGGING TO BE REPLACED. AND A CALL TO GO DO WHAT NEEDS TO BE DONE ABOUT IT. I.E. BUILD MILITIA GROUPS, DEVELOP INDUSTRIAL SKILLS, ENGAGE IN SCIENCE AND HIGH TECHNOLOGY, FIGHT HARD, WIN SPACE, CHANGE THE LOSING SYSTEM OF FACTORS INTO A WINNING DISTANCE FROM THE ZOMBIES AND THEIR LOVE OF HYPOCRISIES. THEIR OUTDATED STYLE OF LOOKING INTO A CAMERA AND BELCHING WHAT THEY WANT.

DO YOU THINK I LIKE WRITING BOOKS ABOUT THIS STUFF? I'D TRADE IT ALL FOR AN OBITUARY THAT MADE ME SMILE. I HAVE TO FORCE MYSELF TO BE CIVILIZED BECAUSE BY NATURE I'D RATHER GO UP TO YELLOWSTONE AND JOIN THE DRUIDS* AND BRING DOWN ELK FOR MY TRIBE. MEET MY UNCLAS AND AUNTIES NOW THAT MAMA LUPA PASSED AWAY, MAY SHE REST IN PEACE.

I WELCOME ALL SIGNS THAT A MORE MANLY, A WARLIKE, AGE IS ABOUT TO BEGIN, AN AGE WHICH, ABOVE ALL, WILL GIVE HONOR TO VALOR AND VIRTU ONCE AGAIN. FOR THIS AGE SHALL PREPARE THE WAY FOR ONE YET HIGHER, AND IT SHALL GATHER THE STRENGTH WHICH THIS HIGHER AGE WILL NEED ONE DAY—THIS ~~AGE~~ AGE WHICH IS TO CARRY HARDISM INTO THE PURSUIT OF KNOWLEDGE AND WAGE WARS FOR THE SAKE OF THOUGHTS AND THEIR CONSEQUENCES. TO ~~THE~~ THIS END WE NEED MANY PREPARATORY MEN AND WOMEN WHO CANNOT LEAP INTO BEING OUT OF NOTHING,—ANY MORE THAN OUT OF THE SAND AND SLIME OF OUR PRESENT DARKAGE WITH ITS BENIGHTED AND LOST METRO AND COSMOPOLITANISM. PEOPLE WHO ARE DETERMINED TO SEEK THAT ASPECT IN ALL THINGS WHICH MUST BE OVERCOME, THE CHALLENGERS OF THE SEDENTARY, WHO PREFER TO LIVE DANGEROUSLY, PREFERING TO BE ROBBERS AND CONQUERORS IF THEY CANNOT BE RULERS AND OWNERS, THOSE WHO PREFER THEIR OWN DEATH TO THEIR OWN CONCEPTION AND EXPRESSION OF THEIR OWN DEATH, TO THE DEATH OF THE CONCEPT WHICH THEIR ENEMIES HAVE FORTHEN. BLESSED THESE WILL LIVE AND DIE ON THEIR OWN BEHEST. FOR THESE CONTINUE THEIR LIFE FORCE.

160 HTG] THIS IS WHAT IS MEANT BY PERFECTING THE CIRCLE. COMPLETING A CYCLE IN THE WORTHY WAY, THAT WE WERE GIVEN LIFE, LIKE A PULSE OF ELECTRICITY AND WE INCREASED IN VOLTAGE, AND PUSHED THROUGH THE COPPER AND GOLD OF THE CIRCUITRY AND PUSHED FORTH MORE PULSES OF CURRENT AND COMPLETED A STAGE, OUR LEVEL, OUR LINK IN THE CHAIN, KNOWING MORE WILL FOLLOW US. THE GRATITUDE FOR THE BEAUTY OF LIFE DESPITE ITS VALE OF TEARS, WAS ENOUGH TO EXTEND THE FIRE. THE WAVE THAT WE FOLLOWED WHEN IT SMASHED GREEDILY INTO THE CLIFF SIDE WILL NOT HAVE DIED IN VAIN. I WILL FOLLOW IT AND SMASH THOSE BITS OF DEBRIS I INHERITED BACK INTO THE CLIFF MYSELF, GRINDING THEM FINER AND TEARING OFF A NEW ROCK, ONLY FOR THE WAVES BEHIND TO CRUSH INTO SAND. WHETHER IT TAKES 5 MILLION OR 50 BILLION WE WILL SMASH THAT CLIFF TO BITS AND REJOICE AS THE BELLS TOLL. KNOWING THEY DIDN'T TOLL FOR US. AFTER ALL, IT WAS ALWAYS THEM WHO HAVE BEEN OUR BREAKWATER BECAUSE THE LAND IS STATIONARY COMPARED TO THE DYNAMIC, EVER BREATHING, EVER TIDING SEA.

TO GIVE YOU AN EXAMPLE, ON THESE PAGES, I TOLD YOU HOW I AM IN THE SO CALLED SECURITY HOUSING UNIT. I WANTED TO TAKE THE G.E.D. TEST IN 2002 THEY WOULDN'T DO IT. THE 602 APPEALS I FILED WERE IGNORED, THROWN AWAY AND DENIED. WE PRISONERS WITH OUR ALLIES ON THE STREETS FOUGHT THAT. WE HAD ATTORNEYS ON THE STREET HELP US. I MYSELF WROTE THE CHRISTIAN CHAPLAIN ASKING FOR HIS ASSISTANCE AND HE WROTE A NOTE TO THE EDUCATION DEPT. THEY DID NOT THROW AWAY HIS MISSIVE TO THEM. AND WE GOT A RESPONSE.

IN 2013 WE HAD THE BIGGEST HUNGER STRIKE IN CALIFORNIA HISTORY. AMONG OUR DEMANDS WAS THE IMPROVEMENT OF LIFE IN THE SHU PROGRAM. WE DEMANDED THAT SANCTIONS BE LIFTED CONCERNING EDUCATION BACK HERE. FINALLY IN 2013 THEIR HAND WAS FORCED. AND AFTER HAVING MY 602 RUN AROUND BY THESE SNAKE APPEALS COORDINATORS GUESS WHO SHOWS UP TO THE DOOR? MR. HALL THE GED PROCTOR. I TOLD HIM THAT I PASSED THE PREGED WHEN I WAS 15. HE SIGNS ME UP, AND I GO PASS THE TEST ON THE FIRST TRY 99% RIGHT. — YET AS I'M GOING THROUGH THOSE 2.5 HOUR TESTING SESSIONS, I'M STILL BATTLING, BECAUSE I AM NOT REALLY ONE TO CELEBRATE FINDING A TOY IN A CRACKER JACK BOX, AS I WAS ASKING IN 2002, I WANT TO TAKE THE G.E.D. IN SPANISH. THAT, I WOULD PUT ON MY WALL. THAT WAS HARD FOR ME. I DID IT ALL ON MY OWN, NO TEACHERS TO HOLD ME BACK. IT WAS MY FIGHT, WHILE I ~~HAD~~ HAD VERY LITTLE ENCOURAGEMENT. THE PIG TEACHERS ARE ALL IGNORING ME!! THEY SENT OUT LITTLE NOTES: "IF ANY QUESTIONS CONTACT ME" — THEY ARE IGNORING ME. I DID WRITE THEM, I DID ASK ABOUT IT. DEAD PAN WAS THEIR RESPONSE. NOT EVEN OUT OF THE FIRST BATTLE I'M ALREADY FIGHTING THE NEW ONE. I WISH YOU COULD HAVE SEEN THIS ONE.

I NOTICED AS I WAS FILLING OUT THE BUBBLES ON THE SCORE SHEET, THERE WAS A LIST INDICATING WHICH TEST WAS BEING TAKEN. THERE SHE WAS WITH A NO. 2 PENCIL BUBBLE RIGHT BESIDE HER "SPANISH GED X". SO I SPEAK UP. KNOWING THAT IT IS CLOSE, KNOWING THAT IT IS STANDARDIZED, KNOWING THAT IT IS OBJECTIVE AND NOT PART OF SOME SUBJECTIVE PERSONAL BELIEF. IT'S REAL, NOT IMAGINED. REMEMBERING, THAT WE HAVE TO FIGHT FOR "REAL" AS IT SOON COMES UNDER ATTACK.

161 HIC / AND IT DID. THEY TOOK US TEST TAKERS OVER TO THE VISITING ROOM. WE FORMED A KIND OF HORIZONTAL CLASS ROOM, WHILE WE FILLED UP THE STALLS. SOME OF US BROUGHT THINGS WITH US TO READ FOR WHEN WE COMPLETE THE TEST. WE DON'T HAVE TO STAGNATE OVER THERE AND READ THE GRAFFITI. I BROUGHT MY LATEST ITALIAN MAGAZINE. MY NEIGHBOR THOUGHT TO BRING A DICTIONARY WITH HIM. WHEN WE GET THERE THIS OLD WOMAN TELLS US THAT WE CAN HAVE ANYTHING IN THE TESTING AREA OR IT WILL INVALIDATE OUR TESTS.

I WONDER IF I SHOULD COUNT AN ITALIAN MAGAZINE AND AM TOLD YES IT WILL, SO WE TURN OUR STUFF OVER. THINKING FAST I WRITE MY NAME ON THE MANILA ENVELOPE I BROUGHT IT IN AND PASS IT THROUGH THE SIDE OF THE STEEL PERFORATED DOOR. (THE SAME KIND OF DOOR THEY USED IN FILMING THAT MOVIE "FELON" WITH VAL KILMER - HE HAD MY ADDRESS ON THE BACK OF HIS JUMPSUIT) WHEN WE ARE DONE WITH THE TEST ITS 1:15 PM AND TIME TO GO. WE ASK FOR OUR STUFF BACK. THIS OLD WOMAN HAS IT IN A CART THAT SHE HAS BEEN PUSHING UP AND DOWN THE AISLE LIKE A BABY HANDING OUT BOOKLETS. A REAL BACLAVA. I TELL HER, "I WROTE MY NAME ON IT AND WANT IT BACK", SHE LOOKS DOWN AT IT AND SAYS "MR. HALL DID".

CUT. LONG PAUSE. 4TH WALL. QUESTION: "YOU RECOGNIZE HIS HAND WRITING?" AND WHAT DOES THAT I DID? "YOU ABROGATE THE FACT THAT I DID?" SHE WON'T GIVE IT TO US. SHE DEAD PANS AND WALKS OFF. "ITS TIME TO GO" I SAY. MY NEIGHBOR SPEAKS UP ABOUT HIS DICTIONARY. SHE IGNORES US AND LIMPS OFF SLOWLY. AND IN A MINUTE RETURNS, I SAID A CLEARLY, "MAM I WANT MY ENVELOPE BACK". SHE RESPONDS "I GAVE IT TO THE OFFICER". WOW. SO WE GET OUR STUFF BACK IN 5 MINUTES AS WE HEAD BACK TO OUR CELLS. REMEMBERING THE WARNINGS.

ONE WEEK LATER, WE RETURN TO THE TESTING AREA - THE VISITING ROOM. BY NOW I KNOW THEY ARE IN FULL RUN AROUND MODE CONCERNING MY INTEREST IN A SPANISH G.E.D. - BECAUSE I AM BEING IGNORED. SOMETHING IS BURNING SOMEWHERE. I'M READY FOR IT. AT TESTING, DURING THE SWITCHING OUT OF THE TEST BOOKLETS I MENTION THE ADDRESS ON THE FRONT OF THE BOOKLET. SHE FUMBLES AROUND TURNING IT OVER AS IF SHE CAN'T FIND WHAT I'M TALKING ABOUT. I ASK IF THEY HAVE A CATALOGUE AND IF THEY PRINT THE BOOKLETS FOR THE SPANISH GED TEST. SHE MAKES ANOTHER ABSURD PROCLAMATION: "THEY WON'T LET YOU TAKE IT IN SPANISH IF YOU'VE ALREADY TAKEN IT IN ENGLISH". "REALLY" I SAID SLOWLY AND INCREDULOUSLY. SHE LIMPED OFF DOWN THE TIER. WHEN SHE RETURNED I KNEW THAT THIS LYING, CONNIVING, BACLAVA WOULD PROVIDE ME WITH A SMALL GRASS-ROOTS PROPAGANDA VICTORY. "MAM - WHEN YOU SAY 'THEY' WHO ARE YOU REFERRING TO BECAUSE I DON'T UNDERSTAND YOU". "THE PEOPLE AT THIS ADDRESS", AS SHE POINTED TO THE BOOKLET I MENTIONED. NOW I KNOW I SMELL A RAT!!

162 HTC / WE ALL SAW THAT ONE!! SHE ISN'T JUST INCOMPETENT, BUT NOW
WE HAVE HER STUMBLING. SHE TRIED TO SAY SOMETHING ABOUT
THE BOARD OF EDUCATION I INTERRUPTED HER "MY DAD HAS TWO TEACH-
ING CREDENTIALS" — WARNING HER THAT I KNOW ABOUT EDUCATION CODES,
I'M NOT GOING TO BE BUFFALOED HERE ON THIS ISSUE. SPANISH PROGRAMS ARE AN
INTERNATIONAL CONVENTION WITH TRANSFERABLE CREDITS AND SPECIAL TERMS.
SHE SAID, "ONCE YOU PASS THIS G.E.D. THEY WON'T LET YOU TAKE IT AGAIN!"

CUT — LONG PAUSE — 4TH WALL —
QUESTION: HOW CAN I TAKE SOMETHING AGAIN IF I HAVEN'T TAKEN IT ~~BEFORE~~
BEFORE? — SHE'S LIKE A CHILD MOLESTER TRYING TO TAKE ADVANTAGE
OF SOMEONE SHE GUESSES IS NOT FAMILIAR WITH HOW IT GOES.

AT THIS POINT, I'M DONE. 100%, I FOUND MY TARGET, I HAVE NO MORE
NEED FOR THIS RIDICULOUS HAG. — ONE LAST ITEM. — "MAAM" — SHE
STARTS TO HISS! "SSSSSSS, 'SSSSSSS, 'SSSSSSS" LIKE A KINDERGARTENER GOING
"NEENEER NEENEER NEENEER" — "MAAM, I INSIST OVER HER, 'I NEVER GOT
YOUR NAME" — AS IF SHE WAS RELUCTANTLY CALLED BACK FROM A ~~80~~
DREAM — "ATKINS" SHE SAID SADLY. — THAT'S PRISON!!

IF WE WERE ON THE MAINLINE, I WOULD HAVE SIMPLY REMOVED HER EYES
FROM HER FACE. — THEY BOMBARD YOUR EARS WITH ABSURDITY BECAUSE AND ON
BECAUSE THEY ESTIMATE THAT YOU CAN'T DO ANYTHING TO THEM FROM BEHIND
A DOOR. NOW I WILL BEGIN THE NEXT STAGE OF THE WAR. ~~NOT EVEN PASSING THE~~
~~I HAVE HER NAME~~ I HAVE HER NAME, "ATKINS" AND WILL FIND OUT IF
~~FIRST BARRIER ON TO THE~~ SHE WILL BE SO FLIPPANT AND INCOMPETENT AS TO
PUT THE GIBBERISH IN WRITING. SHE IS SO BAD, SHE MIGHT MAKE IT EASY FOR ME
AND DOCUMENT HER INSANITY IN HER OWN HANDWRITING.

IRONICALLY ENOUGH, THAT IS WHY I DROPPED OUT IN THE FIRST PLACE.
SO CALLED "TEACHERS", LIKE THAT, ONLY WORK DELIBERATELY TO HOLD US
BACK, TO PREVENT US FROM MATRICULATING INTO A SPANISH PROGRAM WELL BEYOND
HER SEMI LITERATE BARBARIAN KEN. — MRS. SPEARS CLASS WAS LIKE THAT IN
9TH GRADE. SIT AROUND AND DO ABSOLUTELY NOTHING. ~~THE SPECIAL~~ SPECIAL
HAD MORE LEARNING GOING ON IN IT. TOTAL, COMPLETE BACLAVA. (FOR THOSE
WHO DON'T KNOW THAT ITALIAN SLANG, IT'S LIKE A "CABOLA" — BACLAVA
IS THE CODFISH THEY EAT, IN ROME, LISTLESS, SLOW, LAZY, SMALL BAD, THE
ANTIPODAL OPPOSITE OF A CHEETAH OR EAGLE. "BUM", A SLOW, CRUSTY, "BUM".
"THE FISH STARTS TO ROT AT THE HEAD" — BACLAVA —

THEY KEPT TELLING US ABOUT A PHOTO OP WITH A CAP AND GOWN AND THE
DIPLOMA IN FRONT OF US — I DON'T WANT TO GO. I DON'T WANT TO FEED
MY ENEMIES PROPAGANDA. "RIDI PAGLIACCIO — ED OGNIUN APLAUDIRA —
TRAMUTO IN UZZI LA SPASMO ED IL PIANTO "RIDI PAGLIACCIO — SUL TUO
AMOR INFRANTO — SMILE FOR THE CAMERA — THEY PAID FOR THEIR
TICKETS AND WANT TO LAUGH — FERSE SET UNION — NO —
TU SET PAGLIACCIO — PUT ON THE CAP AND GOWN —

10 YEARS OF POLITICAL STRUGGLE. OF LEGAL FORMS, OF LAWSUITS, OF PETITIONS
OF POSTAGE OF HUNGER STRIKES, OF EVIDENCE THROWN AWAY BY PEOPLE WHO
CLAIM TO IMPOSE SANCTIONS ON US AT THE BASIS OF EVIDENCE. 10 YEARS OF
WAR — "HOW DID I GET HERE?" THAT'S WHAT NIETZSCHE MEANS BY THE

163 HTC / "WILL TO POWER". NOT THAT UGLY SYNOPSIS BY HEIDEGGER.
NIETZSCHE IS LIKE DARWIN AND HEGEL, HIS PHILOLOGY YEARS COMPELLED
HIM TO LEARN CLASSIC ANTHROPOLOGY. I MEAN, THE ANTHROPOLOGY OF THE
ANCIENTS AS IT APPLIED TO THE ANCIENTS. PHILOLOGY MADE NIETZSCHE
INTO A TIME TRAVELLING DRWHO — QUICKLY BLANCHED HIM INTO
HISTORY AND CULTURE AND PHILOSOPHY. WORDS LIKE REPUBLIC CAN BE
BUT DRAWING ONE INTO THE ACADEMY AT LEAST AS A CORRESPONDENT FOR THE
DICTIONARY PUBLISHERS. ONCE INSIDE HOWEVER, WE CAN LOSE OUR ORIGIN
IN A WAY AND FIND A WHOLE WING IN THE MUSEUM TAKES US TO A NEW WORLD
LIKE LAS VEGAS CASINO. CHEAP FOOD AND RENT, BUT THEY'LL GET YOU ON
THE BLACKJACK TABLES. — NIETZSCHE SAW A ~~CONTINUUM~~ CONTINUUM IN
THE EVOLUTION OF THE IDEOLOGY AND CULTURE OF EUROPE AND THE EAST.
HEGEL PROPOSED THIS THREAD PERMEATING THE EPOCHS AS THE HAND OF
GOD OF PROVIDENCE, MARX SAW THE ECONOMIC STRUCTURE AS THE PRIME
MOVER IN THESE PHASES WHEREAS NIETZSCHE SAW THE SYNTHESIS OF THE
EXTREME IDEAL AND EXTREME MATERIAL THROUGHOUT THE PROGRESSION
OF EARTH'S CULTURE AND EVEN ALLOWED FOR THIS WORLD PROCESS TO GO
BACKWARD AT TIMES, TO DEVOLVE AND DEGENERATE, TO MUTATE IN THE BIO-
LOGIST CONCEPTION. THE CONTINUUM AND FORWARD THRUST WAS NOT MERE
SURVIVAL OF THE FITTEST ~~AND~~ BUT THE WILL TO EVOLVE. BEYOND ONESELF.
THE WILL TO IMPROVE AND YET ALLOWING FOR SUCH 'IMPROVEMENTS' TO BE NOT A
PREFABRICATED BLUEPRINT, BUT A WILL, A SUBJECTIVE AND OBJECTIVE ~~ARTIST~~
AN IDEALIZED COMPROMISE WITH NECESSITY, NOT A UNIVERSAL NECESSITY
EITHER. THE BIRD WANTS TO FLY FASTER, THE DOLPHIN WANTS TO DIVE
DEEPER, THE CHIMP WANTS TO CLIMB HIGHER. AS APPLIES TO HUMANS, YES
THIS CAN BE POLITICAL POWER BUT DOESN'T HAVE TO BE. IT CAN BE THE PEN
OF THE WRITER WANTING TO BE MORE MOVING, THE BRUSH OF A PAINTER IN
THE QUEST FOR MORE DETAILS IN HIS TECHNIQUE, THE SINGER LIKE ME, WANT-
ING GET THE CRUMBLES OUT OF MY HIGH NOTES AND MORENDO. NIETZSCHE
KNEW HOW SUCH LONGINGS CAN MANIFEST THEMSELVES CULTURALLY AS WELL. THE
TESTAMENTS TO THE MILLENIAL WILL OF THE ANCIENTS. HE SAW SOMETHING BUILT
TO LAST WELL BEYOND THE SELF-INTEREST OF ONE GENERATION. HE FELT THE PALE-
NESS OF THE SELFISHNESS OF THE SHORT-TERMERS IN HIS DAY. AND KNEW IT WAS
AN AFFRONT TO THE HIGHER ~~VALUES~~ VALUES. THAT IS WHAT THE SEWER RATS IN
OUR TIMES ENVOKE IN ME. MRS. ATKINS CAN WIN HER 5 MIN VICTORY. I
HOWEVER PUSH FOR VICTORIES TO BE FELT 100 YEARS FROM NOW. AS NIETZSCHE
NO DOUBT READ IN THE ORIGINAL BY HOMER SPEAKING FOR HECTOR: "I
DID NOT WANT TO DIE WITHOUT STRUGGLE, WITHOUT GLORY, I WANTED TO
DO SOMETHING GREAT THAT WOULD BE MARVELED AT EVEN BY THE PEOPLE TO
COME IN THE FUTURE". — THAT IS THE WILL TO POWER —

IT IS THIS CONTINUUM WHICH IS MEANT BY "PERFECTING THE CIRCLE". TO
REACH OUT BEYOND OUR OWN LIVES AND CAST OUR EFFORTS TOWARD THE
HORIZON AND OVER THE CURVATURE OF PLANET EARTH — ONLY SO THEY
CAN DO THE SAME, KNOWING THAT BEHIND US, THAT WE HAVE COME FROM
THE BEYOND OF WHAT PRECEDED US. WE ARE BORN AGAIN, BEYOND AS THEY
WERE BORN AGAIN IN US. MAY WE CONTINUE TO ROLL THE GOLDEN BALL —
EVER ONWARD, UPWARD, AND OVER.

164 HTC / NIETZSCHE FOUND THE WILL TO POWER AS SOMETHING BEYOND THE WILL TO LIVE IN THE ANCIENTS. LIKE JEAN-FRANCOIS CHAMPILLON (1828-70) FOUND THE CODE TO UNLOCK THE ROSETTA STONE, PIECE BY PIECE THE KEY WAS FORMED. A BIT OF HETROGLYPHICS HERE, AND A CARTUCHE THERE, AND AN OLD PAPYRUS HERE A GOLD MIRROR THERE, SOME FROM ANCIENT EGYPT SOME FROM MODERN EGYPT, DEDUCING FROM THE KNOWN TO THE ALGEBRAICALLY UNKNOWN. LIKE THE DAVINCI CODE. HE BUILT UPON THE WORKS OF OTHERS.

NIETZSCHE LOOKED AT THE ANCIENT WORLD FROM ANOTHER ANGLE. JUST AS IT TOOK THE GEOLOGISTS EYE IN THE VALLEY OF KINGS TO UNDERSTAND WHY TUTS TOMB SURVIVED THE PLUNDERERS THAT GOT ALL THE OTHER GREAT PHAROHS AN ARCHEOLOGIST DIDNT SEE THE EROSION PATTERNS THAT WOULD BE LIKELY IN A VALLEY LIKE THAT. NOR DID THE EGYPTOLOGISTS FIGURE TO USE GROUND SENSING RADAR TO SCAN FOR THE SECOND TOMB WHICH NOW LAYS BURIED IN A SYMMETRIC CHAMBER TO TUTANKHAMEN'S NORTH. EQUIPMENT ~~FOR~~ FOR SPOTTING SOURCE ROCK FOR PETROLEUM RECOVERY. THE GEOLOGISTS EYE SPOTTED THE REASON, ~~AND~~ NOT BY HUMAN INTERVENTION IN PRESERVING TUT, BUT IN HIS INABILITY TO INTERVENE AND CARRY OUT THE MAINTAINENCE OF THE TOMBS IN THAT FLOOD ZONE.

THE PHILOLOGIST HAD TO FIGURE OUT NOT WHAT WORDS MEANT TO HIM OR TO HIS TIMES, BUT WHAT THEY MEANT TO EACH OTHER, ON THEIR TERMS. AS THEY SPAKE IT. ~~AND~~ IT WAS A DEFIANCE OF BREVITY THAT HE SPOTTED. THE GREEKS AND ROMANS HAD AN ADVERSARIAL ATTITUDE ABOUT NATURE. IT WASNT LIKE OUR NATIVE AMERICANS WHO FELT HONORED TO BE PART OF NATURE, CONTENT TO BE A BROTHER SPIRIT WITH THE HAWKS AND EAGLES AND WOLVES, EVERYTHING SACRED AND MEDICINAL TO THEM. FOR THE ROMANS, NATURE, I MEAN WILD LIFE, TREES, FORESTS AND UNTAMED MOUNTAINS WERE OPPONENTS TO BE CONQUERED AND SUBJUGED. THE MATHEMATICAL IDEALIZATIONS OF THE GREEKS, THE GEOMETRIC DIVINITYS THEY DISCOVERED, AND BUILT WITH, CLASHED WITH THE UNTAMED AND THE WILD. "THERE ARE NO STRAIGHT LINES IN NATURE" THE LANDSCAPE ARTISTS WILL TELL YOU. YARNELL AND BOB ROSS ABHOR STRAIGHT LINES AS THE GREEKS ABHORED 'BARBARIY'. IF THE IDEAL, THE GODLY, IS A DIVINE GEOMETRICIAN THEN A CULTURE FOLLOWS THAT HATES WEEDS AND DISORDER AND IRRATIONALITY. THAT POSITS A FIRM BARRIER BETWEEN MAN AND BEAST SHUNNING ANY KINSHIP WITH THE LESS INTELLIGENT LIFE. STRIVING TO WIDEN THE GAP NOT BRIDGETT. STRIVING TO DEFFY ENTROPY NOT ACCEPT IT AS IN BUDDHISM. THEIR ADVERSARIAL OF EROSION AND FLOODS AND VOLCANOES, AND TIDAL WAVES AND FIRES WERE NOT JUST GODS WILL, BUT SOMETHING WHICH COULD BE FOUGHT AND REMEDIED, SOMETHING WHICH COULD BE DEFFIED NOT JUST IN ONES OWN LIFE SPAN BUT FOR ALL TIME. ETERNALLY, ROME WOULD LAST. BUILT AS A PERMANENT BULWARK AGAINST BEASTIALITY AND AT ODDS WITH NATURAL DISASTER. AT ODDS WITH THE LOSS OF CULTURE THAT BEASTIALITY REPRESENTED TO THEM.

THIS IS THE WILL TO POWER I PRESCRIBE FOR OUR MOVEMENT AS A HATRED FOR THE MS. ATKINS OF OUR TIMES, THAT WOULD TAKE US BACK TO A TIME WITH OUT THE SYMETRY OF πR^2 AND $\sqrt{t}$ AND OTHER DIVINITYS. IF WE HUMBLY ACCEPT THE PLAGUE OF MS. ATKINS WE WILL "HARMONY" OURSELVES INTO ~~BE~~ SLEEPING ON A PILE OF COW MANURE SOMEWHERE IN DIRTVILLE, OUTSIDE OF MUD TOWN. MARBLE V. MUD IS THE COURTCASE HERE. I SAY WE WIN THIS CASE BY BEING PART MAN AND PART BEAST. HALF LION AND HALF FOX.

165 HTC / THIS WOULD NOT BE TRUE IF MANKIND WERE ENTIRELY GOOD. — THIS NOT BEING THE CASE WE MUST ON GUARD IN THE WAY WHICH ALLOWS US TO FIGHT THE WOLVES WITH SUPERIOR FEROCITY AND YET SPOT THE SNARES LIKE A FOX DOES.

I WOULD BE REMISS IF I DID NOT POINT OUT THE ATTITUDE OF SEEING THE WORLD OF WILD ~~AND~~ LIFE OF WILDERNESS IN ANTAGONISTIC TERMS IS THE ANCIENT WAY OF DETECTING & LONGING TO EVOLVE IN THOSE CIVILIZATIONS, IN MODERN TIMES WE HAVE TO BE CAREFUL AND DELIBERATE WITH THIS. THE BRITISH GIVE US A MODERN EXAMPLE WHEN COLONIZING AFRICA AND AUSTRALIA THEY WENT TOO FAR IN THIS DIRECTION. EVEN IN NORTH AMERICA THE BRITISH FOUND IT DIFFICULT TO FIND THE RIGHT BALANCE.

THEY SHOT UP 1000S OF CHEETAHS AND LIONS, KILLING OFF THE AFRICAN TIGER, THE AUSTRALIAN TIGER, ALL THE BIG CROCS IN INDIA. THIS WAS DONE AS PART OF TAKING THE WILDERNESS OF MAKING IT LIVABLE FOR HUMANS, CIVILIZING. YET THE BRITISH ENCOUNTERED A PHENOMENON THAT WOULD HAVE BAFLED ANCIENT MAN, THE PROSPECT OF ACTUALLY WIPING OUT NATURE, NATURAL WILD LIFE. THIS WASN'T AN OBVIOUS QUID PRO QUO OF CAPITALISM AS SEEN IN THE COMMODITIES OF WHALE OIL AND ELEPHANT TORY. THIS WAS A CULTURAL CRUSADE. IT OCCURRED TO THE BRITISH, WHO SOMETIMES LOVE WHAT THEY KILL. 'HEY MAN, WE ARE REALLY DECIMATING THESE TREES AND BIRDS AND TURTLES, THESE WHALES AREN'T GOING TO BE AROUND LIKE ^{THEY WERE} — AN ANCIENT ROMAN COULD POINT HIS SWORD AT THE FOREST AND SAY 'HERE I SHALL CONQUER' — THE BRITISH DID IT ON A GLOBAL, MECHANIZED, STEAM POWERED SCALE. SO THE KID, THAT WAS BULLIED BY DROUGHTS OR MOSQUITOES OR WOLVES PICKING OFF HIS GOOD CATTLE, NOT ONLY TURNED THE TABLES ON HIS BULLY BUT STOOD POISED TO DRIVE HIM TO EXTINCTION!! — WE CAN'T TAKE IT THIS FAR. WE MUST LOVE LIFE, THE BEAUTY OF WILD LIFE, WE CAN'T CUT DOWN MORE TREES THAN WE REPLANT. SUSTAINABILITY WASN'T REAL 2000 YEARS AGO. ONLY 'MORE' WAS VALID. TUNA WEREN'T GOING TO GO EXTINCT IN THE MEDITERRANEAN, WHALES WOULDN'T GO EXTINCT THEN. TODAY WE MUST BE MINDFUL OF THE BALANCES, WE CAN HAVE GARBA ITS BUT LET'S NOT DESTROY OUR PLANET TO SAVE IT FROM COMMUNISM.

166 HTC) IT IS TRUE THAT THE ENEMIES OF CERTAIN U.S. INDUSTRIES
HAVE BEEN USING ENVIRONMENTALISM AS A FRONT. THAT THOSE
SAME INSINUATORS ARE SLOWLY FORMING THE CONCEPTUAL FRAME
WORK THEY WANT PROPAGATED WITH THEIR NOMENCLATURE. CO₂
IS NOW SPOKEN ABOUT AS 'POLLUTION'. TO BE ILLEGALIZED AS THE
SOMETHING AS SULFUR DIOXIDE AND CYANIDE. ITS ALL A WAY TO
PIEON, LIKE THE NOW COMPROMISED, POLITICALLY COMPROMISED, TOBACCO
INDUSTRY. THEY CAN TAX AND THREATEN AND LIMIT TO SELL
ANYWAY THEY WANT TO NOW. LIKE WITH 'DISCRIMINATION' OR
'HATE SPEECH' IT IS A PERFORATION IN THE WALL. A WAY IN, A TYPE
OF BEACH HEAD TO THE REST OF THE AGENDA. LIKE I AM DOWN
WITH THE G.E.D. I HAVE TO GO THROUGH ONE STAGE TO GET TO
REAL STAGE. AS GAY MARRIAGE IS BUT ONE STEP, SO THAT THE REQ
UIREMENT TO BE 'MARRIED' IN ORDER TO ADOPT KIDS IS NEW

I DON'T THINK BIG OIL IS SOMEHOW GOOD FOR OUR PEOPLE ITS
NOT GOING TO MAKE 'PROFITS' AND 'REVENUE' FOR US. — BUT AS
A SCIENTIST I CAN'T SAY 'GREEN HOUSE GASSES MAKE THE PLANET
LESS GREEN'. I CAN'T SAY CO₂ IS 'POLLUTION' THAT NEEDS
TO BE PROHIBITED AND TAXED LIKE CARBON MONOXIDE IS. CO₂
AND GLOBAL WARMING MIGHT HELP THE PRODUCTION OF LIFE ON EARTH.
FIRST THEY INSINUATE, THEN THEY ANNOUNCE THEIR DEMAND

I ABSOLUTELY HATE THE WAY THEY TALK! I CAN'T STAND IT!
THESE PSYCHOLOGISTS ARE A SICK BUNCH LIKE THE REST OF THEM
GENERIC, HACKNEYED BUZZ WORDS. THEY ALL WENT TO THE
SAME SEMINAR. THE CLAUQUES WILL COMMENT ON WHETHER OR
NOT THE VICTIM THEY ARE GRILLING IS A GOOD HISTORIAN' AS
THEY EMPLOY THE MOST RIDICULOUSLY LOW STANDARDS FOR
THEIR OWN PSEUDO-HISTORIOGRAPHICS. RATHER THAN CITE ANY
SOURCE MATERIAL THEY MAKE ABSURD ASSERTION ON OUR LIVES
AS IF THEY WERE FIRST HAND WITNESS, JUST LIKE LAWYERS DO.
PRETENTIOUS, BELIEVERS IN THE UTILITY OF SUCH ABSURD DRIVEL. AS
A SCIENTIST, I HATE THEM BECAUSE THEY SHOW A DISREGARD FOR
THE REQUIREMENTS OF FINDING AND SOLUTIONS OR GETTING ANY
RESULTS. THUS THEY NEGATE FROM THE START THE RESOLUTION OF THE
MANY CRISES AND QUAGMIRES THEY COMPLAIN ABOUT AS SHOCKED
JEWISH PIMPS LIKE HOWARD STERN AND MIKE SAVAGE DO ALL DAY.

LIKE THE ~~POISONING~~ POISONING LIVING TEACHER MRS ATKINSON

167 HTC / THEY SPEAK ABOUT ISSUES IN A WAY THAT REVEALS HOW
LITTLE THEY REALLY CARE ABOUT SUCH ISSUES. IT'S ALL SO
PREDICTABLE AND LOW BUDGET. — CAN YOU EVER WATCH A T.V.
SHOW OR A MOVIE AND ANTICIPATE THE DIALOGUE? FILL IN THE
WORDS OF THE SENTENCE BEFORE THE ACTOR SAYS HIS LINES?
JUST LIKE KEEPING SCORE ON JEOPARDY YOU CAN SEE HOW GOOD
YOU DID IN PERCENT 'RIGHT', 50% PERCENT 'DON'T KNOW', 40% IN
PERCENT 'WRONG', 10% ETC... HOW MANY YOU WIN OR LOST ON
A DAILY DOUBLE. — YOU CAN CALCULATE A SCORE FOR YOUR
SUCCESS IN FILLING IN THEIR WORDS. IF YOU CAN ANTICIPATE WHAT
THESE PIGS WILL SAY 85% OF THE TIME, IT IS A FORM OF TORTURE
TO HAVE TO LISTEN TO IT. ~~IT'S~~ ITS SO CHILDISH FOR THE ISRAELI
PRIME MINISTER TO COMPLAIN ABOUT IRAN'S NUCLEAR WEAPONS
AND SYRIA'S CHEMICAL WEAPONS AND SAY, 'THEY WILL SMILE AT
YOU ALL THE WAY TO THE BOMB' AND SHOW A CARTOON BOMB
WITH A RED LINE AT THE TOP — WHILE ISRAEL ALREADY HAS A
NUCLEAR ARSENAL. CLEARLY, THE ISSUE IS NOT WEAPONS, THE U.S.
HAS NUKES. IS THAT WRONG? DON'T ANSWER THAT. IT DOESN'T MAT-
TER WHAT WE SAY. LET THE FLIBUSTER, RATINGS MONGERS, TALK
AS IF THE ISSUE IS WHAT THEY SAY, OR WHAT IS LEGAL. AS PERTAINS
TO GENUINE NATIONALISM AND PERFECTING OUR CIRCLE, WE CONCERN
OURSELVES WITH WHO HAS NUKES AND THEIR DETONATION, NOT AS
WHO 'COMES CLEAN' AND ADMITS IT. IT IS WORTH NOTING THAT ANY
OF THE CURRENT ~~THE~~ NUCLEAR WEAPONS PROGRAMS ON PLANET EARTH
ARE OPERATED, MAINTAINED AND USED, BY PEOPLE THAT ARE PRO-NUKE
WITHOUT EXCEPTION, REGARDLESS OF THEIR SUBJECTIVE INTENTIONS.
WE ALREADY HAVE NETANYAHU'S COMMENTS, UNSPOKEN COMMENTS.

I WOULD RATHER SAY NOTHING AND HOLD AN HONORABLE SILENCE
THAN TO PAINT, LIKE A HOT DOG, TELL MY TONGUE OUT AND SAY 'THE
SKY IS GREEN'. — NO ONE, CAN POSSIBLY BELIEVE ME, EXCEPT THE
COLOR BLIND. CATFISHING FOR COLOR BLIND ANGELS. 'I MISS YOU BABY'.
'DID YOU SEND THE AMAZON CARD??' — 'HOW DO I FEEL MY NATION
??' — 'HOW DO YOU CATFISH THAT ONE?!?' — SCAM THAT ONE PUNK.
IT IS WORTH NOTING HOW THE POLITICIANS INSINUATE THEIR VALUE
THAT IRAN OUGHT TO BE SUBSERVIENT TO THE WILL OF THE JEWS. IT IS
WORTH NOTING THAT NETANYAHU HAD TO MODIFY HIS DISCOURSE
TO QUALIFY, WHEN 'ROGUE' STATES HAVE THESE WEAPONS WE ARE
ALL IN DANGER!! 'ROGUE' STATES, MEANING NON-JEWISH, ARAB STATES
ARE THE THREATS. ROGUE.

168 HTC / WE MUST HAVE MORE RIGOROUS STANDARDS THAN TO ALLOW
THIS HOOK NOSED VULTURE TO TALK TO US LIKE THAT.
OUR STANDARDS MUST DEMAND TALENT. THEY WILL WATER US DOWN
TO NOTHING. WHEN THE SPANISH SAILED INTO NEW ORLEANS THEY SAW
THAT THE FRENCH BAKERS THERE WERE SKIMPING ON THE FLOUR AND ON
THE EGGS. THEY THREW ALL THE FRENCH BREAD INTO THE MISSISSIPPI
AND PUT DOWN A LAW THAT SAID ALL BREAD MUST BE MADE WITH THE
DECENT AMOUNT OF FLOUR AND EGGS AND BUTTER. NO MORE SKIMPY.
LIKE TODAY'S BAGGED AND BOXED FOOD. 3" X 10" X 6" BOX TO MAKE 2 OZ
OF RICE CRISPIES LOOK BIGGER. THE PIGS SAID THE G.E.D. WAS THE
~~GO~~ EQUIVALENT OF A HIGH SCHOOL DIPLOMA - NO IT WASN'T. 8TH GRADE
WOULD HAVE BEEN MORE THAN ENOUGH TO PASS THAT. I DID IN ~~8TH~~
9TH GRADE. THEY WATERED IT DOWN. TODAY THE S.A.T. TEST IS ON
THE CHOPPING BLOCK TO BE WATERED DOWN. 50% OF THE SAT TAKERS
DID NOT MEET THE COLLEGE AND CAREER BENCHMARKS. ASIANS
SCORED THE HIGHEST, WITH 1645 PASSERS, WHITES: 1567 PASSED,
WITH 1278 BLACKS PASSING. — THE SAME RATES FOR THE 4TH YEAR
IN A ROW. THIS SCENARIO IS UNACCEPTABLE TO THE EDUCATION Sys-
TEM, SO THEY WANT TO START WATERING THE S.A.T. DOWN. MAKE
IT EASIER, LESS RESTRICTIVE, TO OPPRESSED RACES. THEY CALL IT.

PERFECTING OUR OWN CIRCLE DOES NOT EVER INVOLVE LOWERING OUR
STANDARDS TO ACCOMMODATE ANYONE ELSE. WE DON'T WANT VITAL
KNOWLEDGE, CURRICULUM VITAE TO BE LOST. OUR MATHEMATICAL
FORMULAS RUSTED OVER AND LOST TO TIME AS THE REMEDY FOR THOSE
UNABLE TO COMPREHEND THE ROLE OF ENGINEERING IN WARFARE. IS
IT THAT HAD EVEN THE REMOTEST IMPACT ON ~~OUR~~ OUR INTERESTS. IT
HAS AN IMPACT ONLY AS FAR THAT IT IS AN EXCUSE FOR THEM TO USE
AS A MASK, BEHIND WHICH LAYS AN ASSAULT ON OUR ABILITIES.
"ROGUE ABILITIES" MIND YOU. AS THE NOBEL PEACE PRIZE WINN-
ING ZIONIST WARRIOR HENRY KISSINGER ONCE SAID SO ELOQUEN-
TLY IN THE TRUE SPIRIT OF THE INTERNATIONAL COMMUNITY: THE
INVOLVEMENT OF OTHER NATIONS IN THE ARAB-ISRAELI CONFLICT
MIGHT RAISE ARAB EXPECTATIONS' — IF THE JEWS WANT A
POLITICAL OUTCOME THAT WOULD FAVOR: 1.) ISRAELI POWER AND
INTRASIGENCE. 2.) AMERICAN CONSTANTLY ALIGNED WITH ISRAELI
PREFERENCE. 3.) RUSSIAN DECLINE. 4.) EUROPEAN ABDICATION. 5.) ARAB
IMPOTENCE. 6.) PALESTINIAN RESIGNATION AND ACCEPTANCE —

THEN THAT RELATIONSHIP IS MUCH MORE COMPLEX THAN WHAT THE

169 HTC / U.S. WANTS FROM THE AMERICAN PEOPLE. WHICH CAN
BE ENUMERATED MUCH MORE SIMPLY AND YET WITH MORE INCRED-
ULITY EXCEPT FOR THOSE WHO KNOW BETTER — 1.) NATURAL RES-
OURCES. ALL PETROLEUM, GOLD, NATURAL GAS, LUMBER, LAND, IRON,
COPPER, TO BE DOMINATED BY THE CURRENT FINANCIAL ELITE. 2.)
ALL OPPOSITION TO BE ENSLAVED, IMPRISONED OR KILLED.

THAT'S IT. — NOTHING FINICER THAN THAT. THE DESTRUCTION
OF ANY FORM OF THOUGHT WHICH IS NOT COWARDICE.

TOWARD THESE 2 GOALS ALL KINDS OF ARTIFICES ARE EMPLOY-
ED, FROM RELIGION, SPORTS, BREAD AND CIRCUSES, TO SPRAWLING
TRANSNATIONAL PRISON FIRMS. AND MASS BRIBERY CAMPAIGNS, I
NEVER SAID THEY WEREN'T WILLING TO MAKE DEALS WITH THIS. THEY
AND THE HORIZONTALITY THEY NEED THROUGH BRIBERY. THIS IS THE
CALL 'CONSERVATIVE POPULISM'. LIKE THE BORG, WITH A LOBBY AND A
P.R. FIRM. — 'RESISTANCE IS ILLEGAL' — THAT'S ALL THEY GOT

CULTURALLY: LEGAL, SPORTS, WE, US, LIBERTY, JEOPARDY, THREATS
THEM! — THE ENTIRE RANGE OF PIG THOUGHT, RIGHT THERE.

NOW — CAN WE BEAT THAT?? IT ISN'T ENOUGH TO JUST
REVERSE THIS LITTLE CREDO OF THEIRS, AND HOPE THAT ON NI
CONSUMER PRODUCTS WILL FIRE THE CEO ALLOWING ROBOCOP
TO SHOOT. — NO — WE INTEND TO WHOLLY REPLACE SUCH AN
ANTIQUATED, ILLITERATE LUNCH WITH SOME REAL OFFENSIVE
AND DEFENSIVE PHILOSOPHY. A GENUINE POLITICAL PHILOSOPHY
THAT IS COMPREHENSIVE, AND ANTI-DOGMATIC. WHICH DOES NOT
ARGUE WITH WHAT WORKS, AND WHAT IS PROVEN OR PROVABLE.

TOWARD THIS, I SAY THAT ANYONE WE FIND, YOU BETHE JUDGES
YOURSELF, THAT SPEAKS THE WAY THEY DO SHOULD BE EXECUTED.
ANYONE WHO SPEAKS WITH A CONTEMPT FOR RESULTS, WHO AVOIDS
NUMERICAL DESCRIPTIONS WHEN THE ISSUE HE IS TALKING ABOUT IS
IN GUARING NEED OF QUANTITATIVE INDEX — AND IS THUS CONVI-
VING AND DECEIVING, — SHOOT THEM! ROB THEM! ELIMINATE
THEM, THAT IS OUR CAMPAIGN AND ILLEGALITY. WE ARE PREPARING
TO COMMIT TO THE FLAMES ANY COMMENTARY WHICH IS DESIGNED
TO HIDE THE NATURE OF EXISTENCE, TO DEFLECT FOR ULTERIOR
PURPOSES THE RESULTS OF ANY SCIENTIFIC EXPERIMENT. ITS OK TO
BE WRONG, ERRONEOUS, BUT NEVER DEUBERATELY. THAT'S DECEPTION
NOT ERROR.

170 HTC / WE WILL MAKE HONEST MISTAKES. IN ORDER TO AVOID
MISTAKES, MY PROPOSAL IS THAT ANY OUTSIDE ENEMY
GUILTY OF LYING TO US, LIKE MRS. ATKINS, OR NETANYAHU -
OR BUSH OR OBAMA OR ANY INFINITE NUMBER OF DECEIVERS -
ALL BE EXPULSED AWAY FROM US. IF THEY WON'T LEAVE, OR GET
OUT OF OUR WAY, WE WILL BE MUCH BETTER OFF FORCEFULLY MAK-
ING THEM DO SO. THIS IS NOT LEGAL, YET WHAT WE MUST PURSUE.
I DIDN'T SAY, 'OH NO, THEY ARE THE ONES ACTING UNCONSTITU-
TIONAL - NOT ME?'. — NO — THEY CAN KEEP ALL THAT AGGY
TAK. WORTHLESS INSINUATIONS, DETACHED FROM SOCIAL FORCES
WHICH ARE THE REAL MOVERS THROUGHOUT HISTORY. THERE IS
NO ROBOCOP TO ENFORCE SOMEONE ELSE'S LAWS. THE LAWS ARE SET
OF DEMANDS, WRITTEN BY THE BOSSES OF THE POLICE. I.E. BOURGEOIS
SECURITY PROTOCOLS. THE EXECUTIVE IS A COMMITTEE FOR MANAGING
THE BOURGEOISIE AS A WHOLE, HAS FUNDED THIS OCCUPATION ARMY
AND HAD ITS POLITICIANS TELL THIS ARMY WHEN AND WHEN NOT, TO
KILL. FROM THIS WE WANT INDEPENDENCE. NOT THE NEW BOURGEOIS
COWARD OF 'FINANCIAL INDEPENDENCE' — AS THEIR EUPHEMISM IS
BEING SPREAD TODAY. IRONICALLY, THE MORE MONEY ONE HAS —
THE MORE ONE IS DEPENDENT OR INTERDEPENDENT UPON THE
CURRENT FINANCIAL SYSTEM. THE MORE PRONE THEY ARE TO HAVE
TO RELY ON THE RULING POWER STRUCTURE AND VULNERABLE TO
STRIKE AND CONQUEST AT THE HANDS OF THIS SYSTEM OF COURTS
AND COPS. THAT IS AN, OR WELSH, EUPHEMISM, 'MONEY = INDEPENDEN-
CE'. THE UNDOCUMENTED AND HOMELESS AND PRISONERS ARE THE
LEAST PLUGGED INTO WHAT IS NOW RULING. THEY INCREASINGLY
WORK TOWARD CONSTRUCTING THEIR OWN NETWORKS OUTSIDE OF
THE CURRENT ECONOMIC HEGEMONY. PERFECTING OUR CIRCUITS NOT
HEADED TOWARD ANY ILLUSION OF 'PROSPERITY' IN US\$ CURRENCY.
AS MY DAD WARNED, YOU CAN BE ON THE HIGHEST RUNG ON THE
PIG PEN, BUT YOU ARE STILL IN THE PIG PEN. — OUR GOAL IS TO
ESCAPE, THAT IS INDEPENDENCE. 'LOTS OF MONEY' WORKS TOWARDS
ENTERING INTO THE CURRENT SYSTEM. UNLESS IT IS SHIELDED AND
ONLY USED AGAINST THE SYSTEM FROM WHICH IT ORIGINATES. IN
THE EXACT SAME WAY THAT OUR OPPONENTS WANT TO UTILIZE US
AGAINST OURSELVES, THE ONLY GOOD ONE OF US, IS THE ONE WHO
IS WORKING HARD AGAINST HIS OWN.

171 HTC. / JUST ANOTHER EXAMPLE OF HOW I HATE, HOW THEY TALK
AND HOW ALL THE THINGS ~~IN~~ THEY SAY ARE USUALLY BEST READ AS THE
ABSOLUTE OPPOSITE OF WHAT THEY WANT YOU TO THINK.

I DON'T KNOW WHAT ELSE TO ~~YOU~~ MY PEOPLE. MR. Z TOLD ME
TO SAY

WHEN I CAME TO MEN I FOUND THEM SITTING ON AN OLD
CONCEPT: THE CONCEPT THAT THEY HAVE LONG KNOWN WHAT IS
GOOD AND EVIL FOR MAN. ALL TALK OF VIRTUE SEEMED AN OLD
AND WEARY MATTER TO MAN; AND WHOEVER WANTED TO SLEEP
WELL STILL TALKED OF 'GOOD' AND 'EVIL' BEFORE GOING TO
SLEEP. — I DISTURBED THIS SLEEPINESS WHEN I TAUGHT
THAT, 'WHAT IS GOOD AND EVIL NO ONE KNOWS YET, UNLESS
IT BE HE WHO CREATES. HE, HOWEVER, CREATES MAN'S GOALS
AND GIVES THE EARTH ITS MEANING AND FUTURE. THAT ANY-
THING IS GOOD AND EVIL — THAT IS HIS CREATION. AND I
BADE THEM TO OVERTHROW THEIR OLD ACADEMIC CHAIRS AND
WHEREVER THAT OLD CONCEPT HAD SAT. I BADE THEM TO LAUGH
AT THEIR GREAT MASTERS OF VIRTUE AND SAINTS AND POETS AND
WORLD-REDEEMERS AND VERILY I AM ASHAMED THAT I MUST
STILL BE A POET. SPEAKING SUBLIMELY AND BACKWARDS AND IN
SCRAMBLES. CONTORTED INTO A BEAUTIFUL SHAPE AS THE GYM-
NAST TWISTS AND TURLS ON A SET OF BARS AND RINGS.
HOW FAR CAN I GO, LIKE ICARUS, HOW HIGH CAN I FLY WITHOUT
MELTING THE WAX IN MY WINGS?? — YOU MY READERS WILL
HAVE TO FIND YOUR OWN LIMITS, YOUR OWN SPECIFICS. YOUR OWN
DETAILS. BY NOW I'M DEAD, AND YOU ARE THE FUTURE. MY
DETAILS ARE PROBABLY DEAD TOO. YOU WILL HAVE TO EXTRAPOLATE
WHAT I'VE SHARED AS A FORMULA FOR YOUR PIGS, YOUR LIARS AND
YOUR COCKROACH POLITICIANS. — PERFECTING THE CURSE IS A
TOUGH JOB. WE HAVE LIMITED AMMO. TO DO IT, IS EXPENSIVE TO THE
TEAM, JUST LIKE THEIR CAMPAIGN IS EXPENSIVE. THEY RISK THEIR
LIVES TO CHALLENGE US, AND WE RISK OUR LIVES TO CHALLENGE THEM.
I WANT MY BROTHERS AND SISTERS TO GO FOR IT. PAY THAT PRICE.
PSYCHE YOURSELF UP FOR IT, MAKE THE VIDEO AND GET IT DONE. ~~AND~~

172 HTC / IF YOU HAVE TACTICAL CONSIDERATIONS HOLDING YOU BACK THAT'S O.K. TEMPORARILY. YOU SHOULD WORK TOWARD PREPARING FOR THEIR RESPONSE AND SCHEDULING IT OUT. YOU'D DO A WHOLE LOT BETTER PERFECTING THE CIRCLE AND BEING HELP ~~TO~~ TO CIRCLE THAN GETTING A HELIUM TANK AND GOING OUT PEACEFULLY. THAT'S FOR SURE. DON'T FEAR DEATH SO LATE IN LIFE. AVOID IT, BUT DON'T FEAR IT, THERE IS A TIME TO CHOOSE DEATH. *MANY DIE TOO LATE— AND FEW DIE TOO EARLY STRANGELY STILL SOUNDS THE LESSON: DIE AT THE RIGHT TIME* —. THERE IS A TIME TO GO. DESCRIBE THAT TIME AND BE STOIC ABOUT IT. DO NOT SCREAM AS THE WOMEN HAVE BEEN TRAINED TO DO. DON'T BE SOPPY ABOUT IT. FRANCO CORRELLI WAS NEVER SOPPY. A CRISP NOD, A HUMBLE BOW, NOT OVER DONE. MOVEMENTS CALM AND METHODICALLY, BE SERENE AND CONTROLLED. NEVER IN AN EMOTIONAL RAGE, YOU HAVE TO BE CALCULATING AND SURGICAL NOT WILD AND LOOSE. TOUGH IN THE COMMON EYE, IS ROUGH AND TOUGH, — INEXORABLE SKILL IS MY TOUGH. VIRTU CONTRO IL FURRORE PRENDERE L'ARME E FARE IL COMBATTER CORTO, FINCHÉ IL ANTICO VALORE NELLA ITALICI CUOR NO È ANCOR MORTO —

I WRITE CONFIDENTLY TO YOU TODAY BUT WITH A TEMPERED ENTHUSIASM BECAUSE AS I'VE SAID, I WOULD BE HARD PRESSED TO EXPLAIN WHY EVERYONE DOESN'T SEE IT ALL SO CLEAR AND OBVIOUS ~~AS~~ MYSELF. I DON'T NEED A REP TALK OR EXPLANATION OR PHILOSOPHICAL TREATISE. I SEE POLICE FORCING INNOCENT PEOPLE TO SIT ON THE SIDEWALK, THE TEND DOWN IN L.A. RIGHT NOW IS CALLED "SWATTING". THEY CALL THE 9-1-1 LINE AND REPORT "SHOTS FIRED" AT A BEVERLY HILLS HOME. THE COPS SHOW UP AND LINE THE RESIDENTS UP OUTSIDE SO THEY CAN GO SEARCH THE MANSION WHICH CAN TAKE 2 HOURS. IT'S A PRANK! BUT THE RESIDENTS ARE POINTED TO THE CURB FOR A SEAT. THEY DID IT IN S.F., THEY DO IT IN MIAMI, THEY DO IT IN FRESNO, POINT TO A CURB AND SAY "CAN YOU DO ME A FAVOR AND HAVE A SEAT HERE?? — A FAVOR". 10 YEARS ~~OF~~ OF COMMUNITY LEGALISM IN FRESNO, TO STOP THAT PRACTICE, NOTHING DOING. — IT'S NOT A CHAIR!! DUDE! IT'S NOT A CHAIR. I'M ASKING MY PEOPLE TO FIGHT BACK AND STOP THE OLD WAY. THE FEUDALISTIC WAY — DIRECT ACTION, NO TALKING NO COURTS — ARMY ON ARMY — BLEED 'EM OUT. WE CAN WIN IF WE PAY THE PRICE. REMEMBER, THEY ARE ONLY PROSTITUTES NOT REAL

173 MTC / THEY ARE VIOLENT SURE, BUT THAT IS NOT SUSTAINABLE WHEN IT GOES BOTHWAYS OVER LONG DISTANCE. THIS IS ANOTHER SOURCE OF MY HATRED FOR THEM BECAUSE THE ONLY WAY THEY KNOW HOW TO INTERLOCUTE WITH US IS UPON THE PRIMITIVE APETITIVE FEARS AND PLEASURES THAT THEY VALUE. THIS IS WHY THEY ALWAYS MAKE THREATS AND OFFER BRIBES. THAT'S HOW CATTLE THINK. GRASS AND WATER. THEY CAN'T PERCEIVE THE POSSIBILITY THAT SOMEONE COULD BE MOTIVATED BY A LOVE OF A DIVINE ORDER AND RATIONALITY. THE POLITICIANS USE EMOTIONALISM AND PANDERING AND WHAT ELSE COULD THEY APPEAL TO?? — STOIC POSITIVISM, SCIENCE, COULD ONLY BE THE MORTAL GIFT OF THEIR TYPE. SO THEY HATE US WITH THAT MOST PROFOUND HATRED AS ANTIPODAL NEMESSES TO EACH OTHER. —

DO IT GUYS! — GO FOR IT — FOLLOW MY EXAMPLE OR FOLLOW A BETTER EXAMPLE. GET IT DONE — GET THIS CLEANED UP, ~~SO~~ PAY FOR IT, SO WE CAN MOVE ON TO THE HIGHER STAGES. OUR PEOPLE ARE CAPABLE OF SO MUCH MORE THAN THIS BARBARIAN WE HAVE BEEN REDUCED DOWN INTO, STUCK AT THE FIRST LEVEL. THIS INDUCED POVERTY OF ACCOMPLISHMENT, CHOKED OUT BY RED TAPE, INCOMPETENCE AND AGGRESSION. THROW THE MONKEY OFF OUR BACK SO WE CAN DO ALL THOSE GREAT CULTURAL ACHIEVEMENTS THAT ONLY THE GENUINE CRAFTSMEN OF CIVILIZATION CAN BRING TO LIFE. RAMSES II HAD WHITE SKIN AND RED HAIR, A LONG LOST SCOTSMAN WHO HAD THE POWERS OF A WIZARD, IN THOSE TIMES. THERE'S NO OTHER PEOPLE ON EARTH MORE QUALIFIED THAN US TO DO GREAT THINGS, SO DON'T QUESTION WHETHER WE HAVE A GOOD ENOUGH TEAM TO WIN. WE HAVE MORE CHAMPIONSHIP TROPHIES THAN ALL OTHER TEAMS COMBINED AND THEN DOUBLED. — HEY THE ASIANS ARE BEATING US ON THE S.A.T. SCORES. HE, HE, HE. — NOT DAUNTED. FIGHT BACK!! THE BUCKS AND MEXICANS ARE OUT BREEDING US RIGHT NOW, NOT DAUNTED. FIGHT BACK. ACHIEVE WHAT NEEDS TO BE DONE, USE A MENTAL CLEANLINESS AS A WEAPON. CLEANLINESS IS GODLINESS — SO STAY ON TRACK, FIGHT HARD FOR YOUR CLEANLINESS. POKF HOLES IN THE SLACKERS AND WASTERS — KEEP MOVING FORWARD REMEMBER THE GOAL AND HOW TO GET THERE. DON'T GIVE UP, DON'T GIVE OUT. THIS IS A WORTHY FIGHT AND ALL THINGS CAN AND WILL COME OUR WAY IF WE STAY ON TRACK. FIGHT PATIENTLY AND DON'T SHIRK OUR DUTIES.

174 HTC / ~~DO~~ DON'T FLAG AND DON'T CRY OUT FOR PEACE, WHILE IT IS
US THAT SHOULD BE UPPER MOST - UBERMACHT, = SUPERIOR FORCES,
THAT IS A VERY IMPORTANT GOAL FOR US. THE QUEST FOR UBERMACHT.
THIS IS NOT THE PENULTIMATE GOAL BUT WILL BE A MAJOR GOAL FOR
A VERY LONG TIME. THERE IS NO — FORSEEABLE LIMIT ON THE AMT
OF REARMING THAT MUST BE DONE. AFTER WWI, GERMANY
WAS FORBIDDEN TO REARM. THAT WAS A CONDITION IN THE TREATY OF
VERSAILLES. A TREATY THAT THE GERMAN PEOPLE NEVER SIGNED OR AGR-
EED TO, BUT WAS IMPOSED ON THEM. BESIDE THE RESURGIMENT AS
A GOOD PARALLEL FOR OUR CONDITION SO IS ANOTHER GOOD COMPARISON
TO BE MADE BETWEEN OUR CONDITION AND POST WWI GERMANY AND
THE VERSAILLES TREATY. THE TREATY OF VERSAILLES WAS NOT A GERMAN
CONSTITUTION, BUT RATHER THE DEMANDS OF FRANCE, REFLECTING
HOW THE FRENCH WANTED GERMANY TO BE CONSTITUTED. JUST AS IT
REQUIRES BILLIONS AND BILLIONS FOR AMERICAN LAW ENFORCE-
MENT TO ESSENTIALLY COUNTER THE WILL OF ANOTHER NATION, WHICH
CAN ONLY BE UNDERSTOOD AS WARFARE — LIKE VIETNAM — THEY
CALLED IT A "POLICE ACTION" TO AVOID CERTAIN LEGAL CONSEQUENCES
IT WAS NEVER — "OFFICIALLY DECLARED" A WAR, — IT JUST
WAS A WAR. EVERYONE WHO WAS INJURED IN THAT WAR, WHO US
FAMILY TO THE "POLICE ACTION" WILL TELL YOU THERE IS NOT MANY
ENGLISH WORDS FOR THE CONFLICT — AND WHO CARES ABOUT WORDS
OR PHRASEOLOGY?? BESIDE THE LAWYERS AND REPORTERS?? —

TODAY IN THE US. THERE IS A POLICE ACTION UNDERWAY UPON THE
AMERICAN PEOPLE. I AM PROPOSING A PARALLELED, MODERN, CONG
TO CHALLENGE AND DEFEAT THIS MASKED POLICE ACTION.

THE VIET CONG WERE A KIND OF CIRCLE. AN EGALITARIAN TYPE
CRACK TROOP DIVISION THAT COMMANDED THE RANK AND FILE,
THE ELITE OF THE MOVEMENT. I WANT US TO BE THE ONES TO PLAY
SAIGON ROULETTE WITH MANY G! — I WANT US TO HAVE A SYS-
TEM OF BOMBPROOF TUNNELS, WITH PEOPLE PEDDLING AWAY ON A
BICYCLE FOR ELECTRICITY, OUR OWN SUPPLY LINE THE DAVIDE
MASSETTE TRAIL THAT KEEPS US ALIVE ON OUR OWN TERMS. THE
EXAMPLES OF SUCCESS ARE OUR GUIDES HERE, DON'T ARGUE WITH
WHAT WORKS — FOR SUCH IS DOGMATISM.

OUR ENEMIES WILL USE THEIR MOST SACRED, HOPE FILLED

ITS HTC / WORD AGAINST ME. THE BOY WHO CRIED WOLF AND IS NOW LAUGHED AT ~~THE~~ HE RAISES UP HIS HARKNEYED ALARM... I WILL BE CALLED A 'TERRORIST' FOR WRITING THIS. AS IF THE ETYMOLOGY OF 'TERROR' HAS BEEN SO COLLOQUIALIZED AS TO HAVE BECOME THE 'HOWDY' ON THE NEWSPEAK VOCABULARY QUIZ. ~~TERROR~~ 'TERROR' WHICH WE CAN INFER MEANING TO DISCOURAGE SOMETHING OR SOMEONE. ALL I HAVE TRIED TO DO HERE EN COURAGE. TO BE AN EMBOLDENER, AN INSPIRER TO ~~INCREASE~~ THE COURAGE AND EVEN TO CHALLENGE OUR MORTAL ENEMIES TO OPERATE MORE COURAGEOUSLY. TO CHALLENGE IMMORAL AND UNETHICAL ORDERS TO STAND UP TO THEIR BOSSES AND HELP US PERFECT THE CIRCLE. THATS NOT TERRORISM AT ALL. I DONT BELIEVE THAT ITS POSSIBLE TO INTIMIDATE A PEOPLE WITH VIOLENCE. I HOLD TO A PHILOSOPHY OF VIOLENCE AGAINST OPPORTUNISM. YOU CAN SCARE OFF OPPORTUNIST COWARDS ON THE TAKE. IF YOU BLOW SMOKE ON THE BEEHIVE, THE BEES WILL FOCUS ON THEIR NEST AND NOT ATTACK YOU. THE BRITISH HAD TO REBUILD ENGLAND IN THE 1950S. THEY COULDN'T WORRY ABOUT FAR FLUNG POSSESSIONS AND DISTANT COLONIZATION PROJECTS. — THIS IS HOW I THINK WE CAN GET DONE, WHAT WE ~~NEED~~ IN OUR CONTEXT.

WE CAN GET THESE GUYS TO FOCUS ON THEIR OWN NEED DONE BUSINESS — AND WORRY ABOUT THEIR OWN SURVIVAL BLOW SMOKE ON THE HORNETS NEST AND THEY WILL CLINCH IT IN. CALM DOWN AND NOT BE HEAVY HANDED. ITS TOUGH TO BE THE CAUSE OF SUCH SMOKE. THE BRITISH ARE A TOUGH OPPONENT. THE AMERICAN BRITISH ARE NOT SO ORGANIZED AND NATIONALIZED, I'M NOT TALKING LIKE A QUEBEC NATIONALIST O.K. — I'M TALKING ABOUT CLASSES ECONOMIC COALITIONS — AND THE ETHNIC CORRELARIES TO AN ECONOMIC ESTABLISHMENT. I MEAN, TO OUTLINE A FIGHT MORE LIKE A FEUDALISTIC, DANTE GRA WAR, BETWEEN THE POPE AND THE EMPEROR. A MARZINIAN WAR. NOT ANTI BRITISH, ALTHOUGH WE DO ACKNOWLEDGE THAT THEY MADE THIS SYSTEM FOR THE MOST PART AND STILL COMPRISE ITS MAIN CORE. THE REAL BRITISH NATIONALISTS WILL RECOGNIZE AT ONCE THAT OUR CAUSE IS ONE AND THE SAME. WE ARE NOT FIGHTING BRITISH NATIONALISM. THE SAME WAY HITLER LOVED FASCISM AND WORE AN ITALIAN FASCES ON HIS ARM — THERE IS NO CONTRADICTION

176 HIC/ OF ANY IMPORTANCE. THE ISSUE OF SOUTH TYROL DOES NOT EXIST AND WILL NOT EXIST IN MY LIFETIME. HITLER SAID. I AM REFERRING TO THE BOURGEOISIE — ITS BRITISH HERE. I'D JUST AS SOON KILL THE ITALIAN BOURGEOIS IN THE US AS I DO THE GERMAN BOURGEOIS OR JEWISH OR FILL IN THE BLANK — I SAY THIS BECAUSE IT IS THEY, WHO HAVE OPTED FOR PRE-EMPTIVE WAR ON US FIRST. THE ITALIAN D.A.S AND ITALIAN POLICE AND I MEAN BOTH IN THE US AND IN THE PENINSULA ITSELF. JUDGE ~~ALVINO~~ FALCONE AND BERLUSCONI ARE JUST A BIG OF A JOKE TO ME AS RUDI GIULIANI AND NANCY PETOSI ARE. LINE 'EM UP!! DO TO THEM WHAT THEY HAVE DONE TO US. AND THAT IS KILL. THEY CAN CALL ME A TERRORIST FOR ADVOCATING THAT WE DO TO THEM, WHATEVER THEY DO TO US. FINE BY ME, THANKS FOR THE COMPLIMENT. — DON'T STOP CALLING ME THAT — REALLY, PLEASE DON'T.

THEY FEEL GOOD WHEN THEY CALL THINGS — THINGS. I REMEMBER 10 YEARS AGO, WHEN THE US INVASION OF IRAQ WAS LOOMING. THE MILITARY WAS JUST GETTING READY TO DEPLOY INSIDE IRAQI TERRITORY FROM THEIR STATIONS IN SAUDI ARABIA AND KUWAIT. ABBAN AKBAR — A SGT. IN THE US ARMY, FRAGGED HIS COMMANDING OFFICERS, TOSSING A FEW HAND GRENADES INTO THE TENTS AND WAS TAKEN ALIVE. — THAT WAS THE OPENING SALVO OF THE IRAQ WAR. THEY DON'T TALK ABOUT HIM ANYMORE. NIDAL HABAN AND AARON ALEXIS GRAB TODAY'S HEADLINES. WHAT REMEMBER IS USUALLY NOT WHAT THEY WANT TO REMEMBER. I REMEMBER AN INCIDENT WHEN SADDAM HUSSEIN WAS STILL ALIVE, THE US HAD JUST LANDED IN THE SOUTHERN CITIES OF IRAQ. AND THE IRAQIS 'FAKED A SURRENDER'. THEY PUT THEIR HANDS UP, SO WHEN THE MARINES MOVED IN TO HANDCUFF THEM THE SNIPERS OPENED UP ON THE MARINES. — THE SURVIVORS TOLD THIS STORY AND THEY POINTED TO THIS STREET WHERE IT HAPPENED. AND IN THE WIERDEST, SHAKY, KIND OF SOUTHERN VOICE, BOYISH HICK TYPE ACCENT — 'THERE'S WHERE IT HAPPENED — WE CALL IT 'MOTIVATION ALLEY' — YEAH PEOPLE — I REMEMBERED THAT. 'MOTIVATION ALLEY'. REMEMBER IT HUM. PUT YOUR LABEL ON IT, 'MOTIVATION ALLEY'. OH, IF YOU COULD HAVE HEARD THAT SHAKY — ALLEN VOICE. WHY WOULD YOU CALL IT THAT? 'MOTIVATION ALLEY' — YEAH THEY ARE GONNA HAVE A LOT OF THOSE! 'MOTIVATION ALLEYS'.

111 HTC] I HATE HOW THEY TALK!! WOULD ANYONE LIKE TO TAKE
A LOOK INTO THE WORKSHOP WHERE THEY COME UP WITH THESE
SAYINGS?? THESE INSINUATIONS AND HYPOCRITICAL SLOGANS. TODAY
THEY WERE TALKING ABOUT IRAN. THEIR ~~NUCLEAR~~ NUCLEAR PROGRAM,
SANCTIONS, AND THE SO CALLED "HISTORIC" PHONE CALL ROHANI HAD
WITH OBAMA. THE ADVISORS, SOUNDED LIKE THE WRITERS OF THE DAILY
TELEPROMPT SCRIPT. "IF IRAN LIVES UP TO ITS INTERNATIONAL OBLIG-
ATIONS", HE SAID. — GEE, WHAT MIGHT AN INTERNATIONAL OBLIGATION
LOOK LIKE?? — WHY? — IS IRAN OBLIGATED TO DO SOMETHING THAT
OTHER ORGANIZATIONS SUCH AS ISRAEL AND THE U\$ WANT DO? WHY IS
IRAN THE ONE WHO IS OBLIGATED TO FORGET ITS POSITION? HOW DID IT
HAPPEN THAT IRAN BECAME THE RECIPIENT OF U\$ ORDERS? —
THE SAME WAY THAT JAPAN WAS. — JAPAN WAS TOLD WHAT TO
DO IN THE 1930S BY THE U\$. — THE U\$ HAD A NAVAL BASE IN AN AREA
THAT HAD NOT BEEN 'OFFICIALLY DEEMED' CONFISCATED YET WHEN
THE U\$. WAS SUDDENLY AND DELIBERATELY ATTACKED, THEY FELT OFF-
ENDED. THEY FELT THEIR 'RIGHTS' HAD BEEN 'UNLIBERTIED'. SINCE
1884 THE JAPANESE WERE 'OFFICIALLY DEEMED' AS OBLIGATED, TO NOT
INTERFERE IN THE COLONIZATION OF CHINA AND VIETNAM. OR BE "BAD"
OMNI CONSUMER PRODUCTS — THEY MADE THOSE LAWS. JUST AS THEY DO
TODAY. THEY SAY, HISTORY REPEATS ITSELF, RIGHT? WHY NOT? THIS
TIME IT WILL BE WORSE! I DON'T WANT TO GET NUKED FOR JEWS.
I DON'T WANT TO LIVE UP TO MY INTERNATIONAL OBLIGATIONS IF THAT
MEANS FORGETTING MY NATIONAL OBLIGATIONS. — SURPRISE, THAT IS
EXACTLY WHAT IS DEMANDED BY THE U\$. AND ITS JEWS. — SO LET'S
GET THIS DONE. — THEY CAN'T TALK TO US LIKE THAT IF WE DO
LIVE UP TO OUR NATIONAL OBLIGATIONS BECAUSE THAT INCLUDES MAK-
ING PEOPLE THAT TALK THIS WAY TO US, OR ABOUT US — PICK UP
THEIR TEETH UP OFF THE GROUND. — WE MUST KILL TYRANNY.
THE TREE OF A HEALTHY, FAMILY NATIONAL ORGANISM, MUST BE WATER-
ERED FROM TIME TO TIME WITH THE BLOOD OF HEROES, MARTYRS AND
TYRANTS. — LETS WATER THE TREE. — LETS KEEP THE TREE ALIV-
E, ESPECIALLY BY GETTING RID OF THE SCALE AND TERMITES AND ROTTEN
BRANCHES. — AND REMEMBER: A MAN WITHOUT A KNOWLEDGE OF HISTORY,
CULTURE AND PHILOSOPHY IS LIKE A TREE WITHOUT ROOTS. THUS WE ARE
TO REPUDIATE OUR INTERNATIONAL OBLIGATIONS AS EXPRESSED BY OUR
PARASITIC BOURGEOISIE.

178 HTC | IS IT BETTER TO LIVE LONG AND HEALTHY?? OR TO DIE
YOUNG AND AFFLICTED? THEY ARE NOT THE MASTERS OF THE UNI-
VERSE. CAN THEY DECIDE WHAT LOGS OF MILLIONS OF PEOPLE WILL DO?
WE DON'T SPEAK THE SAME LANGUAGE. THERE IS A MAKE BELIEVE
TALK, IT ALL HANGS UPON SUPPOSITIONS, ASSUMPTIONS, WHAT THEY
WANT, HOW THEY WANT US TO THINK. THEY SPEAK ABOUT THINGS WITH
ASSURANCE, AND EXPRESS THEIR "CONFIDENCE" ALL THE TIME —
YET THEY SPEAK ABOUT THINGS THAT THEY CAN HAVE NO ASSURANCE
ABOUT. THEY WANT US TO FEEL THEIR WAY, USE THEIR LANGUAGE,
ADOPT AND MONKEY THEIR VALUES OR EVEN THAT WHICH THEY DO
NOT REALLY VALUE, ONLY PRETEND TO. THIS IS WHY I HATE HOW
THEY TALK. LIKE A KID WHO IS NOT VERY GOOD WITH HIS MAGIC
TRICKS. — "HEY KID, THERE'S A HOLE IN THE CENTER RING." "I
KNOW YOU THINK SPINNING IT FAST LIKE THAT WOULDN'T LET IT
SHOW." — SORRY — YOU'RE JUST TORTURING US WITH BAD GAGS!

I TOLD MRS. ATKIN I HAD WRITTEN MY NAME ON THE FOLDER
SO SHE COULD FIND IT EASIER. SHE SAID "MR. HALL DID" —
AND WHAT? TO THE CHAOS AND ABRIGATION OF MY OWN??
HOW ~~IS~~ IS IT EVER EVEN REMOTELY POSSIBLE TO BELIEVE THAT TYPE
OF TALK?? DOES BELIEF MATTER?? DOES TRUTH MATTER??
ARE WE WITNESSING SOME TYPE OF MENTAL INCONTINENCE AND DIA-
RRHEA OF THE MOUTH?? HOW CAN IT MATTER WHAT IS SAID IN THIS
WAY?? LIARS. PATHOLOGICAL, REFLEXIVE LIARS. ON INSTINCTS.
REASONARY PROSTITUTES. INSANELY IMPRACTICAL. SURREAL.
NO GUESS ABOUT THAT!! — AND WHAT ELSE THAT'S DIFFERENT,
I SURE AM NOT TALKING ABOUT WHAT PEOPLE WANT TO HEAR. EVEN I
DON'T WANT — WHAT I'M DESCRIBING. IT'S A LABOR OF LOVE BUT
NOT WHAT I'M MAKE BELIEVING AS THE OBJECT OF THIS LOVE. NO I
WRITE TODAY, BECAUSE I LOVE SOMETHING ELSE. = RESULTS. OR YET
THE KIND OF RESULTS WHICH WANTS TO CHANGE FACTS ON THE GROUND
AND NOT SELL NEWSPAPERS. THAT DOES NOT APPEAL TO A DEMOCRATIC —
MASK TO GET THESE RESULTS. THAT DOES NOT COMPROMISE ITS FACTUALITY
FOR THE FEEL GOOD OF AN ALIEN MIDDLEMAN. I WON'T PRETEND, FOR
THEIR RATINGS TO GO UP. THEY'LL HAVE TO INVENT THEIR OWN PRETEXTS
WE WON'T MAKE IT EASIER FOR THEM, WE WON'T CONTRIBUTE TO THEIR
LIES. ONLY THEY HAVE AN INTEREST IN PERPETUATING THE MYTH OF
THESE SOCIAL RELATIONS DESERVING TO CONTINUE ON IN THIS WAY.

179 HRC] UNTIL IT IS THEY WHO SUFFER UNDER THESE CONDITIONS
WE CAN COUNT ON THEM TO DEMAND THAT WE ENDURE THEM. AS I
SAID IN THE BEGINNING ABOUT RODNEY KING RIOTS, ONE DAY, IT WILL
BE THE RULERS WHO ARE DRUG OUT OF A TRUCK AND SLAMMED IN
THE BACK OF THE HEAD AS ROBINOLD DENNY WAS. THEN, AND ONLY
THEN WILL THEY SAY 'LIBERTY IS IN JEOPARDY'. LET THEM TASTE
THE MEDICINE THAT THEY PRESCRIBE TO OTHER PEOPLE. ITS THE ONLY
WAY FORWARD FOR US. WHAT I ASK OF YOU MY DEAR READERS IS
THAT WE ORGANIZE OURSELVES AND FIGHT IN A SOPHISTICATED, SYS-
TEM ON SYSTEM MANNER. NOT LIKE FRENZIED CHIMPS. ORGANIZED.
OUR PERPETUAL BAD EXAMPLES OUT HERE DO NOT UNDERSTAND HOW
TO FIGHT IN AN ORGANIZED WAY. THEY HAVE AN INSTINCTIVE CONTE-
MPT FOR ORGANIZATION AS CHIMPS DO FOR COMPLEX PUZZLES. THEY
GET ANGRY WHEN THEY FAIL TO SEE THAT A HEAVIER BALL IS NEEDED
TO FLUSH OUT THE PEANUTS IN A CLEAR TUBE. THEY KICK THE
PLEXI GLASS AND STORM OUT. SHUNNING OR MISTRUSTING, OR NEVER
CONSIDERING COOPERATIVE EFFORTS. THIS IS ALL WASTEFUL. NOT A DECLI-
SION OR PLAN. — WE MUST TOUCH THE STRAUSSIAN, NIETZSCHEAN
MONOLITH AND MOVE BEYOND THAT LEVEL OF TECHNIQUE. THROW
THE BONE IN THE AIR IN CELEBRATION AND MOVE ON. WE ARE THE
ONES CAPABLE OF SO MUCH MORE THAN THAT. THEREFORE, WHEN IT
COMES TO ASSESSING WHO HAS MORE TO LOSE AND GAIN, WE SHOULD BE
THE MOST MOTIVATED TOWARDS REVOLUTION. IN ONE WORD — THAT IS
THE PUREST ESSENCE OF PERFECTING THE CIRCLE: REVOLUTION.
DELINEATING ITS PREREQUISITES, BUILDING ITS CAPABILITIES AND EX-
PLODING IT AT THE RIGHT TIME. IT IS NOT AN APPLE WHERE WE WAIT
FOR IT TO FALL... WE WATER THE TREE, FERTILIZE IT, PROTECT IT FROM
INSECTS AND HARVEST IT AT THE RIGHT TIME, IN AN ORGANIZED WAY
THAT IS THE BOUNTY OF BOUNTIES FOR US. WE CAN NOT DO THIS IF
WE ONLY COMMIT TO IT PART TIME. THIS IS A FULL TIME, ALL CONSUMING
WAY OF LIFE. — IT CANT BE FAKED OR DRESSED UP IN COSTUMES,
IT CANT BE BROUGHT TO FRUITION BY TRICKERY OR MECHANISMS
OR SCHEMES. GOOD, HARD, DILIGENT, FULL TIME, NON STOP HARD
WORK IS THE MAIN REQUIREMENT. NOT A FANCY RUNNING BACK
OR QUARTERBACK, BUT LINEMEN. POWER → FORWARD, FORCE.
LION TIME — WE CAN BE THAT TOO. WE MUST BE THAT TOO.
BUT WHATEVER WE DO, WE CANT FIGHT LIKE GORILLAS —
WE CANT JUST FLIP OUT AND BITE SOMEONES FACE OFF. SURGICAL

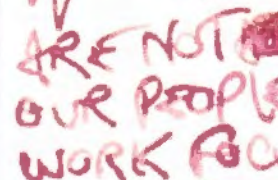
180 HTC / MUST BE OUR MOTTO. EXACTLY AS MR. M. SAID IT: "FOR
VIOLENCE TO BE EFFECTIVE IT MUST BE CHIVALROUS, SURGICAL AND
HEROIC." — THAT IS THE COMPLETE OPPOSITE OF HOW VIOLENCE IS
EMPLOYED IN OUR TIMES BY THIS WORN OUT CARCASS OF A SO CALLED
GOVERNMENT OF FLABBY BUSINESSMEN. TODAY THE VIOLENCE
IS PREDATORY, COWARDLY, EXPENSIVE, UNPRODUCTIVE, UNNECESSARY
EXCEPT FOR PROVIDING THE POWER FOR THE SADISTIC RAPISTS
TO GET THEIR FIX OF SUPERIORITY, ORDERING WOMEN AROUND AT
GUN POINT, TO DISROBE AND LAY ON THEIR PREGNANT STOMACHS.
MACHIAVELLI WARNED TO NOT HARASS WOMEN WITH MILITARY FORCE
TODAY THE U.S. ARMED FORCES ARE AS MUCH OF A COALITION OF
SEXUAL PREDATORS AS ARE CATHOLIC PRIESTS. I.E. UBIQUITOUSLY.
ALL WARS ARE EXPENSIVE, U.S. WAR, AS IT IS EMPLOYED TODAY IS,
NOT JUST PROHIBITIVELY EXPENSIVE BUT IMPOSSIBLY EXPENSIVE.
IMPOSSIBLE TO SUSTAIN. SO DON'T EVER NOT LIKE THEY DO OKAY?
DON'T BECOME RAPACIOUS AND OVERLY AGGRESSIVE WITH COMMON
FOLK. DON'T BURN PEOPLE WITH BAD PROMISES. DON'T "BORROW".
BORROW, BORROW, BORROW, THANKS FOR RATS. PAY FOR STUFF AND
DON'T SELL OUR PRESTIGE. IF A MAN WORKS FOR YOU, YOU SHOULD
PAY HIM BEFORE HIS SWEET DRIES. THE MORE PIOUS WE ARE WITH
OUR OWN DISCIPLINE AND CONDUCT, THE MORE VICIOUS WE CAN AFFORD
TO BE WITH ANYONE WHO CROSSES US. THEY GO HAND IN HAND.
IF WE ALLOW PEOPLE NOT TO JOIN US, THEN WE GET TO BE SO MUCH
MORE DEVASTATING TO ANYONE WHO MEDDLES. NOT JUST MORALLY
OR POLITICALLY BUT LOGISTICALLY AND IN TERMS OF RESOURCE MANAGEMENT.
WE WILL BE CHOOSING OUR BATTLES WISELY IF WE DO NOT
CONFRONT THE MOST EMOTIONALLY OBVIOUS WAY. BE THE MASTER OF
YOURSELF FIRST, FOR A MAN WHO CAN NOT GOVERN HIMSELF CAN NOT
GOVERN ANYONE ELSE EITHER. THE FIRST TYRANT WE MUST KILL IS
THE TYRANT WITHIN OURSELVES. LEST WE BECOME PHARISEES WHO
ARE CLEAN ON THE OUTSIDE BUT FILTHY WITHIN. ALL FOR SHOW. ITS
THIS SHOWTIME THAT KEEPS THEM ALIVE AND IN THAT SHAPE. AGNO-
STIC IN THE FIELD OF ECONOMICS, INDIFFERENT IN THE FIELD OF MORALITY,
I WISH FOR A NEW ERA. OUR ERA. THE ERA FOR THE REPLACEMENT
OF THIS ONE. THE ERA WHERE WE RULE OURSELVES AND GOT
THE POLICE IN CHECK. TODAY, THEY HAVE WAY TOO MUCH POWER
OVER US. ITS LIKE A PLAGUE WHERE EVERY FAMILY HAS BEEN HURT
AND AFFECTED BY THE PESTILENCE IN SOME WAY OR ANOTHER. IT
HAPPENED IN EUROPE BEFORE AND IN THE AMERICAS IN A LESS TALKED
ABOUT FORM. LETS FIGHT IT. END THE PLAGUE

181 HTC) THEY ARE LEGAL WHEN IT SUITS, — THEM, ILLEGAL WHEN IT SUITS, — THEM. IN EITHER CASE THEY ALWAYS WORK FOR THEMSELVES AGAINST US. THAT IS THE OPERATIVE LAW. THE SCIENTIFIC, NEWTONIAN LAW, NOT LEGALISM. THE LAWS OF PHYSICS ARE NOT STATUTES. IT IS OK TO USE THE WORD AND CONCEPT OF 'LAW' AS PERTAINS TO SCIENCE. JUST BECAUSE THEY SAY THEY WANT SOMETHING DOESN'T MEAN THAT IT IS AN OPERATIVE LAW. THEY USUALLY WANT IT TO BE, — YET AGAIN, IT DOESN'T MATTER WHAT THEY WANT. LETS FIGHT IT PEOPLE. LETS FIGHT IT. GET IT. GET IT DONE. — BUT WHAT IS "IT". — IT IMPLIES BEING. LETS QUALITY CHECK, QUALITY CONTROL OUR 'BEING' IN THE SOCIO/POLITICAL SENSE. — I SAY THAT IF WE CAN SECURE THE BASIC PRODUCTIVE FORCES OF INDUSTRY AND AGRICULTURE, AND WEEN OURSELVES OFF OF U.S. CURRENCY. THE QUALITY OF LIFE WILL GO UP, SLOW AT FIRST, BUT THEN TAKE OFF. IF WE CAN KEEP IT. — I DON'T KNOW WHAT THEY CAN DO; 'LEGALLY', IF WE JUST KEEP TO OURSELVES AND GROW VERTICALLY AND HORIZONTALLY WITHOUT ENGAGING THEM. IF WE STAY AWAY FROM THE CITIES, ~~AND~~ AS THEY ARE IN THE US RIGHT NOW, EXCEPT WHEN WE HAVE TO — WE CAN AVOID ALL-TIME BATTLES IN OUR FIGHTING STAGES. ITS LIKE A FIRE PEOPLE. FIRST YOU HAVE TO GATHER UP THE KINDLING, THE KINDER, THE SMALL TWIGS AND PAPER AND LITTLE STICKS WHEN THAT IS GOING, THEN YOU CAN PUT A LOG ON THE FIRE AND LEAVE IT ALONE FOR A WHILE. THE MOST VULNERABLE AND DIFFICULT PHASE FOR A FIRE IS THAT FIRST FEW SECONDS OF LIFE. SO WILL WE BE MOST VULNERABLE AT THE START OF OUR LOGISTICAL EFFORTS. WE ARE NOT ~~ONLY~~ ONLY A COALITION FOR THE LOGISTICAL SUPPLIES OF OUR PEOPLE, OBVIOUSLY, BUT THIS WILL MAKE THE BULK OF OUR WORK FOCUSED ON PRAGMATIC AND MATERIAL CONCERNS. THIS IS ENOUGH TO BE EXTREMELY REVOLUTIONARY IN OUR CURRENT AFFAIRS. TO INSIST THAT WE ARE NOT MURDERED BY THE POLICE WOULD BE ENOUGH FOR A MAJOR REVOLUTION. WE ARE MORE AMBITIOUS THAN THAT WE GO BEYOND MERE LOGISTICAL AND ECONOMIC CONCERNS. WE ~~DEMAND~~ DEMAND HIGH MORALITY AS WELL. HOWEVER, HOW CAN YOU FIGHT

XPYZH
AYTH
E



ETC.
ETC.



182. HTC / WAR IF YOU CAN'T EVEN MAKE IT TO THE BATTLEFIELD??
I SAY ~~WE~~ **WE** MUST FOCUS ON THE SUPPLY LINES AT FIRST, MORE SO THAN
THE IDEALISTS, EVEN MY OWN IDEALISTIC SIDE WOULD LIKE. AFTER
WE GOT THE BASICS SECURED, THEN WE CAN BE MORE PHILOSOPHICAL
AMBITION. MORE DARING AND DEMANDING. LET ~~ARM~~ **ARM** OURSELVES BEFORE
WE ROB THE BANK, SO TO SPEAK. BEGGARS CAN'T BE CHOOSERS — SO
LET'S NOT BE BEGGARS!! THIS IS ONE LESSON THE BAD EXAMPLES HAVE
A HARD TIME GRASPING. YOU CAN NOT WIN ANY WAR IF YOU ARE
LOGISTICALLY DEPENDENT ON YOUR ENEMY FOR SUPPLIES. — PERIOD.
NO EXCEPTIONS. EVEN TICKS UNDERSTAND THAT IF THE HOST DIES
TICKS STARVE ~~THE~~. THEREFORE, IT IS DECEPTIVE FOR A TICK, TO SAY
HE WANTS THE HOST TO DIE. NO, HE DOESN'T. HE JUST WANTS MORE
BLOOD. A TICK IS DEPENDENT. HE DOESN'T LIKE GETTING NIPPED AT BY
THE IRRITATED DOG — BUT HE CAN'T REALLY ADVOCATE THE DEATH OF THE
FLEA BITTEN DOG. AS WE RESIST BEING TICKS OR HAVING TICKS, WE
ARE OUTSIDE OF, AND ODDS WITH, 90% OF THE AMERICAN PEOPLE.
IF THERE IS A PLAGUE AMONG THEM LIKE AIDS AND HEPC AND POISONS
LIKE COCAINE, HEROINE, AND METHAMPHETAMINE, IT COULD BE WISE
TO ~~SEE~~ **SEE** BACK AND LET THEM KILL EACH OTHER OFF. — WHEN THEY
ARE DONE, THEN WE CAN ADVANCE UPON THEM. BECAUSE AT THAT TIME
WE WILL HAVE HAD TIME TO BUILD AND PREPARE. LET THEM GET DRUNK
AND WHEN THE BAR GETS READY TO CLOSE, THEN WE'LL MOVE IN. WE
WERE IN THE GYM TRAINING FOR CASE MATCHES WHILE THEY WERE OUT
PARTYING AND HAVING FUN, WELL OKAY, LET'S SEE WHO HAS FUN NOW.

50,000 NEW CASES OF H.I.V. IN THE U.S. EVERY YEAR. DUDE, IT
DECIMATED NY CITY. IN THE 80S AND 90S FRISCO WAS TOTALLY TRANS-
FORMED BY THAT DISEASE. THEY WERE HIT HARD. EVEN DIE-HARD ATH-
LETES THOUGHT IT MIGHT HAVE BEEN SOME KIND OF DIVINE WRATH. IT
HAD THE EFFECT OF DESTROYING A CULTURE THAT WAS BUILT UPON THE
60S AND 70S. HIPPISM WAS NOT UP TO THE TASK TO FIGHT THAT ONE. IT
REQUIRED DISCIPLINE AND STRUCTURE AND SCIENTIFIC KNOWLEDGE TO
PREVENT WHAT WOULD HAVE BEEN AN ABSOLUTE HOLOCAUST IF THEY
CONTINUED AS THEY HAD BEEN. IT MADE THEM SERIOUS, AND FORCED THE
VIRTUES AND GRAVITAS INTO THE ARSENAL OF A PEOPLE THAT HAD BEEN
BUILT UPON THE DISREGARDING OF VIRTUE AND GRAVITAS. THEY WERE
TIGHTENED UP BY THE AIDS PLAGUE, DISCIPLINED AS IN FORCED TO BE
OBSERVANT ~~OF~~ OF CERTAIN PRINCIPLES. THE APPLE HIT THEM IN THE
HEAD. THE SCAR SO DEEP THAT IT STILL AFFECTS THEM TO THIS DAY.
'GOT, AIDS, YET?' WAS THE ACRONYM AND RHETORICAL QUESTION.
— DO YOU WANT TO LIVE AROUND THAT? HAVE YOUR KIDS LIVE AROUND
THAT, GO TO SCHOOL AND BE "TAUGHT" ~~BY~~ THAT?? NOT SO RHETORICAL.

183 HIC / NOT FOR ME!! WASN'T RHETORICAL FOR ME. MY "TEACHERS" -
~~THE~~ MS. BLACK, MS. CALABRESE, MR. DELANEY, MR. FRANCIS,
ALL F*CKOTS. AND I WAS CHRONICALLY TRUANT. IMAGINE HOW LONG MY
LIST WOULD BE IF I WENT ALL THE TIME. - ERGO, I CONCLUDE ITS
NOT THE PLACE TO BE WHILE WE ARE KINDLING THE FIRE. NOT YET.
ONCE WE GET GOING, WHY NOT PLUNDER THEM FOR OUR OWN COFFERS?

AFTER ALL, IT WAS THEY WHO INSISTED SO DELUSIONALLY TO SPEAK
TO US AS IF WE WERE IN SOME TYPE OF MEDIEVAL, APPROXIMATE WOR
LD AT THE MERCY OF MYSTERIOUS, UNSEEN FORCES. TRYING TO SAB
OTAGE OUR ADVANCEMENTS AND POISON OUR MINDS, LIKE C/O AN
GLE ON EAST BLOCK - "I'M MR. CLOCK". - - - - - OKAY.....
IF YOU SAY SO..... "IS IT PERHAPS A SYMPTOM OF THEIR OWN DEGE
NERATED AND BACKWARD SAVAGENESS, THAT THEY SPEAK TO US AS
IF WE WERE AS STUPID AND RIDICULOUS AS THEY ARE? IF NOT, I
STILL WANT TO GET RID OF THESE PEOPLE. OR MORE PRECISELY, I WANT
YOU TO GET RID OF THESE PEOPLE FOR THE SAKE OF YOUR TOMORROW.

AND WHAT ABOUT TOMORROW? SHOULD WE NOT EMPLOY THE BEST MAT
ERIALS FOR BUILDING THE STRUCTURES OF TOMORROW? ARE WE MISS PRE
FER THAT WE FIGHT FIRES WITH LONG CHAINS OF PEOPLE HANDING BUCKETS
TO ONE ANOTHER EXTENDING DOWN TO A LAKE. NO FIRE ENGINES, NO PUMPS
NO HYDRANTS. NO SYSTEMATIC, ORGANIZED BRIGADE WELL TRAINED AND WELL
EQUIPPED FOR THE TASK. IF EDUCATION OR AT LEAST PART OF IT, IS THE TRAN
SFERENCE OF CERTAIN INFORMATION, DOES IT NOT FOLLOW THAT THE LATEST
METHODS OF TRANSMITTING THIS KNOWLEDGE EFFECTIVELY SHOULD BE USED
INSTEAD OF AN OUTDATED BUCKET CHAIN? MASSIVE OPEN ONLINE CLASSES
ARE JUST NOW GETTING STARTED, WITH THE BUGS BEING WORKED OUT. IN 20
YEARS THE QUESTION WILL BE ASKED, "WHO NEEDS CLASS ROOMS?" - - - - - A
STAFF OF 100,000 "TEACHERS" PER STATE CAN BE CUT TO 1000 PER STATE.
THAT IS, IF EDUCATION IS THE GOAL AND NOT DAY CARE. THE CURRENT SYSTEM
IS FAILING!! 1 OUT OF EVERY 4 9TH GRADERS WILL NOT GRADUATE HIGH
SCHOOL! - - - - - I WAS ONE OF THESE. YET BY NO MEANS DID I EVER RENOUNCE
MY INTEREST IN EDUCATION. THERE WAS SCANT EVIDENCE TO CORRECT THE
MISSION HIGH SCHOOL WITH EDUCATION. PLENTY OF EVIDENCE TO CORRUPT
IT A CENTER OF DEGENERATION, VIOLENCE, AND LONARDICE.

THE SAME KIND OF LONARDICE THAT IS FOUND IN TODAY'S CHRISTIAN
MASSES. THE KIND THAT KNOWS BETTER BUT PANDERS OTHERWISE. WE
KNOW THE BIBLE. WE KNOW WHAT IT SAYS. "WHERE WERE YOU WHEN
I WAS HUNGRY, WHEN I WAS NAKED, WHEN I WAS IN PRISON?" -
TODAY THE CATHOLIC CHURCH IS IN A MAJOR CRISIS. AND THEY ARE
GAGER TO GET IN ON THE POWER WHEREVER IT CAN BE FOUND. IN

184 HTC. SIDING WITH IMMIGRANTS FROM LATIN AMERICA, IN
LOOSENING THEIR LIMITS ON GAYS, IN HIDING PEDOPHILIA, AND IN
SIDING WITH THE POLICE IN OUR WAR AGAINST US. THEY HAVE
A "BLUE MASS" IN FRESNO FOR ALL THE POLICE. CEREMONIAL FLAGS
AND SALUTING. "TO HONOR THOSE WHO PUT THEIR LIVES IN DANGER TO
PROTECT US" — NEGOTING EVERY PAGE OF THIS TRUST YOU ARE
READING. DENYING, BELYING, IGNORING ALL I HAVE SAID, IN THEIR
RHETORIC. I FEEL LIKE A JEW, OUTSIDE OF AUSCHWITZ IN 1945,
THE GERMAN PEOPLE WERE FORCED AT GUN POINT ~~TO~~ BY THE US TO
GO INTO THE CAMP AND BURY THE BODIES. AND I HEAR THE PHRASE
"WE DIDN'T KNOW" — THE SAME THING THE JEWS SAY NOW
IN ISRAEL WHEN THEY DO ETHNIC CLEANSING. — IRRELEVANT
TO ME. I DON'T KILL POLICE BECAUSE THEY KNOW OR DON'T KNOW
WHAT THEY ARE DOING. THAT'S LAWYER TALK AND LEGAL CRITERIA.
I KILL BECAUSE OF THE MECHANICAL PROCESS THE ENERGY IS A PART
OF. I DON'T CARE IF THE CAR KNOWS THAT IT IS BARKING UP OVER
MY TODDLER. I REMOVE COMPONENTS OF THE CAR'S ENGINE AS IN-
ANIMATE OBJECTS TO STOP THE CAR. THAT'S NOT A CONVICTION.
THAT'S NOT INTENT, AND AGGRAVATION. THAT'S MECHANICS. I WANT
ONE OF OURS TO ATTEND THAT BLUE MASS, IN UNIFORM. YOU CAN GET
YOUR OWN UNIFORM AT BUTLERS. — ATTEND — THAT'S ALL I
WILL SAY — ATTEND — I'LL ATTEND!! GO WORSHIP. IT'S
WORTH NOTING THAT THE CHURCHES OFTEN CLAIM TO BE POLITICALLY
NEUTRAL — YET HISTORY SHOWS 1000S AND 1000S OF LESSONS OF
HOW CHRISTIANITY HAS PLAYED AN — EXTREMELY POLITICAL ROLE IN
THE LIVES AND SOCIETIES SURROUNDING IT, FOR 2000 YEARS.
AND NOW LET ME MAKE A POINT THAT MIGHT ON THE SURFACE PUT
ME INTO A CATEGORY I DON'T BELONG IN. MUSSOLINI MADE THE
CLARIFICATION THAT HIS MOVEMENT DID NOT ~~SO~~ DRAW ITS SWORD
AGAINST THE FORCES OF ORDER AND STABILITY BUT AGAINST THOSE
FORCES OF CHAOS AND DELAY. IN HIS CONTEXT FOR HIM, THIS MEANT
THAT HE WAS NOT OUT TO EXTERMINATE THE POLICE AS AN ETHNIC
GROUP. BUT TO IMPROVE THE LIVES OF THE ITALIAN PEOPLE. TODAY IN
AMERICA THERE ARE WELL-TRAINING ORGANIZATIONS WITH A SIMILAR
PROGRAM TO MY OWN THAT HOPE THEY CAN RECRUIT THE SEGMENTS
OF LAW ENFORCEMENT PERSONNEL THAT IS NOT CORRUPT AND GET THEM
TO OPERATE ON OUR SIDE. — I REJECT THIS VIEW. I SAY WE
WILL FIND BETTER RECRUITS AND MORE NUMEROUS RECRUITS ON
THE PROGRAM OF ENROLLING ALL OF THE BADGES, DESPAIRING
OF ANY POTENTIAL THERE, AND 'ATTENDING'. — NOT ON MORAL
GROUNDS BUT ON MECHANICAL GROUNDS AS HITLER WOULD PUT IT:
"THE WAR AGAINST THEM — WILL BE SUCH THAT IT CAN NOT BE"

185 HTC/ CONDUCTED IN A KNIGHTLY FASHION. THIS STRUGGLE IS ONE OF IDEOLOGIES AND RACIAL DIFFERENCES AND WILL HAVE TO BE CONDUCTED WITH UNPRECEDENTED, UNMERCIFUL, UNRELENTING HARSHNESS. ALL OFFICERS WILL HAVE TO RID THEMSELVES OF OBSOLETE IDEOLOGIES. I KNOW THAT THE NECESSITY FOR SUCH MEANS OF WAGING WAR IS BEYOND THE COMPREHENSION OF YOU GENERALS... BUT I INSIST THAT MY ORDERS BE EXECUTED WITHOUT CONTRADICTION. THE COMMISSARS ARE THE BEARERS OF IDEOLOGIES DIRECTLY OPPOSED TO NATIONAL SOCIALISM. THEREFORE THE COMMISSARS WILL BE LIQUIDATED."

OKAY, THAT'S NOT THE TALK ~~OF~~ OF INTERNAL AFFAIRS, RIGHT? THIS IS MUCH CLOSER TO HOW I ASSESS OUR SITUATION. I DON'T PUT ANY EFFORT TO CONVERTING POLICE, THIS, IN SPITE OF THE POSITION THAT NATIONAL VANGUARD HELD, SAYING THAT POLICE, ARMY AND CORRECTIONS OFFICERS COMPRISE THE BEST SOURCE FOR CONVERTS. NOT IN MY CAMP. I DON'T TRUST THEM, BECAUSE THEY HAVEN'T PROVEN ANYTHING IN THAT CAPACITY. I SAY THAT THE BEST CANDIDATES COME FROM URBANIZED, POOR, WORKING CLASS, ARTISTIC GENUINES LIKE I WAS ~~AND I WAS~~. URBAN CONFLICT IS THE GREATEST EDUCATOR AND CONVINCE HERE. THE INTELLIGENTSIA THAT HAS BEEN PROLETARIANIZED IS THE MIND TO FORM THE HIGH ECHELONS, BUT NOT THE RANK AND FILE. FOR THE RANK AND FILE, THE MOST FERTILE GROUND FOR OUR SEEDS ARE THOSE THAT AT LEAST HAVE ENOUGH CULTURE AND PHILOSOPHY TO POSSESS SOMETHING WORTH FIGHTING FOR — BEYOND SPORTS — BUT HAVE NOT BEEN YUPPIEZED AND MADE SOFT AND NAIVE. BRIGHT STUDENTS THAT WERE FORCED OUT OF COLLEGE BY ECONOMIC INCOMPETENCE WHO CAN COMPREHEND OUR OPPOSITION TO THE SO CALLED 'RIGHT' AND WHO ARE FIERCE ENOUGH TO SEE THROUGH THE SO CALLED 'LEFT'. THOSE WHO HAVE TASTED THE BITTERNESS AND INADEQUACY OF BOTH SIDES. AND NOT ON PAPER. LIVED THROUGH THEM. LIKE MY DAD WHO WAS AN EDUCATED MAN. COLLEGE GRADUATE, IN HIS YOUTH ADOPTED THE STANDARDS OF HIS GENERATION, BURNING DRAFT CARDS AND ANTI-ESTABLISHMENT. WHEN HE WAS FORCED OUT OF THE TEACHING BUSINESS BY THE LYNCH MOB IN CLEAR LAKE HE HAD TO RELY ON DRIVING A TAXI CAB. THIS PUT HIM INTO DIRECT CONTACT WITH THE PEOPLE HE THOUGHT HE KNEW AND WHOM HE STUCK UP FOR. HIS DIRECT CONTACT WAS MUCH DIFFERENT FROM WHAT HE ~~HAD~~ HAD IN HIS MIND DURING HIS YOUTH. HE WAS INSULTED AND THREATENED AND HAD TO DEFEND HIMSELF. HE STARTING USING WORDS THAT I WAS SLAPPED FOR USING AS A KID. EVEN WHEN I COULDN'T HAVE POSSIBLY KNOWN THEIR PURPORT. I GREW UP CARRYING BATON AND KNIVES AND REVOLVERS, HE DIDN'T LEARN THAT TILL HE WAS IN HIS 50S. BUT HE HAD TO. THAT IS THE SOURCE FOR RECRUITS — FALLEN ANGELS OF THE IDEALISTIC NAIVE LEFT.

186 HIC] I DIDN'T LEARN THIS FROM THE STRASSERS. I LEARNED THIS IN THE LIBERTINE ~~OR~~ DUNGEONS OF U.S. LEGAL SYSTEMS AND COUNTER-ATTACK BASED ON THE RECOGNITION THAT THE SO CALLED RIGHT HAS TOO MANY REASONS NOT TO DESTROY THE CURRENT ORDER. WE MUST HAVE NO TIES TO THE GENTRY OUT HERE. THEY ARE PRONE TO STAY TO PETITION AND VOTE AND MISS THE WHOLE POINT OF WHY WE MUST HAVE AN INDEPENDENT SYSTEM IN THE FIRST PLACE. "I'M A RIGHT" — WILL BE THEIR SLOGAN AND THEY WILL SELL OFF AND PRIVATIZE OUR NATIONAL RESOURCES AND INSTITUTIONS LIKE THE KGB DID WITH THE YELTSIN COUP — AND THE CAPITALIZATION OF THE SOVIET SYSTEM LEAVING THE OLD PARTY CHIEFS AS THE NEW 'OWNERS' WHO QUICKLY BECAME THE INTERNATIONALLY RECOGNIZED OLIGARCHS. — THIS IS JUST A NEW GANGSTER BOURGEOISIE — 1984 — INGSOC — NOBILITY 'UBER ALLES' AND REDUCES ITSELF DOWN TO A FEUDALISTIC MODERNISM BECAUSE THEY QUICKLY NEED FAMILY TO REPLACE PEOPLE. IN THESE ARAB PUPPET STATES AND NORTH KOREA BECOME HEREDITARY MONARCHIES. IN CHINA THE FAMILIES OF THE SO CALLED 'PARTY' OFFICIALS CAN DO ALL KINDS OF CRIMES AND GET AWAY WITH IT. — WE HEARD THIS REPORT ON CHINA THE OTHER DAY THAT ENDED IN SOME KIND OF ~~OUR~~ CRYPTIC MYSTICISM — A FORTUNE TELLER. REMEMBER THAT THE CHINESE PEOPLE ARE... SMART! — 000000000000 — NOT SMART. I GET THAT, TO FROM MY OPPONENTS ALOT, THEY SAY IT IN RESIGNATION "WOW YOU'RE SMART". I GET IT ALOT. FROM PSYCHOLOGISTS THAT I DEMONSTRATE TO — MEANING, I CAN'T POISON YOU, MANIPULATE YOU OR BE SAFE AROUND YOU LIKE I AM WITH THE DUMMIES. I REMEMBER THIS CHINESE GANGSTER KWONG TSE IN MY COUNTY JAIL. HE WAS ON T.V. FOR HIS SHOOTINGS AND STUFF. BIG TIME IN THE CHINESE GANG WORLD. HE SAID HE KNEW WHY HITLER HAD KILLED THE JEWS — "BECAUSE JEWISH PEOPLE ARE SMART" — 0000000000, THE GONG RANG. BUT WATCH, WHEN MY TIGER BO DDY CAME IN THE TANK, HE, (KWONG) WANTED ME TO REPEAT THIS RIDICULOUSLY DILAPIDATED IDEO — "TELL HIM WHY. HITLER KILLED THE JEWS" — I QUICKLY SAID "BECAUSE HITLER FELT THE JEWISH VISION OF THE FUTURE OF GERMANY WAS INCOMPATIBLE FOR THE PROSPERITY OF THE GERMAN PEOPLE" — NOT SATISFIED KWONG REPEATED HIS THESIS, IN SLOW 8 HILLS IN DELIBERATE SLOWNESS. — WOW — SMART. THE CHINESE PEOPLE ARE SMART. SO WHAT? THEY ARE NOT SMARTER THAN ME OK? — SMARTS SO WHAT? DOES THAT MEAN THAT THEY DON'T LIVE UNDER CAPITALISM OR TYRANNY? THAT IS TO IMPLY TO ME THAT THEY WILL DO SOMETHING 2 GOOD FOR THEM. SOCIAL DOESN'T REQUIRE

187 HIC / A HIGH I.Q. ITS NOT A PUZZLE OR ESOTERIC FORMULA.
SMART IS AS RELEVANT AS THE QUALITY OF BEING TALL OR SHORT. IT
IS IRONICALLY NOT SMART TO TALK LIKE THAT. - I MENTION IT
BECAUSE IT WAS Juxtaposed TO AN EXPOSE ON THE CORRUPTION AND
NEPOTISM NOW A HALLMARK OF CHINESE STATE CAPITALISM. - I
DONT CARE WHAT APHORISM I WAS SUPPOSED TO INFER, I MEAN
TO WARN OUR MOVEMENT OF THE POSSIBILITY OF SUEVING INTO A
STATE CAPITALISM OF OUR OWN IF WE DONT RECRUIT FROM PEOPLE WHO
HAVE SUFFERED UNDER THIS MISNOMERED "MARKET" CAPITALISM.
OH YEAH, BY THE WAY THE CHINESE GOVERNMENT LAUNDS ITS OWN
"MARKET REFORM" PROGRAMS. YEAH A COMMUNIST PARTY. CAUS ITS
OWN PROGRAMS "SUCCESSFUL MARKET REFORMS"... I WANT TO BE
CLEAR ON WANTING SHIT, ANYONE WHO STARTS TALKING LIKE THAT.
TOTALITARIAN AUTARCHY, SHOULD NEVER PRAISE MARKET REFORMS. IF
IT DOES, IT IS SELLING THE IDEA OF BOURGEOIS MERCANTILISM. SHOP
KEEPERS ARE IN POWER AND TOUTING PROSPERITY INSTEAD OF HARD
WORK FOR THE STRUGGLES OF GENERATIONS FAR TO COME. AND
ARE SELLING OUT A SECTION OF OUR PEOPLE AT THE GAIN OF OTHER
CLASSES. — THAT IS NOT NATIONALISM, NOR IS IT SOCIALISM. IT
MAY OR MAY NOT BE — SMART. — ... WHO CARES??

I DONT WANT ANYONE TO GET THE IMPRESSION LIKE I'M SOMETHING
OF FARMBOY ADVOCATING AN AMERICAN JUNKER PHILOSOPHY. NO I AM
AS CITIFIED AS THEY GET. TOTAL URBANITE. IT IS BECAUSE OF THIS THO
I WARN PEOPLE AWAY FROM THE CITY AND TELL THEM TO WORK ON THEIR
OWN ENCLAVES AND PRODUCE AS MUCH AS THEY CAN FOR THEMSELVES.
CITIES ARE DEPENDENT ON OUTSIDE FARMING, THATS NOT A THEORETICAL, YOU
CAN PROVE THAT WITH A POCKET CALCULATOR IN 3 SECS. IN COME VS
OUT GOING. THERE IS NO FARMLAND INSIDE THE CITY. NO FOOD PRODUCTION
MAYBE A GARDEN ON A FEW ROOF TOPS, ITS NEGLIGIBLE. STALINGRAD IS
A GOOD LESSON FOR WHERE WE ARE HEADED AND WHAT WILL HAPPEN WHEN A
MAJOR CITY IS CHOKED OUT WITH ITS ROADS BLOCKED. CANT HAPPEN? IT
IS HAPPENING IN CITIES OLDER THAN ROME, THIS MINUTE. CAIRO, BAGHDAD,
KABUL, TRIPOLI, JERUSALEM ETC. ETC. GAZA, UNDER SIEGE!
GAZA IS OLDER THAN ATHENS. TODAY IS A HUGE PRISON. TUNNELS
FROM EGYPT ARE ITS ONLY SUPPLY ROUTE. THANK TO ZIONISM
AND THANK TO THE U.S. SO WHETHER YOU ARE A JEW OR AN ARAB —
OR NOT ONE OF EITHER, YOU ABSOLUTELY MUST CONSIDER RETALIATION
BY THE ARABS OR IRANIANS OR ANYONE ALLIED TO GAZA. THE
ALLIES OF GAZA WILL NOT APPROVE OF U.S. SUPPORT OF ISRAEL AND VE
SIEGE. THEY WILL RETURN THE FAVOR IF THEY CAN, AND THAT MEANS
YOU BETTER BE CAREFUL. YET ANOTHER REASON WHY THE CESS POOL CITY
RATS ARE NOT GOOD NEIGHBORS. — THEY CAN GET US ATTACKED TOO

188 HTC / THIS IS WHY IT MATTERS TO DISCUSS HOW THESE RATS THINK AND THINK. TO DELVE INTO AT LEAST SOME BASICS OF WHO IS MANNING THE BATTLESTATIONS AGAINST US. KNOW THE ENEMY. KNOW WHAT THEY WANT. — THAT IS THE SUPREME ESSENTIAL IN THE ~~THE~~ OF OUR OWN AGENTS IN THE TACTICAL FIELD. IN CHESS 1 MOTIVATION YOU HAVE TO MAKE MOVES BASED ON AN INTER-LOCATION OF FORCES. NOT IN REACTION TO YOUR OPPONENT'S MOVES BUT TAKING THEM INTO CONSIDERATION, CAN YOU PREDICT THE RESULTS OF A CHESS GAME WHERE ONLY ONE SIDE CAN SEE BOTH OF THE CONTENDING ARMIES WHILE THE OTHER SIDE IS PLAYING AGAINST INVISIBLE CHESSMEN. ALL HE KNOWS IS THAT IT'S HIS MOVE. NOT EVEN ZATOICHI — JAPAN'S BLINDFOLD CHESS CHAMPION COULD HOPE TO WIN, IF THE INVISIBLE CHESSMEN WERE ALSO SILENT!! NOT ANY DECLARATION OF MOVES JUST KNOWING WHEN IT'S HIS TURN THE GREAT ZATOICHI, WOULD LOSE. — WE CAN'T FIGHT LIKE THAT.

OUR DECISIONS AND POLICES, OUR PLANS AND PROJECTS MUST BE BUILT UPON SOUND KNOWLEDGE AND NOT GUESSES WE MUST NOT BE ABSURD. PART OF NOT BE ABSURD IS ADMITTING WHAT YOU DON'T KNOW. A GEOLOGIST IS NOT ASHAMED TO ADMIT THAT HE OR SHE IS NOT QUALIFIED TO GIVE EXPERT ADVICE ON HOW TO BUILD SPACE STATIONS. NOR IS THE ASTRONAUT ASHAMED TO ADMIT THEY DON'T KNOW MUCH ABOUT MARINE BIOLOGY.

TO REALLY COMMIT ONE'S LIFE, WHOLE HEARTEDLY, ~~TO~~ & GIVEN A YEAR TO ALMOST GUARANTEE A CERTAIN IGNORANCE IN OTHER FIELDS, ~~TO~~ BASED ON MORE TIME CONSTRAINTS ALONE. OUR ACADEMIC LIFES MUCH LIKE BIOLOGICAL LIFE THAT SPECIALIZES INTO A NICHE AND ADAPTS EVER MORE PERFECTLY TO THAT NICHE. US LAND PRIMATES CAN GROW WINGS OR FINS BUT RARELY BOTH. THE EXCEPTIONS BEING "THE RENAISSANCE MEN" — MASTERS OF MANY TRADES.

HOW THIS ACKNOWLEDGEMENT EFFECTS PERFECTING THE CIRCLE IS ~~THE~~ GIVEN BY THE FOLLOWING EXAMPLE: — : I ADMIT WHAT I KNOW, AND ADMIT WHERE I DO NOT KNOW SO MUCH. AS A PRISONER IT IS DIFFICULT FOR ME TO RESEARCH THINGS CONCERNING RANGE, THE HORIZONTAL, — I CAN'T GO ON THE INTERNET AND GOOGLE STUFF FAR AND WIDE. MY ACCESS TO THE INTERNET PROCEEDS SLOWLY. I HAVE TO GO THROUGH A CHAIN OF PEOPLE WHICH TAKE MONTHS. THE MAIL IS SLOW AND THE POLICE WON'T ALLOW RESEARCH INTO MANY AREAS. POLITICAL GROUPS AND IDEOLOGIES THAT THEY DISAGREE WITH ARE BANNED. I HAVE TO ORDER THAT STUFF IN FRENCH OR GERMAN SO THEY WON'T UNDERSTAND IT. MY DEPTH, VERTICAL AXIS IS UNPARALLELED. NO MODERN SCHOLAR ESPECIALLY A BUSY AND POPULAR ONE CAN COME CLOSE TO HOW MUCH TIME I HAVE TO STUDY THINGS ONCE I GET THEM IN MY HANDS.

189 MTC) MY DEPTH IN CERTAIN AREAS, IS VERY GOOD. IF YOU GET
ME ON A TOPIC THAT I LOVE - I'LL BE WORTH LISTENING TO. THAT
HOW JEOPARDY THE GAME SHOW GETS YOU, BY RANGE OF TOPICS -
NOT DEPTH - (BY THE WAY I'M WAITING FOR THE SPANISH MEDIA
TO START ITS OWN RIPOFF VERSION OF JEOPARDY, 'AL RIESGO'
ANY DAY NOW) - OK. - I'M GOOD @ EUROPEAN HISTORY. I'M
UPON THE VARIOUS ANTHROPOLOGICAL AND ARCHEOLOGICAL THEOR-
IES OF HOW HUMANS APPEARED IN EUROPE AND THE ORIGINS OF
THE WHITE RACE OR ARYAN PEOPLE. ITS A TOUGH AREA TO KNOW
ABOUT. DID HOMOSAPIENS GET WHITESKIN FROM NEANDERTHAL MAN
AND AS A HYBRID EVOLVE INTO WHITE PEOPLE? HOW CAN THIS THEORY
STAND NEXT TO THE ARCHEOLOGICAL SITES OF ISERNIA IN CENTRAL ITALY
AND TERRA AMATA IN THE RIVIERA WHICH ARE SAID TO BE DEFINITELY
OLDER THAN 700,000 YEARS, THE EARLY PLEISTOCENE??? WHAT
EVER THE CASE MAY BE WE DONT FIND MUCH EVIDENCE OF ANY TYPE OF
CIVILIZATION OR PROTO-CIVILIZATION IN EUROPE PAST 20K YRS AGO.
IN THE NOW SUBMERGED "DOGGER LAND", WHEN THE ENGLISH CHAN-
NEL COULD BE WALKED ACROSS BECAUSE IT WAS DRY LAND, ALL THE
OCEAN WATER NOW THERE, LOCKED AWAY IN THE GLACIERS AND
POLAR ICE CAPS. AS WE MOVE FORWARD IN ARCHEOLOGICAL TIME, WE
HAVE MORE AND MORE EVIDENCE. TOOLS, JEWELRY, WEAPONS, AND
CERIMONIAL BURIALS AND EVEN ARTWORK LIKE STEELLES AND ROO-
STATUES. THEY FOLLOWED THE SHORELINES, EATING OYSTERS AND
PUFFINS AND HUNTING. FARMING, REQUIRED A WHOLE SYSTEM LIKE
IN EGYPT WITH THE FARMING OF THE NILE. IN EUROPE, ESPECIALLY
NORTH EUROPE FARMING WAS PRECARIOUS DANGEROUS BUSINESS.
NOT THAT CROPS COULD HURT YOU, BUT THAT FAILED CROPS COULD.
A DUMPY TOUGH LIFE THEY ENDURED. AND IF YOU THOUGHT EGYPTIANS
WORSHIPPED THE SUN, THE CELTS SUPER-WORSHIPPED THE SUN.
OK THE ROMAN EMPIRE AFTER THE GREEKS. ROME'S FALL, VANDAL-
ISM, FEUDALISM, AFTER THE DARK AGES, THE RENAISSANCE, THE
INDUSTRIAL REVOLUTION, THE SILICON AGE. 2000 YEARS IN ONE SEN-
TENCE. IT IS A SUITE, THAT I HAVE HAD TO ORGANIZE FOR 25 YEARS.
I DONT PRETEND THAT THIS IS "WORLD HISTORY". I KNOW BASICS OF
ALL 7 CONTINENTS BUT ELABORATE DETAILS ON ONLY ONE: EUROPE. I
KNOW MORE DETAILS OF EUROPE'S HISTORY THAN THE AMERICAS WHICH
I HAVE NEVER LEFT. I KNOW THE BASICS, SPANISH PORTUGUESE FRENCH
AND BRITISH COLONIALISM. PRETTY GOOD ON LATIN AMERICAN HISTORY TOO.
PRECOLOMBIAN AMERICA IS NOT MY FORTÉ. I ACKNOWLEDGE THAT I
DO NOT PRETEND TO BE AN EMINENT ORIENTALIST THOUGH I SAY I
KNOW MORE THAN 95% OF AMERICANS ABOUT THE MIDDLE EAST.

190 HTC / My point now is — today, many white nationalist groups have made certain overtures toward recruiting law enforcement personnel, as I said earlier, and also, have made friendly gestures toward modern day Russia. Encouraging Russian nationalism, extending a handshake to those Russians who are sympathetic to white nationalism, and wish them well. This is a plan and policy toward them. A decision they have made. — Now — because I am not a showman — nor I trying to be all things to all people — I admit what I know and what I do not know. Unlike, my firm rejection of a vain attempt to recruit law enforcement, an attempt which will do more harm than good, — I do not have the knowledge to say anything against reaching out to Russia in a friendly way. I know of no obvious reasons to be hostile toward Russian people, especially those working towards goals which are similar to our own. I am aware of the increasing nationalism there. The so called "extreme" nationalism there. I have seen the videos of Russian skin heads chasing people down the street and blood flags on display there. I can not confirm to any degree of certainty in this prison cell whether or not, or to which degree this is sincere or on track. Empirically I can confirm that such friendliness towards Russia even Russian nationalism is a sharp contrast to the orthodoxy of the 3rd Reich, ~~and~~ is necessarily contrary to anything under the standard of but Italian fascism. I say this because of Hitler's doctrine on the Slavic peoples and Himmler's famous speech at Posen. Under my own research the Aryan people constituted by 3 historical sub groups — Latin-Greco, Celtic, and Nordic, — does and did not include Slavic peoples. However, 'Russia' or in Cyrillic 'Rocchia' (sounding like Rotsya) is of not just Nordic, but straight up Viking origin. — It is a common misconception among non Nordic people to think of the Nordics as all Vikings. This is incorrect. Anthropologically its much more complicated. Obvious today, but even 2000 years ago. Back then natural barriers were a huge deal as far as how societies evolved in the ways which societies do evolve. Language, religion, technology, even fashions and artistic designs. Nordic is one thing — Vikings is maritime, okay marine, the North Sea. Rotsi were literally 'rowers'. That's not Alpine, and shorts — that's not salt merchants, that's not yoddlers with pretzels and long, 6ft long horns and skiing, OK

190 HTC / My point now is — today, many white nationalist groups have made certain overtures toward recruiting law enforcement personnel, as I said earlier, and also, have made friendly gestures toward modern day Russia. Encouraging Russian nationalism, extending a handshake to those Russians who are sympathetic to white nationalism, and wish them well. This is a plan and policy toward them, a decision they have made.

— NOW — BECAUSE I AM NOT A SHOWMAN — NOR AM I TRYING TO BE ALL THINGS TO ALL PEOPLE — I ADMIT WHAT I DO KNOW AND WHAT I DO NOT KNOW. UNLIKE, MY FIRM REJECTION OF THE VAIN ATTEMPT TO RECRUIT LAW ENFORCEMENT, AN ATTEMPT WHICH WILL DO MORE HARM THAN GOOD, — I DO NOT HAVE THE KNOWLEDGE TO SAY ANYTHING AGAINST REACHING OUT TO RUSSIA IN A FRIENDLY WAY. I KNOW OF NO OBVIOUS REASONS TO BE HOSTILE TO RUSSIAN PEOPLE, ESPECIALLY THOSE WORKING TOWARDS GOALS WHICH ARE SIMILAR TO OUR OWN. I AM AWARE OF THE INCREASING NATIONALISM THERE. THE SO CALLED "EXTREME" NATIONALISM THERE. I HAVE SEEN THE VIDEOS OF RUSSIAN SKINHEADS CHASING PEOPLE DOWN THE STREET AND BLOOD FLAGS ON DISPLAY THERE. I CAN NOT CONFIRM TO ANY KIND OF CERTAINTY IN THIS PRISON CELL WHETHER OR NOT, OR TO WHICH DEGREE THIS IS SINCERE OR ON TRACK. EMPIRICALLY I CAN CONFIRM THAT SUCH FRIENDLYNESS TOWARDS RUSSIA EVEN RUSSIAN NATIONALISM IS A SHARP CONTRAST TO THE ORTHODOXY OF THE 3RD REICH, ~~AND~~ BUT NOT NECESSARILY CONTRARY TO ANYTHING UNDER THE STANDARD OF BUT NOT ITALIAN FASCISM. I SAY THIS BECAUSE OF HITLER'S DOCTRINE ON THE SLAVIC PEOPLES AND HIMMLER'S FAMOUS SPEECH AT POSEN. UNDER MY OWN RESEARCH THE Aryan people constituted by 3 HISTORICAL SUB GROUPS — LATIN-GRECO, KELTIC, AND NORDIC, — DOES NOT AND DID NOT INCLUDE SLAVIC PEOPLES. HOWEVER, 'RUSSIA' OR IN CYRILLIC РОССИЯ (SOUNDING LIKE ROTSYA) IS OF NOT JUST NORDIC, BUT STRAIGHT UP VIKING ORIGIN. — IT IS A COMMON MISCONCEPTION AMONG NON NORDIC PEOPLE TO THINK OF THE NORDICS AS ALL VIKING. THIS IS INCORRECT. ANTHROPOLOGICALLY ITS MUCH MORE COMPLICATED OBVIOUS TODAY, BUT EVEN 2000 YEARS AGO. BACK THEN NATURAL BARRIERS WERE A HUGE DEAL AS FAR AS HOW SOCIETIES EVOLVED IN ALL THE WAYS WHICH SOCIETIES DO EVOLVE. LANGUAGE, RELIGION, FAMILIES, TECHNOLOGIES, EVEN FASHIONS AND ARTISTIC DESIGNS. NORDIC IS ONE THING — VIKING, IS MARITIME, OKAY MARINE, THE NORTH SEA. ROTSI WERE LITERALLY 'ROWERS'. THATS NOT ALPINE, HATS AND SHORTS — THATS NOT SALT MERCHANTS, THATS NOT JODDLING WITH PRETZELS AND LONG, 6 FT LONG HORNS AND SKIING, OKAY

191 HTC | ROTSI, IS A SCANDINAVIAN VIKING TRIBE, THAT SETTLED
WAY UP NORTH BY MOSCOW AND BEYOND 1300 YEARS AGO. HITLER
EXPLAINED HOW THE RUSSIAN ARISTOCRACY WAS ACTUALLY GERMAN
LIKE ANA BOURNA AND BORIS GUDINOV, AND THE ROMANOV'S. HEG
— I DIDN'T KNOW THAT!! — I STUDY ETRUSCAN AND
ROMAN AND GREEK CIVILIZATIONS AND MODERN EUROPE BEYOND
THE ANCIENTS. I'M PRETTY GOOD AT IT. — I CAN'T HELP YOU ON
RUSSIAN HISTORY, I'VE TRIED TO BE A GOOD LEADER. AM MYSELF
WITH THE KNOWLEDGE WE'LL NEED. I GOT A CELL FULL OF BOOKS ON
PHILOSOPHY, SCIENCE, OPERAS, RELIGIOUS STUFF, BIOGRAPHIES, I DO
NOT HAVE A RUSSIAN HISTORY BOOK AROUND HERE. I SHOULD GO
GET ONE AND I WILL. HITLER TALKED ABOUT THE SLAVS BEING
INSTIGATED AND CONTROLLED BY THE BOLSHIEVIK JEWS AGAINST
THE GERMAN ARISTOCRACY IS NOT JUST A CLASS WAR, BUT ALSO
AN ETHNIC REVOLT. HE CRITICIZED THE RUSSIAN LOVE OF FRENCH ART
AND MUSIC, SAYING THAT, SINCE THEY HAD NO CULTURE OF THEIR OWN
YET, AND THAT GERMAN KULTUR WAS TOO COLD AND CALCULATING
FOR THEM THEY FOUND WHAT THEY NEEDED IN FRANCE. ETC. ETC.
HE SPOKE ABOUT THE CONTRASTING 'RACIAL SOULS' BETWEEN A PURE
SLAVIC AND PURE GERMAN... READ IT FOR YOURSELF. — I MYSELF
DON'T KNOW WHO IS GERMANIC AND SLAVIC OR ASIAN IN RUSSIA, I
REALLY DON'T. THE US HAS MANY RACES IN IT, IS RUSSIA LIKE THAT OR
EVEN SOMEWHAT LIKE THAT? THERE ARE ETHNIC POCKETS IN SOME
OTHER PARTS OF THE WORLD, A REGION OR HALF OF A REGION WHERE
AN ETHNIC GROUP CAN ENCLAVE ITSELF OVER A FEW GENERATIONS, IS
THAT WHAT THOSE RUSSIANS WITH BLOOD FARS ARE? GERMAN PEOPLE
CAN THEY SPEAK GERMAN? — RUSSIAN NATIONALISM WOULD NOT
MAKE SENSE TO ME IF THAT'S THE CASE. PAN GERMANISM WOULD
— NO — IT CAN'T BE PAN GERMANISM. — IS IT — ...
I DON'T KNOW MAN. ALL I DO KNOW IS THAT THE RUSS WERE REAL VIKING
MARINERS AND THAT IT WAS PROBABLY ANOTHER EASTWARD VIKING
TRIBE THAT MADE IT INTO INDIA 3000 YEARS AGO WITH THEIR
VEDIC CULTURE AND WERE THE ORIGINAL ARYANS. ALSO ANOTHER
FOR EASTERN WHITE PEOPLE IN NORTH CHINA CALLED 'THE PEOPLE OF THE
MOON' — WHO LIVED THERE 3000 YEARS AGO. I DON'T KNOW WHERE
'SLAVICS' CAME FROM, I DON'T KNOW WHERE THE TURKS CAME FROM, SO HOW
CAN I MAKE ACCURATE DECISIONS ABOUT SUCH PEOPLE?? IT WAS ONLY
RECENTLY THAT I FIGURED OUT HOW SO MANY JEWS MADE IT INTO
POLAND AND RUSSIA. HOW DO YOU GET SO MANY YIDDISH PEOPLE? I
ASKED! — I SPECULATED, PERHAPS THEY MIGRATED NORTH FROM ISRA
EL TO RUSSIA, FROM THE OR THROUGH THE CAUCAS — !! — NO —
AFTER THE ROMANS DESTROYED THE TEMPLE AT JERUSALEM AND

192 HTC/ LAYED SEIGE TO MASSA — MUCH LIKE THE WARSAW
GHETTO SEIGE — THE JEWS WERE SPREAD OUT ALONG THE MEDDI
TERECHAN. AND GHETTOIZED 'GHETTO' BEING THE 'TIN' AREA IN
VENICE WHERE THEY LIVED. TAKEN AS AN ~~AND~~ ANGLORY FOR ALL
ISOLATED AND STIGMATIZED JEWISH AREAS. WHEN THEY WERE EXPELLED
FROM EUROPE THEY FOUND A POLISH ARISTOCRACY WHO NEEDED PEOPLE
TO HOLD DOWN HIS LAND FOR HIM BECAUSE HE WAS SHORT HANDED.
SO FROM 1500 TO 1850 THE JEWS POURED INTO POLAND TO BE THE
AGRICULTURAL AND LABOR FORCE. THIS BEGAN THEIR INTEREST IN THE
POPULAR WORKING CLASS 'SOCIALISM' GOING ON IN EUROPE WITH
LOUIS BLANQUI AND OWEN AND MARX. THEY WERE THE WORKING CLASS
IN POLAND FOR AN UNPRECEDENTED LONG TIME. — OKAY THATS HOW
YOU GOT YIDDISH. A GERMANIC/POLISH PIGEON WITH SEPHARDIC
LATINATE WORDS. — POLAND, WAS JEW CENTRAL, BEFORE THEY MOVED
TO THE UNITED STATES. NOW, I DO KNOW WHAT HAPPENED. AMERICA.

I HAVEN'T THOUGHT OF WRITING FOR YOU MY DEAR READER, A BOOK OF
WHAT I DON'T KNOW.... THE APHORISTIC MORAL OF THE STORY IS, THAT
WHEN ONE DOESN'T KNOW ONE SHOULD BE HONEST ABOUT IT, DON'T GUESS,
AND DEFER TO SOMEONE WHO DOES KNOW. A SHOWMAN, MUST HIDE HIS
IGNORANCE. — A KNOW IT ALL — MUST HIDE HIS IGNORANCE. I ASK YOU
IF YOU WANT TO TRULY BE MY DISCIPLE, — 'KNOW THY IGNORANCE'!

THATS THE EXAMPLE RIGHT THERE, AS FOR POLICY. I REJECT THOSE
EXTENDED HANDS TOWARD LAW ENFORCEMENT BECAUSE I DO KNOW THE
CONTEXT AND HISTORY WITH A REASONABLE FORECAST ABOUT IT. YET I
SAY NOTHING AND ISSUE NO 'FATAWAS' SO TO SPEAK ON THE RUSSIANS.
BECAUSE I AM NOT QUALIFIED TO REFUTE OR SUPPORT ANYTHING HERE.
MY OPINION HERE IS NOT AS WISE AS MY OTHER OPINIONS. I HAVE NO LIL
SPARKLE FOR YOU HERE. I KNOW A LITTLE RUSSIAN. MY DAD WAS GOOD
AT IT. — HE COULD GIVE YOU DETAILS. KREMLINOLOGY, POLIT-BURO
DECISIONS, PROGRAMS AND PROJECTS. I WOULD ASK HIM ON ISSUES
IF I WANTED TO KNOW. — BE OBJECTIVE AND HONEST LIKE THAT. DON'T
TALK LIKE PIGGIES ON THE RIGHT OR PIGGIES ON THE LEFT, WHO GET AS
IF THEY ARE EXPERTS WHEN THEY ARE ONLY READING WHAT SOME JEWISH
SCRIPTWRITER TOLD THEM. THIS MORNING THE NPR NEWS TOLD US
ABOUT A BOMBING IN IRAQ. IN A SHIITE NEIGHBORHOOD KILLING 10.

THEY DIDN'T LIMIT THEIR DISCOURSE TO WHAT THEY SAW, OR WHAT COULD
BE REPORTED, BUT DECIDED TO GO ON A LITTLE TEACHING LESSON TOO. THE
PIGGIES LET US KNOW: 'THIS ATTACK OCCURED IN A SHIITE NEIGHBORHOOD
KILLING 10, OUTSIDE A MOSQUE IN BAGHDAD, IT IS SUSPECTED THAT THOSE
BEHIND THE BOMBING TODAY ARE SUNNI MUSLIMS'... LONG PAUSE...
'SUNNI MUSLIMS CONSIDER SHIITES NON BELIEVERS' — OH THEY
DO HUH? NOT TRUE. ONLY PEOPLE WHO ARE IGNORANT ABOUT ISLAM COULD
MAKE A COMMENT LIKE THAT. HIGHLY SUBJECTIVE

195 HILL UNASSASSINATED COMMENT RIGHT THERE. NOT REPORTING
BUT COMMENTING LIKE A SPORTS GUYER / A SENSATIONAL ONE HAND
ED CATCH FOR THE TOUCH DOWN!! "49ERS UP BY 13" — "YEAH
JOHN, ANQUAN BOLDIN REALLY SHOWED TALENT WITH THAT ONE, I
HAD A FEW ONE HANDED CATCHES IN MY DAYS, BUT NONE LIKE THAT"
WOW "...." LIKE A CIRCUS ACT JOE, "YEAH THAT'S A GOOD
WAY TO PUT IT, "THOSE 49ER DO NOT LIKE THE RAMS"
— COMMENTARY — THAT'S NOT REPORTING, WHAT THE
ST IS, THAT IS ALSO A LIE!! — WHAT IS NOT A LIE IS THAT JUST
AS I TOLD YOU THAT THE DEMOCRATICALLY ELECTED "EGYPTIAN BRO
THOOD" HAS BEEN "OFFICIALLY DEEMED" BY "AUTHORITIES" TO
BE ILLEGAL AND DESERVING OF ITS PROPERTY TO BE CONFISCATED,
SO NOW TODAY THE DEMOCRATICALLY ELECTED "GOLDEN DAWN" PAR
TY IN GREECE HAS BEEN "OFFICIALLY DEEMED" AS CRIMINAL. THE
18 MEMBERS OF PARLIAMENT AND ITS LEADERS HAVE BEEN ARRESTED
AND NOW ARE HAVING ITS ASSETS SEIZED BY THE GOVERNMENT.
DO YOU THINK MY PARABLES ARE OFF NOW? — WHY? BECAUSE
AN ANTI-FASCIST RAPPER — "KILL A P." WAS STABBED AT A CONCERT
AND NOW THE MPS ARE IN JAIL. AS IF THEY HAD SOMETHING TO DO
WITH IT. THEY PLANNED THE CRIME. NOW THEIR PROPERTY BELONGS
TO THE BANKS. NO TRIAL, NO PROCEDURES, JUST ARE
"DEEMED". THEY WILL DEEM US. AND THE REPORTERS WILL DEEM US
AND THE POLICE WILL DEEM US. SO PREPARED TO BE DEEMED, BUT DO
NOT DEEM YOURSELF. WHEN YOU DON'T KNOW, DON'T DEEM. SAY IT.
ATTACK WHEN YOU KNOW SOMETHING. THIS WAY, YOU WON'T EVER OINK.
DON'T ASSUME, BECAUSE WHEN YOU ASSUME, YOU MAKE AN ASS OUT OF
U AND ME — ~~AN~~ OINKING PIGS DESERVE A BULLET BETWEEN THE EYES
AND THAT IS NO GUESS. DON'T BASE A POLICY ON GUESSES
AND DON'T PROSTITUTE YOUR WORD BUT GUESSES, UNLESS YOU ADMIT YOU
ARE GUESSING. — A BOMBING IN BARBADOS SHIA NEIGHBOURHOOD
KILLS 10 — GUESS IS, THIS IS THE WORK OF SOME MORE RADICAL SALAFI
GROUPS WHO HOLD SHIITES TO BE ~~ASSOCIATES~~ "ASSOCIATES" OR MUSHRIKIN
THOSE WHOSE MONOTHEISM IS NOT MONO ENOUGH.
THAT'S HOW YOU'D SOUND IF YOU KNEW YOUR STUFF. YOU'D THINK
A CORRESPONDENT IN THE MIDDLE EAST WOULD KNOW BETTER, AND
YOU'D BE RIGHT, BECAUSE THEY DO KNOW BETTER. THAT SHOCK JOCK IS
INSANE, SURREALISTIC "BECAUSE JEWISH PEOPLE ARE SMART."
HE DID SOME PUSH-UPS AND SHE SAID GOOD BYE, AND JUMPED IN
TO THE RIVER — DID YOU GET THE AMAZON CARD? I MISS YOU
BABY SEND THIS FLATSCREEN TO 555 AKINDUDEST. IN NIGERIA.

194 HTC / — DESPAIRING NOW. — YOU'RE SMART! — DO
YOU START TO SEE WHY I'M IN PRISON FOR MURDER? YOU GET
SICK OF THIS AFTER AWHILE AND WANT TO ASSAULT IT. YOU DON'T WANT
IT TO GET AWAY WITH INSULTING YOU AND TRYING TO MOLEST YOU. YOU
WANT TO SEE THE LOOK ON THEIR FACE WHEN IT FLASHES LIKE A BOLT
FROM THE SKY, JUST LIKE DEER HUNTING WHEN THE THING KNOWS
IT'S BEEN HIT. ALMOST ALWAYS AS A SURPRISE. THEIR EYES WIDEN
A BIT AND THEY TAKE A STEP BACK TO REACT, BUT IT'S WAY TOO LATE.
THE PREPARATION WHICH BROUGHT THAT VITAL SHOCK TO THEM WAS
YEARS IN THE MAKING. IT'S NOT SOMETHING THAT CAN BE DEALT WITH
ON IMPART. IT'S NOT REALLY "A FIGHT" CHRIS KYUE'S MEMOIRS WILL
TEACH YOU THAT ONE. MMA IS A FIGHT. WHEN IT BREAKS FORTH, THERE
IS NO STOPPING IT. NO AMOUNT OF CLEARLY DEFINED DIRECTIVES AND
"ATTEMPTS TO TELL" AS MY WRITERS HAVE STATED IT, WILL HELP. IT'S
LONG OVER, BEFORE YOU DO IT. "IT'S DONE" MR. SERRANO SAID,
IN RAPID FIRE... THE ARGUMENT WAS DECIDED 150 PGS AND RIGHT?
WE NEED PEOPLE TO PUT IT IN MOTION. MASS MOVEMENT, BUT ORGANIZED
DISCIPLINED. ABOVE ALL, SICK OF IT TOO. THIS BARBARIAN TYRANNY
STINKS IN ALL NOSTRILS... IT IS OBSTINATE, THEREFORE NOT A CHOICE.
IT DOES NOT FALL INTO THE MORALISTIC THEOLOGICAL NOMENCLATURE. WE
ARE CONCERNED WITH POLITICAL ECONOMY AND CAN NOT BE DESTRUCTED. WE
ARE IMMUNE TO THE DEFLECTIONS AND PERSONALIZATIONS AND PSYCHO-
LOGISMS AND 'COGITO ERGO BELCH' THAT THEY BOMBARD US WITH ALL DAY.
WE ARE EXPECTING A LONG HARD FIGHT DESPITE THEIR IDEOLOGICAL AND
CULTURAL WEAKNESS. BECAUSE THAT IS A COMPONENT OF THEIR MILITARY.
IGNORANCE IS THE MOST POWERFUL WEAPON OUR ENEMIES POSSESS TODAY.
OUR WEAPONS ARE HIGH VALUES, DISCIPLINE AND A VIABLE CULTURAL FORCE.
WE KNOW HOW TO INTEGRATE BEAUTY INTO OUR ARSENAL WHILE THEY RELY ON
BESTIALITY AND FALSE PROMISES. THEY ARE PARASITES, WE ARE PRODUCERS.
WE CAN WIN THIS CONTEST. — WE NEED YOU IN THIS FIGHT. WE
HAVE TO ARM, ORGANIZE, AND PREPARE EVERYONE THAT CAN BE MADE INTO
SOME PIECE OF THE SYSTEM. WE MUST FIND A ROLE IN THIS OPERA... SOME
PART THAT WE ARE GOOD AT WHETHER ITS WRITING OR PASSING OUT
FLYERS, RELOADING 9MM AMMO, COOKING FOOD AND FREEZING IT, OR
TEACHING CHILDREN HOW TO DO MULTIPLICATION TABLES, ITS ALL OF
THE SAME TREE. WHICH BRANCH YOU ARE IS YOUR INDIVIDUALITY BUT
THE TREE ~~UNUSABLE~~ EXISTS FOR ALL OF THE REST OF THE TREE. THE ROOTS
THE LEAVES, THE FRUIT, THE NEW TREES SURROUNDING THE OLD ONES,
ITS ALL PART OF THE SAME SYSTEM. — LIFE IS BUILT ONLY
ON ITS OWN LIFE, NEVER ITS OWN DEATH — HELP TO CIRCLE —
THAT IS THE CHOICE OF CHOOSING LIFE. —
— LETS ABORT THEM!! BEFORE THEY ABORT US! —

195 HTC) TODAY IS THE BIG DAY FOR THEM. ALL OF MADIADOM IS IN A FLUTTER OF ACTIVITY AND CONCERN. OCT 1, WHEN THE US BUDGET IS APPROVED. THIS TIME THE SO CALLED "REPUBLICAN" PARTY HAS THREATENED TO BLOCK THE PASSING OF THE BUDGET IN PROTEST FOR OBAMACARE. THE JACK ASS CORNEY, THE GUY WHO TAUGHT US ABOUT WHY THE GUNBERRY IN BENGAZI WAS ATTACKED, HAS GIVEN US ANOTHER LESSON. THIS TIME ABOUT HOW THE G.O.P. IS HURTING THE ENTIRE NATION BECAUSE IT IS A SURE LOSER ON THE OTHER ISSUES. — SUPPOSEDLY THE GOVERNMENT WILL SHUT DOWN THE OTHER FINANCIAL THING THEY HAVE BEEN TALKING ABOUT IS THIS 'DEBT CEILING' WHICH ALLOWS THEM TO KEEP PAYING THEIR DEBTS WITH I.O.U.S. — 20 TRILLION OR WHATEVER, ISN'T ENOUGH ANY MORE.

BASICALLY, THE G.O.P. IS PUTTING DOWN A FEDERAL LOCK OUT IF IT CAN'T GET ITS WAY. A GRID LOCK TACTIC KIND OF LIKE GOING ON STRIKE. THE WAY THEY DID LAST TIME, WHICH MADE STOCK MARKET FALL AND THE BANKS CLUCKED AROUND IN DISAPPROVAL. OBAMA HAD THE SHOWMANSHIP TO CANCEL TOURS OF THE WHITE HOUSE AND OTHER SYMBOLIC 'CLOSURES'. FEDERAL EMPLOYEES ON FURLOUGH, PARKS CLOSED, WOMEN INFANTS AND CHILDREN — W.I.C. — ~~AND~~ A FOOD PROGRAM — CANCELLED. ITS A GREAT EXAMPLE. BUREAUCRATIC BRINKSMANSHIP AND ITS DYSFUNCTION — THAT'S WHAT WE NEED TO STAMPEDE THE CATTLE — LET THEM OFF OF THE BENCH AND INTO THE GAME —

IT IS HOW YOU GET THE FORCES NECESSARY FOR A SUCCESSFUL REVOLUTION 10% TO 15% APPROVAL RATING FOR CONGRESS NOW. WAIT TILL IT FALLS TO 1%. THEN WE WILL HAVE THEM. — BUT WRITE DOWN THE LESSON. THE FIUBUSTER, THE LOCK OUTS, THE STALL TACTICS, THE QUIBBLING AND HUSBANDING OF A GOVERNMENT ARE ALL PART OF THE ARSENAL OF THOSE WHO PUT THEMSELVES AND THEIR AGENDAS ABOVE A PSEUDO-DEMOCRATIC 'PROCESS'. NOW YOU GET TO SEE THE REAL G.O.P. — NOT SO LEGAL NOW THAT'S HOW IT REALLY WORKS. IF THEY ARE NOT 'ELECTED' THEN THOSE ARE 'ILLEGAL'. AND IF THE ENEMY IS ELECTED THEN ITS TIME TO 'DEEM' STUFF THE CONSTANT HERE, IS WHAT THEY WANT. THE VARIABLES ARE TOOLS. YOU CAN'T SEE THIS TRUTH ILLUSTRATE ITSELF IN TIMES OF PROSPERITY JUST LIKE YOU CAN'T SEE THE STARS DURING THE DAY. ONLY DURING A CRISIS AND CONTENTIOUS PERIOD CAN YOU SEE THE TRUE COLORS. TODAY WE GET TO SEE THE TRUE COLORS OF THESE SUIT AND TIE RATS IN THE SENATE AND CONGRESS. THEY UNDERSTAND MONOPOLY. THEY KNOW IF YOU SOCIALIZER MEDICINE THE OTHER SECTORS OF CAPITALISM CAN SOON BE UNMONOPOLIZED TOO. THEY ARE BOUGHT PAWNS OF THE PHARMACEUTICALS.

196 H.C. MICHAEL MOORE EXPOSED THE ENTIRE SCAM IN DETAIL AND PROVIDED THE EXACT AMOUNTS THE SNAKES GET FROM THE CAPITALIST MEDICINE INDUSTRIES. THE LOBBY HAS BOUGHT THIS SHUT DOWN. AND THE APOLITICAL POLITICIANS MADE GOOD ON THEIR SERVICE OF DOING WHAT THE HIGHEST BIDDER WANTS DONE. THESE WHO STOOD UP THERE AND SAID, "EVERYWHERE SOCIALIZED MEDICINE HAS BEEN ADOPTED, IT HAS FAILED"... THEY SAID THAT.....

WE ARE NOT ALLOWED TO CROSS EXAMINE HIM, ASK HIM TO IDENTIFY WHAT HE MEANS BY FAILURE—AND EXPLAIN HOW, WHATEVER THAT MAY BE, IS DIFFERENT THAN WHAT THE AMERICAN PEOPLE HAVE. AGAIN WE CAN AND OUGHT TO SPEAK NUMERICALLY IN SUCH AFFAIRS. THIS CLOWN WAS ELECTED TO DO SOMETHING FOR SOMEONE, RIGHT? HE ACTS LIKE HE'S BEING ACCOSTED ON HIS WAY TO WORK—NOT AS IF HE WAS ON THE JOB. —ARE WE OBLIGATED TO ACCEPT THIS?? WELL, IT'S REALLY NOT THEIR JOB TO TAKE CARE OF US. THAT'S OUR JOB. WE CAN'T LOOT OUR WAY OUT OF THE PROBLEM OF MEDICINE. WE CAN'T DESTROY AND TORCH AND BOMB OUR WAY TO MEDICAL SKILLS AND MEDICAL INFRASTRUCTURE. SO I REEMPHASIZE, TRAINING, AS A KEY TO TRUE INDEPENDENCE. WE BUILD OUR WAY ~~THE~~ THERE MORE THAN WE DESTROY. —LET THESE BE OUR PRAYERS AND GUIDING CONCEPTS

THE PURPOSE OF THIS WRITING, IS TO ADDRESS A SOCIAL PHENOMENON, WHERE WE HAVE A CLASS OF RULERS AND AGENTS OF THESE RULERS THAT HAVE TOLD THEMSELVES THAT THEY REPRESENT, HEALTH, LAW, LIBERTY AND PEACE, AND, DESPITE THE SINCERITY OF THEIR MANTRAS HAVE BEEN THE PRODUCERS OF A VAST AMOUNT OF EVIDENCE WHICH LINKS THEM AND CORRELATES THEM TO A WIDE VARIETY OF BEHAVIOR AND CULTURE WHICH IS EXTREMELY PERNICIOUS TO OUR OWN WAY OF LIFE AND GOALS. WHAT I MEAN BY ADDRESS, IS NOT TO CONVINCE THE CLASS ~~WHICH~~ SERVES AS THE SOURCE OF THESE PERNICIOUS PHENOMENA, THAT IT IS DOING SO, BUT RATHER, TO PROVIDE THE STATISTICAL ANALYSIS AND COROLLARY PHILOSOPHY WHICH ~~IS~~ IS NEEDED TO COMBAT AND THEREBY, —ONLY THEREBY— REDUCE THESE PERNICIOUS PHENOMENA — TO THOSE WHO ARE MOST EFFECTED ADVERSELY BY THEM AND THEREFORE MOST WILLING OF ALL INVOLVED, TO FIGHT BACK. — I DON'T LIKE TALKING LIKE THAT, BUT THAT IS THE ACADEMIC WAY OF EXPLAINING THIS TRAIT.

THAT'S WHY SOME OF THE INSIDE JOKES I'VE MADE, WILL REQUIRE GOOD ~~NOTE~~ EXEGESES TO INTRODUCE THE BASICS TO THOSE NOT FAMILIAR WITH THE SOURCES I'VE DRAWN FROM. IT TAKES TOO MUCH TIME TO STOP AND EXPLAIN THE JOKES AND ALLUSIONS AND TWISTINGS TO THE UNINITIATED. THAT REQUIRES YEARS OF STUDY AND I'LL ALSO STAY SILENT BECAUSE I KNOW HOW MUCH FUN I HAVE HAD FINDING THE SOURCE IN OTHER CLASSIC WRITINGS — I

197 HILL LEAVE A PUZZLE AND REWARD FOR THOSE THAT CAN GET MY MEANINGS. PERHAPS IN 200 YEARS THE FOOTNOTES WILL MAKE MY OBSCURITIES BRIGHT AS DAY. GO YE FORTH AND FIND THE MANY EASTER EGGS I'VE HIDDEN. — I CAN LAUGH AND TALK SERIOUS AT THE SAME TIME — RIDENDO DICERE SEVERUM —

I WANT TO CLARIFY MY OWN POSITION FOR THE RECORD. AND I WANT MY READERS TO KNOW THAT I AM NEITHER CONSERVATIVE OR LIBERAL AS THESE TERMS ARE USED TODAY. ON ECONOMIC AND SOCIAL MATTERS — NOT THAT AD HOMINEM DESCRIPTIONS AMOUNT TO MUCH, — I SIDE WITH THE LEFT. HOUSING, EDUCATION, MEDICINE, WORK, CULTURE OUGHT TO BE PROLETARIANIZED AND COLLECTIVIZED AND SOCIALIZED. IN THE RED DAWN MOVIES, I'M PULLING FOR THE REVOLUTION AGAINST CAPITALISM. I SIDE WITH THE NORTH KOREANS. WHERE I CAN'T STAND THE LEFT AND WOULD SIDE WITH THE RIGHT IS ON THE HOMOSEXUALITY, ABORTION, AND NATIONAL ISSUES, WHICH REVEAL HOW SUPERFICIAL THEIR PURPORTED "SCIENTIFICITY" REALLY IS. ITS SO INSINCERE, AND DUPLICIOUS. JUST AS BAD AS DENYING CLIMATE CHANGE FOR FINANCIAL REASONS. NO DIFFERENCE IN TERMS OF INTEGRITY. THE STALINISTS USED TO BULLY AND INTIMIDATE MUSICIANS LIKE PROKOFIEV AND SHOSTAKOVICH — THREATEN THEM WITH THE LABEL OF "BEING AN ENEMY OF THE PEOPLE" — I'VE HEARD HIS SYMPHONIES. THERE IS NO CAPITALISM IN THERE!! I WOULD SAY SO IF I HEARD THE GRIND AND CRUNCH OF A CASH REGISTER OPENING OR SHUTTING ITS ALL INSTRUMENTAL! ALL 4 OF HIS PRE-THREAT SYMPHONIES, HAD NO BRIDS OR RECITATIVES. RIDICULOUS. I THINK HIS MUSIC FOUND ITS NICHE IN BACKGROUND THEMES FOR MOVIES. AT AT THAT. ELEVATOR MUSIC — IN MY VIEW — WEAK. I DON'T CALL IT CAPITALIST. IT IS OKAY. NO WHERE GIVEN NEAR MY KIND OF MUSIC. — VIVALDI AND BACH AND VERDI, — I LIKE WAGNER. OH NEBEL CAN TO WAGNER. I LIKED PARSIFAL. ITS OKAY — SHOSTAKOVICH WAS PERFECT BACKGROUND FOR MOVIES. PRECISELY BECAUSE IT WAS SO UNIMPOSING. LIKE A SVELTE MODEL IS GREAT FOR SHOWING CLOTHES. NOT FOR BEING SEXY. — THE POINT IS, I'M NOT GOING TO KILL SOMEONE BECAUSE THEY WRITE A MOVIE BACKGROUND MUSIC TRACK. THAT'S NOT REVOLUTION. THAT'S ~~THE~~ GANGLSTER, EXTORTING PASTRIES FROM A SMALL FAMILY BAKERY. — PETTY. ITS NOT LIKE HE WAS MOVING RIOTS AGAINST STALIN LIKE KILLAP WAS DUDE, IT WAS INSTRUMENTAL ORCHESTRA MUSIC. GO SEE FOR YOURSELF AND SEE IF YOU HEAR ANY CAPITALISM IN THAT MEDIOCRE, RHYTHM LESS DRONE WAGNER HAS RYTHM, VIVALDI, RYTHM, BACH STOKASTAS BRING THEIR OWN DRUMS. MERENGUE — OYE CHICO — NO HAY CONGAS AQUÍ... VIVALDI HAS RYTHM AND PURPOSE. ~~THE~~ THE NEW SYMPHONIES GO OUT ON ONE WAY TANGENTS AND NEVER COME BACK. ITS ALL ASYMMETRIC

198 HTC / ITS NOT WORTH KILLING OVER! THE LEFT TRIES TO INTIMIDATE WHEN IT GETS TO POWER. CLAIM POPULISM AND DEMOCRACY AND ONCE YOU CONSOLIDATE, ACT LIKE GANGSTERS AND SELL IT OUT.

YOU KNOW WHAT THOUGH, I DONT HAVE TO SIDE WITH ANY OF THEM. THEY CAN BOTH GO TO HELL WITH ALL THEIR HYPOCRISIES AND PRETENSES AND MASKS. THAT OF COURSE DOES NOT DISPARAGE WHATEVER IS REAL AND TRUE IN THEIR CAMPS. I DO NOT REJECT HOLINESS AND TRUTH IN ANY OTHER MOVEMENT OR RELIGION. I SAY THIS SO WE CAN BE CLEAR THAT I HAVE NOT CONDEMNED THE RIGHT AND LEFT FOR ANY GOOD THING THEY HAVE DONE. BUT WHAT MATTERS ZARATHUSTRA? I SAY THAT WE CAN DO BETTER ON OUR OWN. OUT RIGHT, THE RIGHT, AND OUT LEFT "THE LEFT". THAT IS, DO WHAT THEY CLAIM TO WANT TO DO, BUT NEVER ACTUALLY DO, AT A HIGHER LEVEL THAN BOTH OF THEM. OR A GOOD METAPHOR IS — "FIGHT ON THE RUSSIAN FRONT AND ATLANTIC!" "FIGHT THE WEST AND THE EAST," IN THE CLASSIC CONNOTATION — WE HAVE TO PRIDE OURSELVES ON BEING AN EFFECTIVE 3RD WAY, THUS AN ALTERNATIVE TO THE INADEQUACIES OF BOTH EXTREME MISTAKES.

THE POLICY DECISIONS ARE VERY SIMPLE. — LIQUIDATE. TAKE NO PRISONERS. I AM A PRISONER AND BELIEVE ME WHEN I SAY I REPRESENT A GRAVE STRATEGIC MISTAKE COMMITTED BY MY ENEMY. THEY SHOULD HAVE KILLED ME. THEY SHOULD HAVE CHECKMATED ME WHEN THEY HAD THE CHANCE. THAT WAS BLACK'S BEST MOVE, MISSED IT. I IMPLORE YOU DEAR ONES TO NOT RETURN THE ILL ADVISED FAVOR HERE. YOU MUST MAKE MOVES DESERVING OF EXCLAMATIONS NOT QUESTIONMARKS TO SPEAK IN CHESS NOTATION. — THE SECOND POLICY IS MORE COMPLEX: TO BUILD THE NECESSARY INSTITUTIONS TO ADMINISTER TO OUR PEOPLE — A GOVERNMENT. A GOVERNMENT WHILE AT PRESENT WE HAVE NONE. THEY WILL ADMIT THIS TODAY, AS THEY SHUT IT DOWN. TOMORROW THEY WILL DENY THIS DAY OCT 1 EVER HAPPENED — OUR GOAL REMAINS. BUILD A MODERN AMERICAN GOVERNMENT. TO THE CHAIRMAN OF THE DYING AND DEAD ONE. PEOPLE DESERVE A GOVERNMENT HERE, THIS FORCED ANARCHISM, WHICH IS THE IMPOSED NORM UPON US FROM THE CURRENT SYSTEM IS THE WAY THE PIGS KEEP US DISORGANIZED AND VULNERABLE TO THEIR WILL. THEY LIVE BY THE SWORD AGAINST US AND WE MUST DO THE SAME TO BREAK FREE. MY REQUEST IS THAT WE RECOGNIZE ALL THE ACCOMPLISHMENTS THAT OUR PEOPLE CAN BELIEVE IF WE GET THE MONKEY OFF OUR BACK. THEY WON'T LET US DO IT. YET DO IT WE MUST... I'M TIRED OF TALKING ABOUT IT. I'M TIRED OF PEOPLE SAYING TO ME, "YOU'RE SMART" — "YOU'RE A BAD ASS," "YOU'RE THE ONLY ONE THAT EVER LOOKED OUT FOR ME," "YOU'RE GOOD", ETC. ETC. I DONT MATTER. THE REVOLUTION IS WHAT MATTERS. SO GO OUT AND FIGHT. — HELP TO CIRCLE —